
wdw¬dwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
[w¬u&[ef;onf igwdkYESifhtwl pum;ajymqkdaomtcg
y,fNyD;rS 0efcHbdoenf;? 0efcHNyD;rS y,fbdoenf;?
taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;wpfyg;ukd
zHk;vTrf;ajymqkdbdoenf;? odv suf r[kwfrrSefukd
ajymqkdbdoenf;? csdef;qkdNyD;rS
ysufuGufbdoenf;}}[k u]h&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf xkdwdw¬dwdkY\ uJh&JU ½lwfcstjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om;[w¬u&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQifomuD0ifrif;om;[w¬u&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif[w¬u oifonfwdw¬dwdkYESifhtwl pum;ajymqkdaomtcg y,fNyD;rS 0efcH\? 0efcHNyD;rS y,f\? taMumif;wpfyg;jzifhtaMumif;wpfyg;ukd zHk;vTrf;ajymqkd\? odvsuf r[kwfrfSefukd ajymqkd\? csdef;qkdNyD;rS ysufuGuf\ [lonf rSefoavm} }[k ar;jref;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY xkdwdw¬dwdkYukd rnfonfhenf;ESifhrqkd tEkdif,ltyfukef\ xkdwdw¬dwdkYtm; atmifjrirflukd ray;oifhacs[k (qkd\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om; [w¬u&[ef;onf wdw¬dwdkYESifh twl pum;ajymqkdaomtcg y,fNyD;rS 0efcHbdoenf;? 0efcHNyD;rS y,fbdoenf;? taMumif;wpfyg;jzifhtaMumif;wpfyg;ukd zHk;vTrf;ajymqkdbdoenf;? odvsuf r[kwfrfSefukd ajymqkdbdoenf;? csdef;qkdNyD;rS ysufuGufbdoenf;} }[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;om; [w¬uukd rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif omuD0ifrif;om; [w¬u&[ef;ukd-

]][w¬u oifonf wdw¬dwdkYESifhtwl pum;ajymqkdaomtcg y,fNyD;rS 0efcH\? 0efcHNyD;rS y,f\? taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;wpfyg;ukd zHk;vTrf;ajymqkd\? odvsuf r[kwfrfSefukd ajymqkd\?

csdef;qkdNyD;rS ysufuGuf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf
wdw→dwdkYESifhtwl pum;ajymqkdaomtcg y,fNyD;rS
0efcHbdoenf;? 0efcHNyD;rS y,fbdoenf;?
taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;wpfyg;ukd
zHk;vTrf;ajymqkdbdoenf;? odvsuf r[kwfrSefukd
ajymqkdbdoenf;? csdef;qkdNyD;rS ysufuGufbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; b
(oifjyKrdaom tri) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

50/ 1-2/]]odvsuf r[kwfrSefukd
ajymqdkjci;aMumifh ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

1-rkom0g'odu©myk'f tzGifh

3/ odvsuf r[kwfrSefukd ajymqdkjci; rnfonf
rrSefruef ajymqkdjci;ukd a&S;½laom &[ef;\pum;toH?
pum;taMumif;? Elwf>rufri? Elwfü jzpfaom odaprlwnf;/

rjrifonfukd igjrif\lí? rMum;onfukd igMum;\lí?
rawGUonfukd igawGU\lí? rodonfukd igod\lí?
jrifonfukd igrjrif\lí? Mum;onfukd igrMum;\lí?
awGUonfukdigrawGU\lí? odonfukd igrod\lí?
ykxkZOofwdkY\ ajymqkdrionf &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

rjrif rnfonfum; rsufpdjzifh rjrif/

rMum; rnfonfum; em;jzifh rMum;/

rawGU rnfonfum; ESmacgif;jzifh reH? vQmjzifh
rvsuf? ukd,fjzifh rawGUxd/

rod rnfonfum; pdwfjzifh rod/
jrif rnfonfum; rsufpdjzifh jrif\

Mum; rnfonfum; em;jzifh Mum;\

awGU rnfonfum; ESmacgif;jzifh erf;\? vQmjzifh
vsuf\? ukd,fjzifh awGUxd\

od rnfonfum; pdwfjzifh od\

4/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf[k od\? ajymqj&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef ajymonf[k
od\? ajymNyD;&[ef;onf ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k
od\? ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igjrif\k
odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf[k od\? ajymqj&[ef;onfr[kwfrrSef ajymonf[k
od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k
od\? rdrd\t,ltqukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ptaMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igjrif\k
odvsufr[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf[k od\? ajymqj&[ef;onfr[kwfrrSef ajymonf[k
od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k
od\? rdrd\t,ltqukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ptaMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifhrjrifonfukd igjrif\k odvsuf
r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf[k od\? ajymqj&[ef;onfr[kwfrrSef ajymonf[k
od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k

od\? rdrd\t,ltqukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
ESpfoufauseyfrlukdzHk;xm;vsuf
ptaMumif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igjrif\[k
odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdhaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf[k od\? ajymq]&[ef;onfr[kwfrrSef ajymonf[k
od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k
od\? rdrd\t,ltqukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
ESpfoufauseyfrlukdzHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
&nfrSef;csufukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ptaMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igjrif\[k
odvsuf r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

5/ rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf[k od\? ajymq]&[ef;onfr[kwfrrSef ajymonf[k
od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf igr[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k
od\? ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rMum;tyfonfukd
igMum;\[k/y/ ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh
rawGUonfukd igawGU\[k/y/ rodonfukd ig od\[k odvsuf
r[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifh\

taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/
taMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/
taMumif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf
r[kwfrrSefajymrnf[k od\? ajymq]&[ef;onf
r[kwfrrSefajymonf[k od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf ig
r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k od\? rdrd\
t,ltqukdzHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\ ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd
zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\ ESpfoufauseyfrlukd
zHk;xm;vsufrdrd\ &nfrSef;csufudk zHk;xm;vsuf

ptaMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh rodtyfonfukd ig od\[k
odvsufr[kwfrsSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

6/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igonf
jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\[kodvsuf r[kwfrsSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igonf
jrifvnf; jrif\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\[k odvsuf r[kwfrsSef ajymqkdaom
&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igonf
jrifvnf; jrif\? odvnf; od\[k odvsufr[kwfrsSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igonf
jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif;vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf; awGU\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igonf
jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\? odvnf;od\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rjrifonfukd igonf
jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif;vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf; awGU\ odvnf; od\[k odvsuf
r[kwfrsSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf
oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rMum;onfukd igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rMum;onfukd igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\ odvnf; od\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rMum;onfukd igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? jrifvnf; jrif\[k odvsufr[kwfrsSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rMum;onfukd igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\? odvnf; od\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rMum;onfukd igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
hawGUvnf; awGU\? jrifvnf; jrif\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rMum;onfukd igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\? odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\[k odvsuf
r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) rawGUonfukd igonf awGUvnf; awGU\?
odvnf; od\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) rawGUonfukd igonf awGUvnf; awGU\?
jrifvnf; jrif\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) rawGUonfukd igonf awGUvnf; awGU\?
Mum;vnf; Mum;\[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom
&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) rawGUonfukd igonf awGUvnf; awGU\?
odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) rawGUonfukd igonf awGUvnf; awGU\?
odvnf; od\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) rawGUonfukd igonf awGUvnf; awGU\?
odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\[k odvsuf
r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rodonfudk igonf
odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rodonfudk igonf
odvnf; od\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\?[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rodonfudk igonf
odvnf; od\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom
&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rodonfudk igonf
odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf;Mum;\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rodonfudk igonf
odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\? (ESmacgif;
vQmukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf; awGU\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rodonfudk igonf
odvnf;od\? jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf;Mum;\? (ESmacgif;
vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf; awGU\[k odvsuf
r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

7/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jrifonfudk igonf
rjrif/y/ Mum;onfukd igonf rMum;/y/ (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfukd igonf rawGU/y/
odonfukd igonf rod[k odvsufr[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom
&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

8/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jrifonfudk igonf
Mum;\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jrifonfudk (ESmacgif;
vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) igonf awGU\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jrifonfudk igonf od\[k
odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf
oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jrifonfudk igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jrifonfudk igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? odvnf;od\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jrifonfudk igonf
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\? odvnf;od\[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywfoifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Mum;onfukd
(ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) igonf awGU\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Mum;onfukd igonf od\
[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Mum;onfukd igonf jrif\
[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom&[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Mum;onfudk
(ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) igonf awGUvnf;
awGU\? odvnf; od\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Mum;onfudk
(ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) igonf awGUvnf;
awGU\? jrifvnf; jrif\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Mum;onfukd
(ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) igonf awGUvnf;
awGU\? odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywfoifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfudk igonf od\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfudk igonf jrif\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfudk igonf Mum;\?
odvsufr[kwfrSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf
oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfudk igonf odvnf; od\? jrifvnf;
jrif\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfudk igonf odvnf; od\
Mum;vnf; Mum;\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfudk igonf odvnf; od\? jrifvnf;
jrif\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh odonfukd igonf jrif\
[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh odonfukd igonf Mum;\
[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh odonfukd (ESmacgif;
vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) igonf awGU\[k odvsufr[kwfrSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh odonfukd igonf jrifvnf;
jrif\? Mum;vnf;Mum;\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh odonfukd igonf jrifvnf;
jrif\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf;
awGU\[k/y/

taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh odonfukd igonf jrifvnf;
jrif\? Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif;vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf; awGU\[k odvsuf r[kwfrSef
ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

9/ taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
jrifonfü ,HkrSm;&SdV jrifonfukd r,HkMunf/
jrifonfukdratmufarhrd/ jrifonfukd arhavsmh\y/

Mum;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdV Mum;onfukd r,HkMunf/
Mum;onfukd ratmufarhrd/ Mum;onfudk arhavsmh\y/

(ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUonfü ,HkrSm;&SdV (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonf udkr,HkMunf/ (ESmacgif;
vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfukd ratmufarhrd/
(ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUonfudk
arhavsmh\y/

odonfü ,HkrSm;&SdV odonfukd r,HkMunf/
odonfukd ratmufarhrd/ odonfukd arhavsmh\

(odonfukd) igonf odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\y/
odonfukd arhavsmh\? (odonfukd) igonf odvnf; od\
Mum;vnf; Mum;\[k/y/ odonfukd arhavsmh\
(odonfukd) igonfodvnf; od\? (ESmacgif; vQm
ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf; awGU\[k/y/ odonfudk
arhavsmh\? (odonfukd) igonf odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\
Mum;vnf; Mum;\[k/y/ odonfukdarhavsmh\
(odonfukd) igonf odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\? (ESmacgif;
vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf; awGU\[k/y/ odonfudk
arhavsmh\? (odonfukd) igonf odvnf; od\? jrifvnf;jrif\
Mum;vnf; Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh)
awGUvnf; awGU\[k odvsufr[kwfrrSef ajymqkdaom
&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

10/ taMumif; av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/

taMumif; ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/

taMumif; ajcmufrsKd;wdkYjzifh/y/

rajymrD a&S;rqGuyif xkd&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef
ajymrnf[k od\? ajymqj&[ef;onf r[kwfrrSef ajymonf[k
od\? ajymNyD; &[ef;onf ig r[kwfrrSef ajymrdNyD[k

od\? rdrd\t,ltqukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
ESpfoufauseyfrlukd zHk;xm;vsuf rdrd\
&nfrSef;csufukd zHk;xm;vsuf
ptaMumif;ckepfrsKd;wdkYjzifh odonfukd arhavsmh\
(odonfukd) igonf odvnf; od\? jrifvnf; jrif\? Mum;vnf;
Mum;\? (ESmacgif; vQm ukd,fwdkYjzifh) awGUvnf;
awGU\[k odvsnf r[kwfrfSef ajymqkdaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

11/ taqmwvsif ajymqkdtHh? cRwf,Gif;ajymqkdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

taqmwvsif ajymqkdtHh rnfonf tvsiftjref
ajymqkdtHh/

cRwf,Gif;ajymqkdtHh rnfonf]taMumif;wpfckukd
ajymtHh[k &nf&G,fvsuf tjcm;taMumif;wpfckukd
ajymqkdrdtHh}/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr rkom0g'odu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ ukokdvfpdwfukd avQmusapwwfaomaMumifh
ygpdwf rnf\

Ä

1-rkom0g'0*f 2-Moro0g'odu©myk'f

12/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;¹wdkYonf
oDvudk cspfjrwfEdk;ukefaom&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl

jiif;cHkMuonf&Sdaomf oDvudk cspjrwfEdk;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkYudk ElwfvSHxdk;ukef\
trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? trnftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tEG,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
trl]tvkyftudkif}tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
twwfynmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*gtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? toGif]yHkoP²mef}
tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? npfnrf;rl
udavomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tmywftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhaom
qJa&;jcif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; qJa&;Muukef\
½lwfcsMuukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
oDvudk cspjrwfEdk;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
jiif;cHkMuonf&Sdaomf oDvudk cspjrwfEdk;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkYudk tb,fhaMumifh
ElwfvHSxkd;ukefbdoenf;?
trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? trnftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tEG,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? trltm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
twwfynmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tema&m*gtm;jzifhvnf;
aumif;? toGif]yHkoP²mef} tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
npfnrf;rludavomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tmywftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhaomqJa&;jcif;tm;jzif
hvnf;aumif; qJa&;ukefbdoenf;? ½lwfcsukefbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JU jypfwifMuNyD;
vQifjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avsmufMuukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
oDvukdcspjrwfEkd;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
jiif;cHkMuonf&Sdaomf oDvukd cspjrwfEkd;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkYukd ElwfvSHxdk;ukef\
trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;/y/ ,kwfnHhaom

qJa&;jcif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; qJa&;ukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
[lonf rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf oDvukd
cspfjrwfEkd;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl jiif;chKMuonf
&SdaomfoDvukd cspfjrwfEkd;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYukd
tb,fhaMumifh ElwfvHSxkd;ukefbdoenf;?
trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;/y/ ,kwfnHhaom
qJa&;jcif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; qJa&;ukefbdoenf;?
½lwfcSukefbdoenf;? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYtm;
rdefYawmfrl\

13/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;
wuúokdvfNrdKU²ü ykPÖm;wpfa,muftm; eE
´d0domvtrnf&Sdaom EGm;vm;onf &Sd\ xkdtcg eE
´d0domvEGm;vm;onf xkdykPÖm;tm;]]ykPÖm;
toifoGm;acs? ig\ EGm;vm;onf wpfpyfwnf;
csnfaESmifxm;onfh 0eftjynfhwifaom
vSnf;wpf&mukdvdrfhapEkdif\}}[k olaX;ESifhtwl
tojymwpfaxmif tavmif;tpm; jyKavavmh[k qkd\

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg xkdykPÖm;onf ig\ EGm;vm;onf
wpfpyfwnf; csnfaESmifxm;onfh 0eftjynfhwifaom
vSnf;wpf&mukd vdrfhapEkdif\[k olaX;ESifhtwl
tojymwpfaxmif tavmif;tpm; jyKav\

xUkdaemuf xkdykPÖm;onf vSnf;wpf&mukd
jrJjrHpGmaESmifzJGUí eE´d0domv³EGm;vm;ukd
uNyD;vQif]]pOf;v] aumufuspfaom EGm; oGm;avmh?
pOf;v]aumufuspfaom EGm; ½kef;avmh}}[k qdk\

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg eE´d0domvEGm;vm;onf
xkduaom ae&müyif &yfwefYaeav\
xkdykPÖm;onfvnf; tojymwpfaxmif
qHk;½IH;aomaMumifh rSdKifawGí aeV

xkdtcg eE´d0domvEGm;vm;onf
xkdykPÖm;tm;]]ykPÖm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh
rSdKifawGaeoenf;}}[k qkdV

EGm;vm; oifonf ighukd tojymwpfaxmif
qHk;½IH;apaomaMumifh rSdKifawGae\[k (qkd\)/

ykPÖm; oifonf raumufuspfaom ighukd
aumufuspfaom EGm;[k tb,fhaMumifh
ajymqkdbdoenf;? ykPÖm; oif oGm;acsOD;?]]ig\
EGm;onf wfpfpyfwnf; csnfaESmifxm;onfh
0eftjynfhwifaom vSnf;wpf&mukd vdrfhapEkdif\}}[k
olaX;ESifhtwl tojymESpfaxmif tavmif;tpm;
jyKavOD;avmh?]]raumufuspfaom ighudkvnf;
aumufuspfa\}}[k rqkdvifh[k qkdV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg ykPÖm;onf]]ig\ EGm;vm;onf
wfpfpyfwnf; csnfaESmifxm;onfh0eftjynfhwifaom
vSnf;wpf&mukd vdrfhapEkdif\}}[k olaX;ESifhtwl
tojymESpfaxmif tavmif;tpm; jyKavV &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
ykPÖm;onf 0eftjynfhwifaom vSnf;wpf&mukd
ckdifjrJpGmzGJUaESmifí eE´d0domvEGm;vm;ukd
uNyD;vQif]]aumif;aom EGm;vm; oGm;ygavmh?
aumif;aom EGm;vm; ½kef;ygavmh}}[k ajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg eE´d0domvEGm;vm;onf
0eftjynfhwifaom vSnf;aygif;wpf&mukd vdrfhapV

ESpfoufzG,fpum;ukdom ajymqkd&m\
rESpfoufzG,fpum;ukd wpf&HwpfcgrQ rajymqkd&m?
(eE´d0domvEGm;vm;onf) ESpfoufzG,fukd
ajymqkdaom ykPÖm;\ av;vHaom (vSnf;aygif;wpf&m)

0efukdvnf; &GufaqmifEkdif\? xkdykPÖm;tm;
Opömukdvnf; &ap\? xdkYaMumifhvnf;0rf;ajrmufavV

&[ef;wdkY EGm;wd&pämefjzpfpOftcgüyif
igbk&m;onf qJa&;jcif; ½lwfcscif;ukd
rESpfoufcJhay? ,cktcgürlum; qJa&;jcif; ½lwfcscif;ukd
tb,frSm ESpfoufygtHhenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

51/ 2-14/]]xdckduf emusifatmif
ajymqkdjcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-Moro0g'odu©myk'f tzGifh

15/ xdckdufemusifatmif ajymqkdjcif; rnfonf
trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? trnftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tEG,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tvkyftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
twwfynmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*gtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
toGif]yHkoP²mef}tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? npfnrf;rl
udavomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tmywftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
qJa&;jcif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;q,fyg;aom
tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xdckdufemusifatmif ajymqkdV

trsKd;Zmwf rnfonf ,kwfaom trsKd;Zmwf jrwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf[lí ESpfrsKd; &SdV

,kwfaom trsKd;Zmwf rnfonf 'Gef;p@m;trsKd;Zmwf
a'gif;a&Gorm;]ESD;orm;} trsKd; Zmwfrkqkd;
wHigtrsKd;Zmwf om;a&e,form;trsKd;Zmwf
yef;rSdKufoGeftrsKd;Zmwfwnf;? pum;;kwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf rnfV

jrwfaom trsKd;Zmwf rnfonf rif;rsKd;Zmwf
ykPÖm;rsKd;Zmwfwnf;? þum; jrwfaomtrsKd;Zmwf
rnfv

trnf emr rnfonf ,kwfaom trnf jrwfaom trnf[lí
ESpfrsKd; &SdukefV

,kwfaom trnf rnfonf iem;&Snftrnf iem;yJhtrnf
iem;vHk;trnf iem;us,ftrnf irsKd;yGm;trnf?
xkdrSwpfyg; xkdxkdZeyk'fwdkYü ,kwfnHhaomtm;jzifh
odtyfaom trnf rxDrJhjrifjyKtyfaom trnf pufqkyftyfaom
trnf ESdyfpuftyfaom trnf tav;tjrwfrjyKtyfaomtrnfwnf;?
þum; ,kwfaomtrnf rnfV

jrwfaomtrnf rnfonf bk&m;ESifhpyfaom trnf
w&m;ESifhpyfaom trnf oHCmESifh pyfaom trnf?
xkdrSwpfyg; xkdxkdZeyk'fwdkYü ,kwfnhHaomtm;jzifh
rodtyfaom trnf rxDrJhjrifjyKtyfaom trnf
rpufqkyftyfaom trnf tav;tjrwfjyKtyfaom trnfwnf;?
þum;jrwfaomtrnf rnfV

tEG,f rnfonf ,kwfaomtEG,f jrwfaomtEG,f[lí
ESpfrsKd; &SdV

,kwfaomtEG,f rnfonf aumod,tEG,f bm&'GgZtEG,f
xkdrSwpfyg; xkdxkdZeyk'fwdkYü,kwfnhHaomtm;jzifh
odtyfaomtEG,f rxDrJhjrifjyKtyfaomtEG,f
pufqkyftyfaomtEG,f ESdyfpuftyfaomtEG,f
tav;tjrwfrjyKtyfaomtEG,fwnf;? þum; ,kwfaomtEG,f
rnfv

jrwfaomtEG,f rnfonf a*gwrtEG,f arm*³/₄vmetEG,f
upömetEG,f 0god|tEG,fxkdrSwpfyg;
xkdxkdZeyk'fwdkYü ,kwfnHhaomtm;jzifh
rodtyfaomtEG,f rxDrJhjrifjyKtyfaomtEG,f
rpufqkyftyfaomtEG,f rESdyfpuftyfaomtEG,f
tav;tjrwfjyKtyfaomtEG,fwnf;? þum; jrwfaomtEG,f rnfV

tvkyf rnfonf ,kwfaom tvkyf jrwfaom tvkyf[lí
ESpfrsKd; &SdV

,kwfaom tvkyf rnfonf usDapmifhtvkyf yef;rtvkyf
pufqkyftyfaom tvkyf ESdyfpuftyfaom tvkyf
tav;tjrwfrjyKtyfaom tvkyfwnf;? pum; ,kwfaom
tvkyfrnfV

jrwfaomtvkyf rnfonf v,fxGefjCIF;tvkyf
ukefoG,fjCIF;tvkyf uRJEgM;arG;jrLjCIF;tvkyf?
xkdrSwpfyg; xkdxkdZeyk'fwdkYü ,kwfnhHaomtm;jzifh
rodyfaom tvkyf rxDrJhjrifrjyKtyfaomtvkyf
rpufqkyftyfaom tvkyf rESdyfpuftyfaom tvkyf
tav;tjrwfjyKtyfaom tvkyfwnf;? pum; jrwfaom tvkyfrnfV

twwf rnfonf ,kwfaomtwwf jrwfaomtwwf[lí ESpfrsKd;
&SdV

,kwfaomtwwf rnfonf usLx&Honftwwf
tkd;xdef;onftwwf &ufuef;onftwwf om;a&e,form;twwf
qwaonftwwf? xkdrSwpfyg;
xkdxkdZeyk'fwdkYü ,kwfnhHaomtm;jzifhodtyfaomtw
wf rxDrJhjrifrjyKtyfaomtwwf pufqkyftyfaomtwwf
ESdyfpuftyfaomtwwf t^{1/2}kdtaorjyKtyfaomtwfwnf;/
pum; ,kwfaomtwwf rnfV

jrwfaomtwwf rnfonf vufcsKd;a&jCIF;twwf *Pef;jzifh
a&jCIF;twwf pma&twwf? xkdrSwpfyg;
xkdxkdZeyk'fwdkYü tjrwftm;jzifh odyfaomtwwf
rxDrJhjrifrjyKtyfaomtwwfrpufqkyftyfaomtwwf
rESdyfpuftyfaomtwwf t^{1/2}kdtaorjyKtyfaomtwfwnf;?
pum; jrwfaomtwwf rnfV

tvHk;pHkaom temwdkYonf ,kwfukef\? odkY&mwGif
ysm;&nfESifhwlaom rkwf (usifi,f) ukd ,kdapwwfaom
tem (wlvm oa&mem-qD;csKdem) onf jrwfV

toGif JyHkoP²mef} rnfonf ,kwfaom toGif jrwfaom
toGif[lí ESpfrsKd; &SdV

,kwfaom toGif]yHkoP²mef} rnfonf tvGef&SnfjCIF;
tvGefwkdjCIF;]tvGefykjCIF;} tvGefrnf;jCIF;
tvGefjzLjCIF;wnf;? þum; ,kwfaom toGif]yHkoP²mef}
rnfV

jrwfaom toGif]yHkoP²mef} rnfonf r&SnfvGef;
rwkdvGef; rrnf;vGef; rjzLvGef;jCIF; wnf;? þum;
jrwfaom toGif]yHkoP²mef} rnfv

tvHk;pHkaom npfnrf;rludavomwdkYonf ,kwfukefV
tvHk;pHkaom tmywfwdkYonf ,kwfukef\?
odkY&mwGif aomwmywådormywfonf jrwfv

qJa&;jCIF; rnfonf ,kwfaom qJa&;jCIF; jrwfaom
qJa&;jCIF;[lí ESprfSKd; &SdV

,kwfaom qJa&;jCIF; rnfonf oifonf ukvm;tkyfjzpf\?
okd;jzpf\? EGm;jzpf\? jrnf;jzpf\? wd&påmefjzpf\?
i&Joljzpf\? oifhtm; aumif;aom vm;&m*wd r&Sd?
raumif;aom vm;&m*wdukdømvQif oif tvdk&Sdxkduf\
[lívnf;aumif;? ,tu©&m btu©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;edrðwf rdef;redrðwfjzifhvnf;aumif;
(qJa&;jCIF;wnf;) þum; ,kwfaom qJa&;jCIF;rnfv

jrwfaom qJa&jCIF; rnfonf oifonf OmPfynm&Sdol
jzpf\? vdr®mol jzpf\? xufjrufaomynm&Sdol jzpf\?
tMum;tjrifrsm;ol jzpf\? w&m;a[myk*³/₄dKvf jzpf\?
oifhtm; raumif; aomvm;&m*wd r&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdukdømvQif oif tvkd&Sdxkduf\[k
(qJa&;jCIF;wnf;) þum; jrwfaom qJa&;jCIF; rnfv

trSKd;Zmwfjzifh qJa&;jCIF;

16/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom
Zmwfjzifh ,kwfaom Zmwf&Sdoludk ajymqkd\
'Gef;p@m;ukd a'gif;a&Gorm;]ESD;orm;}ukd
rkqkd;wHigukd om;a&e,form;ukd

yef;rSdKufoGefukd]]oifonf 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; jzpf\?
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; jzpf\? rkqkd;wHigrsKd; jzpf\?
om;a&e,form;rsKd; jzpf\? yef;rSdKufoGefrsKd; jzpf\}}
[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom
Zmwftm;jzifh jrwfaomZmwf&Sdoludk ajymqkd\
ykPÖm;rsKd;ukd rif;rsKd;ukd]]oifonf 'Gef;p@m;rsKd;
jzpf\? a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; jzpf\? rkqkd; wHigrsKd;
jzpf\? om;a&e,form;rsKd; jzpf\?
yef;rSdKufoGefrsKd;jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaom
Zmwfjzifh,kwfaom Zmwf&Sdoludk ajymqkd\
'Gef;p@m;udk a'gif;a&Gorm;udk rkqkd;wHigudk
om;a&e,form;udk yef;rSdKufoGefudk]]oifonf rif;rsKd;
jzpf\? ykPÖm;rsKd; jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaom
Zmwfjzifhjrwfaom Zmwf&Sdoludk ajymqkd\
rif;rsKd;udk ykPÖm;rsKd;udk]]oifonf rif;rsKd; jzpf\?
ykPÖm;rsKd;jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif;
cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

trnfemrjzifh qJa&;jcif;

17/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk
jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfnhHaomtrnftm;jzifh ,kwfnHhaom
trnf&Sdoludk ajymqkd\? iem;&Snfrnfaomolukd
iem;yJhrnfaomolukdiem;vHk;rnfaomolukd

iem;us,frnfaomolukd irsKd;yGm;rnfaomolukd]]oifonf
iem;&Snfjzpf\? iem;yJh jzpf\? iem;vHk; jzpf\? iem;us,f
jzpf\? irsKd;yGm; jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom trnftm;jzifh
jrwfaom trnf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
Ak'""&u©dwrnfaomolukd "r®&u©dwrnfaomolukd
oHC&u©dwrnfaomolukd]]oifonf iem;&Snf jzpf\
iem;yJh jzpf\? iem;vHk; jzpf\? iem;us,fjzpf\
irsKd;yGm; jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif;
cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaom
trnftm;jzifh,kwfaom trnf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
iem;&Snrnfaomolukd iem;yJhrnfaomolukd
iem;vkH;rnfaomolukd iem;us,frnfaomolukd
irsKd;yGm;rnfaomolukd]]oifonf Ak'""&u©dwjzpf\
"r®&u©dw jzpf\? oHC&u©dw jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaom trnftm;jzifh
jrwfaomtrnf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
Ak'""&u©dwrnfaomolukd "r®&u©dwrnfaomolukd
oHC&u©dwrnfaom olukd]]oifonf Ak'""&u©dw jzpf\
"r®&u©dw jzpf\? oHC&u©dw jzpf\}}[kajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tEG,fjzifh qJa&;jcif;

18/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk
jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaomtEG,ftm;jzifh ,kwfaomtEG,f&Sdol
ukd ajymqkd\
aumod,tEG,f&Sdolukd

bm&'GgZtEG,f&Sdoludk]]oifonf aumod,tEG,f jzpf\?
bm&'GgZtEG,f jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif;cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaomtEG,ftm;jzifh
jrwfaomtEG,f&Sdoludk ajymqkd\?

a*gwrtEG,f&Sdaomolukd

arm*¾vmetEG,f&Sdaomolukd

upömetEG,f&Sdaomolukd 0god|

tEG,f&Sdaomolukd]]oifonf aumod,tEG,f jzpf\?

bm&'GgZtEG,f jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?

pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaomtEG,f
tm;jzifh,kwfaomtEG,f&Sdoludk ajymqkd\?

aumod,tEG,f&Sdoludk

bm&'GgZtEG,f&Sdoludk]]oifonfa*gwrtEG,f jzpf\?

arm*¾vmetEG,f jzpf\? upömetEG,f jzpf\? 0god|tEG,f

jzpf\}}[kajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;

ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaomtEG,f
tm;jzifhjrwfaomtEG,f&Sdoludk ajymqkd\?

a*gwrtEG,f&Sdoludk arm*¾vmetEG,f&Sdoludk

upömetEG,f&Sdoludk 0god|tEG,f&Sdoludk]]oifonf

a*gwrtEG,fjzpf\? arm*¾vmetEG,fjzpf\?

upömetEG,fjzpf\? 0god|tEG,fjzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?

pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tvkyftukdifjzifh qJa&;jcif;

19/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd

t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom

tvkyfjzifh,kwfaom tvkyf&Sdoludk ajymqkd\?

usDapmifh⁴ ukd yef;rSdKufoGefukd]]oifonf
usDapmifh jzpf\? yef;rSdKufoGef jzpf\?}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom tvkyftm;jzifh
jrwfaom tvkyf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\? v,form;ukd
ukefonfukd EGm;arG;jrLolukd]]oifonfusDapmifhjzpf\?
yef;rSdKufoGefjzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaom
tvkyfjzifh,kwfaom tvkyf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\?
usDapmifhukd yef;rSdKufoGefukd]]oifonf v,form;
jzpf\? ukefonf jzpf\? EGm;arG;jrLol jzpf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywfoifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwfaom
tvkyfjzifhjrwfaom tvkyf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\?
v,form;udk ukefonfukd
EGm;arG;jrLolukd]]oifonfv,form; jzpf\? ukefonf jzpf\?
EGm;arG;jrLol jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;ygpdwftmywf oifhV

twwfynmjzifh qJa&;jcif;

20/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk
jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaomtwwftm;jzifh ,kwfaomtwwf&Sdolu
kd ajymqkd\? usLx&Honfukd tkd;xdef;onfukd
&ufuef;onfukd om;a&e,form;ukd qwåmonfukd]]oifonf
usLx&Honf jzpf\? tkd;xdef;onf jzpf\? &ufuef;onf jzpf\?

om;a&e,form; jzpf\? qwåmonf jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif;cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvdí ,kwfaomtwwftm;jzifh
jrwfaomtwwf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
vufcsKd;a&wGufolukd *Pef;jzifh
a&wGufolukdpma&;wwfolukd]]oifonf usLx&Honf
jzpf\? tkd;xdef;onf jzpf\? &ufuef;onf jzpf\
om;a&e,form; jzpf\? qwåmonf jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvdí
jrwfaomtwwftm;jzifh ,kwfaomtwwf&Sdolukd
ajymqkd\
usLx&Honfukd tkd;xdef;onfukd
&ufuef;onfukd om;a&e,form;ukd qwåmonfukd]]oifonf
vufcsKd;a&wGufol jzpf\? *Pef;jzifh a&wGufoljzpf\
pma&; jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif;
cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvdí jrwfaomtwwftm;jzifh
jrwfaomtwwf&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
vufcsKd;a&wGufolukd *Pef;jzifh
a&wGufolukdpma&;ukd]]oifonf vufcsKd;a&wGufol
jzpf\? *Pef;jzifh a&wGufoljzpf\? pma&; jzpf\}}
[kajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tema&m*gjzifh qJa&;jcif;

21/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk
jyKvkyfvdí ,kwfaomtemtm;jzifh ,kwfaom
tem&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
Elem&Sdolukd
tkdif;trmem&Sdolukd (ayG;nşif;wif;wdyfpalom)

ta&jym;em&Sdolukd acsmif;qkd;em&Sdolukd
0uf¹/₂l;em&Sdolukd]]oifonf Elem&Sdoljzpf\?
tkdif;trmem&Sdol jzpf\? (ayG;nšif; wif;wdyfpaom)
ta&jym;em&Sdol jzpf\? acsmif;qkd;em&Sdol jzpf\?
0uf¹/₂l;em¹/₂dSol jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

 &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ¹/₂lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom
temjzifhjrwaom tem&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
ysm;&nfESifhwlaom rkwf,kdem (qD;csKdem)
&Sdolukd]]oifonfElem&Sdol jzpf\? tkdif;trmem&Sdol
jzpf\? (ayG;nšif;wif;wdyfpaom) ta&jym;em&Sdol jzpf\?
acsmif;qkd;em&Sdol jzpf\? 0uf¹/₂l;em¹/₂dSol jzpf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

 &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ¹/₂lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwaom
temjzifh,kwfaom tem&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
Elem&Sdolukd tkdif;trmem&Sdolukd (ayG; nšif;
wif;wdyf paom) ta&jym;em&Sdolukd
acsmif;qkd;em&Sdolukd 0uf¹/₂l;em&Sdolukd]]oifonf
ysm;&nfESifhwlaom rkwf,kdem (qD;csKdem) &Sdol
jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

 &[ef;onf &[ef;ukdqJa&;vkd ¹/₂lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwaom
temjzifhjrwaom tem&Sdolukd ajymqkd\
ysm;&nfESifhwlaom rkwf,kdem (qD;csKdem)
&Sdolukd]]oifonfysm;&nfESifhwlaom rkwf,kdem
(qD;csKdem) &Sdol jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;ygpdwftmywf oifhV

toGif]yHkoP²mef}jzifh qJa&;jcif;

22/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom
toGifjzifh,kwfaom toGif&Sdolukd ajymqkd\?
tvGef&Snfaomoludk tvGefwkdaomoludk
tvGefrnf;aomoludk tvGefjzLaomoludk]]oifonf
&SnfvGef;ol jzpf\? wkdvGef;ol jzpf\? rnf;vGef;oljzpf\?
jzLvGef;ol jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif;
cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

 &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom
toGifjzifhjrwaom toGif&Sdolukd ajymqkd\?
r&SnfvGef;oludk rwkdvGef;oludk rrnf;vGef;oludk
rjzLvGef;oludk]]oifonf &SnfvGef;ol jzpf\? wkdvGef;ol
jzpf\? rnf;vGef;ol jzpf\? jzLvGef;ol jzpf\}}
[kajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

 &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwaom
toGifjzifh,kwfaom toGif&Sdolukd ajymqkd\?
tvGef&Snfoludk tvGefwkdoludk tvGefrnf;oludk
tvGefjzLoludk]]oifonf r&SnfvGef;ol jzpf\? rwkdvGef;ol
jzpf\? rrnf;vGef;ol jzpf\? rjzLvGef;ol jzpf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

 &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwaom
toGifjzifhjrwaom toGif&Sdolukd ajymqkd\?
r&SnfvGef;oludk rwkdvGef;oludk rrnf;vGef;oludk
rjzLvGef;oludk]]oifonf r&SnfvGef;ol jzpf\?
rwkdvGef;ol jzpf\? rrnf;vGef;ol jzpf\? rjzLvGef;ol
jzpf\}}[kajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

udavomjzifh qJa&;jcif;

23/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom&m*ponfjzifh
,kwfaom &m*ponf &Sdolukd ajymqkd\
&m*x<uolukd a'gox<uolukd arm[x<uolukd]]oifonf
&m*x<uol jzpf\
a'gox<uol jzpf\
arm[x<uol jzpf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaom &m*
ponfjzifhudavom r&Sdí jrwaomolukd ajymqkd\
&m*uif;olukd a'gouif;olukd arm[uif; olukd]]oifonf
&m*x<uol jzpf\
a'gox<uol jzpf\
arm[x<uol jzpf\?}}
[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwaom
pum;jzifh,kwfaom &m*ponf &Sdolukd ajymqkd\
&m*x<uolukd a'gox<uolukd arm[x<uolukd]]oifonf
&m*uif;ol jzpf\
a'gouif;ol jzpf\
arm[uif;ol jzpf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk jyKvkyfvkdí jrwaom
pum;jzifhudavom r&Sdí jrwaomolukd ajymqkd\
&m*uif;olukd a'gouif;olukd arm[uif;olukd]]oifonf
&m*uif;ol jzpf\
a'gouif;ol jzpf\
arm[uif;ol jzpf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tmywfjzifh qJa&;jcif;

24/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvdk
t&SdeftapmfrJhudk
jyKvkyfvkdí ,kwfaomtmywfjzifh ,kwfaom

tmywfoifholukd ajymqkd\? yg&mZdutmywfoifholukd
oHCm'dodoftmywfoifholukd
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifholukd ygpdwftmywfoifholukd
yg#da'oeDtmywfoifholukd 'kuú#ftmywfoifholukd
'kAÇmoDtmywfoifholukd]]oifonf yg&mZdutmywf
oifhol jzpf\? oHCm'dodoftmywfoifhol jzpf\?
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhol jzpf\? ygpdwftmywf oifhol
jzpf\? yg#da'oeDtmywfoifhol jzpf\? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhol jzpf\? 'kAÇmoDtmywf oifhol jzpf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki ,kwfaom tmywfjzifh
(tmywf r&Sdí) jrwwfolukd ajymqdk\?
aomwmyefudk]]oifonf yg&mZdutmywf oifholjzpf\y/
'kAÇmoDtmywf oifholjzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki (tmywf r&Sdí)
jrwwfaom pum;jzifh (tmywfoifhi) ,kwfolukd ajymqkd\?
yg&mZdutmywf oifholukd/y/ 'kAÇmoDtmywf
oifholukd]]oifonf aomwmyef jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki (tmywfr½dSí)
jrwwfaompum;jzifh (tmywfr&Sdí) jrwwfolukd ajymqdk\?
aomwmyefudk]]oifonf aomwmyef jzpf\}}
[kajymqdkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

t,kwf tjrwfqJa&;jcif;rsKd;jzifh qJa&;jcif;

25/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki ,kwfaomqJa&;jcif;jzifh

,kwfaomolukd ajymqkd\? ukvm;tkyfukd qdwfukd
EGm;ukd jrnf;ukd wd&pämfukdi&Jolukd]]oifonf
ukvm;tkyfjzpf\? qdwfjzpf\? EGm;jzpf\? jrnf;jzpf\?
wd&pämfjzpf\? i&Joljzpf\? oifhtm; aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdr&Sd? raumif;aom vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif
oifa&mufxdku\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki ,kwfaom qJa&;
jcif;jzifhjrwaomolukd ajymqdk\? ynm&Sdolukd
vdr®molukd xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolukd
tMum;tjrifrm;olukd w&m;a[mwwfolukd]]oifonf
ukvm;tkyfjzpf\? qdwfjzpf\? EGm;jzpf\? jrnf;jzpf\?
wd&pämfjzpf\? i&Joljzpf\? oifhtm; aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdr&Sd? raumif;aom vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif
oifa&mufxdku\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki jrwaom qJa&;
jcif;jzifh,kwfaomolukd ajymqdk\? ukvm;tkyfukd
qdwfukd EGm;ukd jrnf;ukd wd&pämfukd
i&Jolukd]]oifonfynm&Sd jzpf\? vdr®mol jzpf\?
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdol jzpf\? tMum;tjrifrm;ol jzpf\?
w&m;a[mwwfol jzpf\? oifhtm; raumif;aom
vm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aom vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif
oif a&mufxkdu\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki jrwaom qJa&
jcif;jzifhjrwaomolukd ajymqdk\? ynm&Sdolukd
vdr®molukd xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolukd
tMum;tjrifrm;olukd w&m;a[mwwfolukd]]oifonf
ynm&Sd jzpf\? vdr®mol jzpf\? xufjrufaomynm&Sdol

jzpf\? tMum;tjrifrs;ol jzpf\? w&m;a[mwwfol jzpf\?
oifhtm; raumif;aomvm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif oif a&mufxkduf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

26/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom
'Gef;p@m; a'gif;a&Gorm; rkqkd; wHig om;a&e,form;
yef;rSKdufoGefwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom
rif;rsKd; ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

27/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom
iem;&Snfrnfaomol iem;yJhrnfaomol iem;vHk;rnfaomol
iem;us,frnfaomolirsKd;yGm;rnfaomolwdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom Ak'""&u©dwrnfaomol
"r®&u©dwrnfaomol oHC&u©dwrnfaomolwdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom aumod,tEG,f
bm&'GgZtEG,fwdkYonf ½dSukef\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh/y/]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom a*gwrtEG,f
arm*¾vmetEG,f upömetEG,f 0god|
tEG,fwdkYonf&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom usDapmifh
yef;rSKdufoGefwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom v,form; ukefonf
EGm;arG;jrLolwdkYonf ½dSukef\}}[k ajym qkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom usLx&Honf tdk;xdef;onf
&ufuef;onf om;a&e,form; qwåmonfwdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom vufcsKd;a&wGufwwfol
*Pef;jzifh a&wGufwwfol pma&;wwfolwdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom Elem&Sdol tdkif;trmem&Sdol
(ayG;n§if;wif;wdyfpaom) ta&jym;em
&Sdolacsmif;qdk;em&Sdol 0uf¹/₂l;em&SdolwdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom ysm;&nfESihfwlaom
rkwf,dkem]qD;csKdem} &SdolwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}
[kajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom &SnfvGef;ol wdkvGef;ol
rnf;vGef;ol jzLvGef;olwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}
[kajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom r&SnfvGef;ol rwdkvGef;ol
rrnf;vGef;ol rjzLvGef;olwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}
[kajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom &m*x<uol a'gox<uol
arm[x<uollwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[kajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom &m*ui;ol a'gouif;ol
arm[ui;ollwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[kajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom yg&mZdutmywfoifhol/y/
'kAÇmoDtmywf oifholllwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}
[kajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom aomwmyefwdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom ukvm;tkyf qdwf EGm; jrnf;
wd&päme;f i&Jom;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYtm;
aumif;aom vm;&m*wd r&Sd? raumif;aom

vm;&m*wdukdomvQif xdkolwdkYtvkd&Sdxdkuf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

28/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki]]pt&yfühtcsKdUaom
ynm&Sdol vdr®mol xufjrufaom ynm&Sdol
tMum;tjrirfrm;ol w&m;a[mwwfolwdkYonf &Sdukef\?
xdkolwdkYtm; raumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd?
aumif;aom vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif xkdolwdkY
a&mufxkduf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

29/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki podkY
ajymqkd\?]]tMuifolwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYum;
pifppftm;jzifh 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; a'gif;a&Gorm;
rsKd;rkqdk;wHigrsKd; om;a&e,form;rsKd;
yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd;wdkYwnf;}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV/y/

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki podkY
ajymqkd\?]]tMuifolwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYum;
pifppftm;jzifh ynm&Sdol vdr®mol xufjrufaom
ynm&Sdol tMum;tjrirfrm;ol
w&m;a[mwwfolwdkYwnf;}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

30/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki podkY
ajymqkd\?]]igwdkYum; 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; r[kwfukef?
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; r[kwfukef? rkqdk;wHigrsKd;
r[kwfukef? om;a&e,form;rsKd; r[kwfukef?
yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd; r[kwfukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]igwdkYum; ynm&Sd r[kwfukef? vdr®mol
r[kwfukef? xufjrufaom ynm&Sd r[kwfukef?

tMum;tjrifrs;ol r[kwfukef? w&m;a[mwwfol
r[kwfukef? igwdkYtm; raumif;aom vm;&m*wd&Sd?
aumif;aom vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif igwdkY
a&mufxkduf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

31/ &[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd
jyKvkyfvdki ,kwfaomtrnfjzifh ,kwfaom trnf&Sdolukd
ajymqdkV/y/ ,kwfaom trnfjzifh jrwfaom
trnf&SdolukdajymqdkV/y/ jrwfaom trnfjzifh ,kwfaom
trnf&Sdolukd ajymqdkV/y/ jrwfaom trnfjzifhjrwfaom
trnf&Sdolukd ajymqdkV/y/ ynm&Sdolukd vdr®molukd
xufjrufaom ynm &SdolukdtMum;tjrifrs;olukd
w&m;a[mwwfolukd]]oifonf ynm&Sdjzpf\
vdr®moljzpf\
tMum;tjrifrs;oljzpf\
w&m;a[mwwfoljzpf\
oifhtm;
raumif;aom vm;&m*wd r&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif oif a&mufxkduf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki podkY
ajymqkd\?]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom 'Gef;p@m;rsKd;
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; rkqdk;wHigrsKd;
om;a&e,form;rsKd; yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom ynm&Sdol vdr®mol
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdol
tMum;tjrifrs;olw&m;a[mwwfolwdkYonf &Sdukef\
xdkolwdkYtm; raumif;aom vm;&m*wd r&Sd?
aumif;aomvm;&m*wdodkYomvQif xdkolwdkY
a&mufxkduf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki podkY
ajymqdk\?]]tMuifolwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYum;
pifppftm;jzifh 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; a'gif;a&G
orm;rsKd;rkqdk;wHigrsKd;? om;a&e,form;rsKd;
yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd;wdkYwnf;}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]tMuifolwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYum;
pifppftm;jzifh ynm&Sdol vdr®mol
xufjrufaomynm&Sdol tMum;tjrifrs;ol
w&m;a[mwwfolwdkYwnf;}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd qJa&;vkd ½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd jyKvkyfvdki podkY
ajymqdk\?]]igwdkYum; 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; r[kwfukef?
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; r[kwfukef? rkqdk;wHigrsKd;
r[kwfukef? om;a&e,form;rsKd; r[kwfukef?
yef;rSdKufoGefrsKd; r[kwfukef}}[k ajymqkdtHh/ y

]]igwdkYum; ynm&Sd r[kwfukef? vdr®mol
r[kwfukef? xufjrufaom ynm&Sdol r[kwfukef?
tMum;tjrifrs;ol r[kwfukef? w&m;a[mwwfol
r[kwfukef? igwdkYtm; raumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd?
aumif;aom vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif igwdkY
a&mufxkduf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

32/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r½lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbJ
&,fjrL;vdkojzifh ,kwfaom trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifh ,kwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf &Sdolukd ajymqdk\? 'Gef;p@m;rsKd;ukd
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd;ukd rkqdk;wHigrsKd;ukd
om;a&e,form;rsKd;udk
yef;rSdKufoGefrsKd;udk]]oifonf 'Gef;p@m;rsKd;
jzpf\? a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; jzpf\? rkqkd;wHigrsKd;
jzpf\? om;a&e,form;rsKd; jzpf\? yef;rSdKufoGefrsKd;

jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbj
&,fjrL;vdkojzifh,kwfaom trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifh jrwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf&Sdolukdk ajymqdk\? rif;rsKd;ukd
ykPÖm;rsKd;ukd]]oifonf 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; jzpf\
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; jzpf\? rkqkd;wHigrsKd; jzpf\
om;a&e,form;rsKd; jzpf\? yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd; jzpf\}}
[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kAÇmoDtmywfoifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbj &,fjrL;
vdkojzifhjrwfaom trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifh ,kwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf &Sdolukdk ajymqdk\? 'Gef;p@m;rsKd;ukd
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd;ukd rkqkd;wHigrsKd;ukd
om;a&e,form;rsKd;udk
yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd;ukd]]oifonf rif;rsKd;jzpf\
ykPÖm;rsKd; jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; 'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbj
&,fjrL;vdkojzifhjrwfaom trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifh jrwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf&Sdolukdk ajymqdk\? rif;rsKd;ukd
ykPÖm;rsKd;ukd]]oifonf rif;rsKd; jzpf\? ykPÖm;rsKd;
jzpf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbj &,fjrL;vdkojzifh
t,kwfjzifh ,kwfaomolukd ajymqdk\y/ t,kwfjzifh
jrwfaomolukd ajymqdk\y/ tjrwfjzifh,kwfaomolukd
ajymqkd\y/ tjrwfjzifh jrwfaomolukd ajymqkd\
ynm&Sdolukd vdr®m olukdxufjrufaom ynm&Sdolukd

tMum;tjrifrs;olukd w&m;a[mwwfolukd]]oifonf
ynm&Sdoljzpf\? vdr®mol jzpf\? xufjrufaom ynm&Sdol
jzpf\? tMum;tjrifrs;ol jzpf\? w&m;a[mwwfol jzpf\?
oifhtm; raumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQifoif a&mufxkduf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

33/ &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbj &,fjrL;vdkojzifh
podkY qdk\]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom 'Gef;p@m;
a'gif;a&Gorm; rkqkd;wHig om;a&e,form;
yef;rSKdufoGefwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[k ajymqdkthH/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom ynm&Sdol vdr®mol
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdol tMum;tjrifrs;ol
w&m;a[mwwfolwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xdkolwdkYtm;
raumif;aom vm;&m*wd r&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif xdkolwdkY a&mufxkduf\}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbj &,fjrL;
vdkojzifhpodkY qdk\]]tMuifolwdkYonf &SdMuukef\?
xkdolwdkYum; pifppftm;jzifh 'Gef;p@m;
a'gif;a&Gorm; rkqkd;wHig om;a&e,form;
yef;rdSKufoGefwdkYwnf;}}[k ajymqdkthH/y/

]]tMuifolwdkYonf &SdMuukef\? xkdolwdkYum;
pifppftm;jzifh ynm&Sdol vdr®mol xufjruf
aomynm&Sdol tMum;tjrifrs;ol
w&m;a[mwwfolwdkYwnf;}}[k ajymqdkthH?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; 'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbj
&,fjrL;vdkojzifhpodkY qdk\]]igwdkYum;

'Gef;p@m;rsKd; a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; rkqkd;wHigrsKd;
om;a&e,form; rsKd;yef;rdSKufoGefrsKd; r[kwfukeyf}}
[k ajymqdkthh/y/

]]igwdkYum; ynm&Sdrsm; vdr®molrsm;
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolrsm;
tMum;tjrirfsm;olrsm;w&m;a[mwwfolrsm; r[kwfukeyf?
igwdkYtm; raumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd?
aumif;aomvm;&m*wdodkYomvQif igwdkY
a&mufxkduf\}}[k ajymqdkthh? pum;cGef;wdkif;
cGef;wdkif; 'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

34/ &[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvdjbJ&,fjrL;vdkojzifh
t,kwfjzifh ,kwfaomolukd ajymqdkthh/y/

t,kwfjzifh jrwfaomolukd ajymqdkthh/y/
tjrwfjzifh ,kwfaomolukd ajymqdkthh/y/
tjrwfjzifh jrwfaomolukd ajymqdkthh? ynm&Sdolukd
vdr®molukd xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolukd
tMum;tjrirfsm;olukd w&m;a[mwwfolukd]]oifonf
ynm&Sdol jzpf\? vdr®mol jzpf\? xufjrufaom ynm&Sdol
jzpf\? tMum;tjrirfsm;ol jzpf\? w&m;a[mwwfol jzpf\?
oifhtm; raumif;aomvm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif oifa&mufxkduf\}}[lí
ajymqdkthh? pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif;
'kAÇmoDtmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvdjbJ&,fjrL;vdkojzifh
podkYajymqdk\?]]pt&yfü tcsKdUukefaom
'Gef;p@m;rsm; a'gif;a&Gorm;rsm;rkqkd;wHigrsm;
om;a&e,form;rsm; yef;rSKdufoGefrsm; &Sdukef\}}[k
ajymqdkthh/y/

]]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom ynm&Sdolrsm; vdr®molrsm;
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolrsm; tMum;tjrirfsm;olrsm;
w&m;a[mwwfolrsm; &Sdukef\? xdkolwdkYtm;

raumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif xdkolwdkY
a&mufxkdufukef\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif;cGef;wdkif; 'kAÇmoDtmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbJ&,fjrL;vdkojzifh
podkYajymqdk\?]]tMuifolwdkYonf &SdMuukef\?
xkdolwdkYum; pifppftm;jzifh 'Gef;p@m;rsm;
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsm; rkqkd;wHigrsm; om;a&e,form;rsm;
yef;rdSKufoGefrsm;wnf;}}[kajymqdkdtHh/y/

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbJ&,fjrL;vdkojzifh
podkYajymqdk\?]]tMuifolwdkYonf &SdMuukef\?
xkdolwdkYum; ynm&Sdolrsm;vdr®molrsm;
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolrsm; tMum;tjrifrs;olrsm;
w&m;a[mwwfolrsm;wnf;? xdkolwdkYtm; raumif;aom
vm;&m*wd r&Sd? aumif;aom vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif
xdkolwdkY a&mufhxkduf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
pum;cGef;wdkif; cGef;wdkif; 'kAÇmoDtmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolukd rqJa&;vkd r¹/₂lwfcsvkd
t&SdeftapmfrJhukd rjyKvkyfvkdbJ&,fjrL;vdkojzifh
podkYajymqdk\?]]igwdkYum; 'Gef;p@m;rsm;
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsm; rkqkd;wHigrsm;om;a&e,form;rsm;
yef;rdSKufoGefrsm;r[kwfMuukef}}[k ajymqkdtHh/y/

]]igwdkYum; ynm&Sdolrsm; vdr®molrsm;
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolrsm;
tMum;tjrifrs;olrsm;w&m;a[mwwfolrsm; r[kwfukey?
igwdkYtm; raumif;aom vm;&m*wd r&Sd?
aumif;aomvm;&m*wdodkYomvQif igwdkY
a&mufxkduf\}}[k ajymqkdtHh? pum;cGef;wkdif;
cGef;wdkif; 'kAÇmoDtmywf oifhV

35/ teufukd a&S;¹/₂laom &[ef;? ygVdukd
a&S;¹/₂laom &[ef;? qHk;rjcf;ukd a&S;¹/₂laom &[ef;?

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, Moro0g'odu©myk'fNyD;V

- 1/ qAÁ*¾D&[ef;ajcmufyg; pwifwnfaxmifaom
toif;0if&[ef;wdkYukd qkdonf/
- 2/ wuúokdvf= twwfynmtxl;xl;ukd MuHqavh
&SdaomolwdkY\ aexkdif&mNrdKUawmfjzpfonf/
- 3/ eE´d0domv= ESpfoufzG,f
OD;csKdchHnm;jcif;&SdaomEGm;
- 4/ aum¥uurH® &SdvQif opfa&Torm; vuform;tvkyf
ausmufqpform;tvkyf[k jyefqkd&rnf/

Ã

1- rkom0g'0*f 3- ayoknodu©myk'f

36/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ckduf&efjzpfMu jiif;cHkMu
0g'uGJjym;jcif;odkY a&mufMuukefaom
&[ef;wdkYxHodkY acsmypfukef;wkdufaom pum;ukd
ydkYaqmifMuukefV

p&[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí p&[ef;ESifh
uGJjym;atmif xkd&[ef;ukd ajymMum;ukef\? xkd&[ef;\
pum;ukd em;axmifí xkd&[ef;ESifh uGJjym;atmif
p&[ef;ukd ajymMum;ukef\?
xkdodkYajymMum;jcif;aMumifh rjzpfaom
ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; jzpfyGm;ukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; twkdif;xuftvGef yGm;rsm;jcif;
us,fjyefYjcif;odkY a&mufukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
ckduf&efjzpfMu jiif;cHkMu 0g'uGJjym;
jcif;odkYa&mufMuukefaom &[ef;wdkYxHodkY
acsmypfukef;wkdufaom pum;ukd
tb,fhaMumifhydkYaqmifukefbdoenf;? p&[ef;\ pum;ukd
em;axmifí p&[ef;ESifh uGJjym;atmif xkd&[ef;ukd
ajymMum;ukefbdoenf;? xkd&[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí
xkd&[ef;ESifh uGJjym;atmif p&[ef;ukd
ajymMum;ukefbdoenf;? xkdodkY
ajymMum;jcif;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom
ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; jzpfyGm;ukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; twkdif;xuftvGef yGm;rsm;jcif;
us,fjyefYjcif;odkY a&mufukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsume\? tjyppfy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh
ujh&JUjyppfwifMuNyD;vQifjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf ckduf&ef jzpfMujiif;cHkMu
0g'uGJjym;jcif;odkY a&mufMuukefaom
&[ef;wdkYtxHodkY acsmypfukef;wdkufaom
pum;ukdydkYaqmifukef\? p&[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí
p&[ef;ESifh uGJjym;atmif xkd&[ef;ukd
ajymMum;ukef\? xkd&[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí
xkd&[ef;ESifh uGJjym;atmif p&[ef;ukd
ajymMum;ukef\? xkdodkY ajymMum;jcif;aMumifh
rjzpfao;aom ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; jzpfyGm;ukef\?
jzpfNyD;aom ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; twkdif;xuftvGef
yGm;rsm;jcif; us,fjyefYjcif;odkY a&mufukef\
[lonfrSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS)

tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,mufsm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
ckduf&efjzpfMu jiif;cHkMu 0g'uGjjym;jcif;odkY
a&mufMuukefaom &[ef;wdkYxHodkY
acsmypfukef;wkdufaom pum;ukd tb,hfaMumifh
ydkYaqmifMuukefbdoenf;? p&[ef;\pum;ukd em;axmifí
p&[ef;ESifh uGjjym;atmif xkd&[ef;ukd
ajymMum;ukefbdoenf;? xkd&[ef;\pum;ukd em;axmifí
xkd&[ef;ESifh uGjjym;atmif p&[ef;ukd
ajymMum;ukefbdoenf;? xkdodkY
ajymMum;jcif;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom
ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; jzpfyGm;ukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
ckduf&efwdkYonfvnf; twkdif;xuftvGef yGm;rsm;jcif;
us,fjyefYjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm; wkd;í MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

52/ 3-37/]]&[ef;wdkYtm; acsmypfukef;wkdufaom
pum;ukd ajymqdkjcif; aMumifhygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

3- ayoknodu©myk'f tzGifh

38/ acsmypfukef;wkdufjcif; rnfonf rdrdtm;
cspfcifapvkdaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
uGjjym;apvkdaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;
ptaMumif;ESpfyg;wdkYjzifh acsmypfukef;wkduf/
trsKd;Zmwftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
trnftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?tEG,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tvkyftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?twwfynmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

tema&m*gtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
toGif]yHkoP²mef}tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? npfnrf;rl
udavomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tmywftm;jzifh vnf;aumif;?
qJa&;jcif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
q,fyg;aomtaMumif;wdkYjzifhacsmypfukef;wkdufaom
pum;ukd ydkYaqmifV

trsKd;Zmwf rnfonf ,kwfaom trsKd;Zmwf jrwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf[lí ESprfsKd; &SdV

,kwfaom trsKd;Zmwf rnfonf 'Gef;p@m;trsKd;Zmwf
a'gif;a&Gorm;trsKd;Zmwf rkqdk; wHigtrsKd;Zmwf
om;a&e,form;trsKd;Zmwf
yef;rdSKufoGeftrsKd;Zmwfwnf;? pum; ,kwfaom
trsKd;Zmwf rnfV

jrwfaom trsKd;Zmwf rnfonf rif;rsKd;Zmwf
ykPÖm;rsKd;Zmwfwnf;? pum; jrwfaomtrsKd;Zmwf
rnfV/y/

qJa&;jcif; rnfonf ,kwfaom qJa&;jcif; jrwfaom
qJa&;jcif;[lí ESprfsKd; &SdV

,kwfaom qJa&;jcif; rnfonf (oifonf) ukvm;tkyfjzpf\?
okd;jzpf\? EGm;jzpf\? jrnf;jzpf\? wd&pämejfzpf\?
i&Joljzpf\? oifhtm; aumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd?
raumif;aomvm;&m*wdodkYomvQif oifa&mufxkduf\
[lívnf;aumif;? ,tu©&m btu©&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?
a,mufsm;edrdwf rdef;redrdwfjzifh vnf;aumif;
(qJa&;jcif;wnf;)/ pum; ,kwfaom qJa&;jcif;rnfV

jrwfaom qJa&;jcif; rnfonfum; oifonf ynm&Sdol
jzpf\? vdr®mol jzpf\? xufjrufhaom ynm&Sdol jzpf\?
tMum;tjrirfsm;ol jzpf\? w&m;a[mwwfol jzpf\? oifhtm;
raumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif oif a&mufxkduf\[k
qJa&;jcif;wnf;? pum; jrwfaom qJa&;jcif; rnfV

39/ &[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd p
rnfaom&[ef;u]'Gef;p@m;rsKd;wnf;?
a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd;wnf;? rkqkd;wHigrsKd;wnf;?
om;a&e,form;rsKd;wnf;? yef;rdSKufoGefrsKd;wnf;}[lí
qkd\}}[k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd prnfaom&[ef;u]rif;rsKd;wnf;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;wnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukdydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd prnfaom&[ef;u]iem;&Snfrnf\
iem;yJhrnf? iem;vHk;rnf? iem;us,frnf?
irsKd;yGm;rnf}[líajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywfoifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]Ak'""&ud©wrnf? "r®&u©dwrnf?
oHC&u©dwrnf}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]aumod,tEG,fwnf;?
bm&'GgZtEG,fwnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]a*gwrtEG,fwnf;?

arm^{*3/4}vmetEG,fwnf;? upömetEG,fwnf;? 0god|
tEG,fwnf;}[líajymqkd\}][k

acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywfoifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd

prnfaom&[ef;u]usDapmifhwnf;? yef;rdSKufoGefwnf;}
[k ajymqkd\}][k

acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukdydkYaqmiftHh?

pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd prnfaom&[ef;u v,form;wnf;?

ukefonfwnf;? EGm;arG;jrLolwnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}][k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?

pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd

prnfaom&[ef;u]usLx&Honfwnf;? tkd;xdef;onfwnf;?
&ufuef;onfwnf;? om;a&e,form;wnf;? qwåmonfwnf;}[lí

ajymqkd\}][k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif;cGef;wkdif;

ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd

prnfaom&[ef;u]vufcsKd;a&wGufwwfolwnf;? *Pef;jzifh
a&wGufwwfolwnf;? pma&wwfolwnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}][k

acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywfoifhV

40/ &[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd p

rnfaom&[ef;u]Elem&Sdolwnf;? tkdif;trm&Sdolwnf;?
(ayG;nšif; wif;wdyfpaom) ta&jym; em&Sdolwnf;?

acsmif;qkd;em&Sdolwnf;? 0uf^{1/2}l;em&Sdolwnf;}[lí

ajymqkd\}}[k acsmypfukef;wkduf
pum;ukdydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]ysm;&nfESifhwlaom
rkwf,kdem]qD;csKdem} &Sdolwnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd prnfaom&[ef;u]tvGef&Snf\
tvGefwkd\? tvGefrnf;\? tvGefjzL\}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd prnfaom&[ef;u]r&SnfvGef;?
rwdkvGef;? rrrnf;vGef;? rjzLvGef;}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd prnfaom&[ef;u]&m*x<uol
a'gox<uol arm[x<uol}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]&m*uíf;olwnf;? a'gouíf;olwnf;?
arm[uíf;olwnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}}[k acsmypfukef;wkduf
pum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd

prnfaom&[ef;u]yg&mZdutmywf oifholwnf;?
oHCm'dodoftmywf oifholwnf;?
xkv'pöOf;tmywfoifholwnf;? ygpdwftmywf oifholwnf;?
yg#da'oeDtmwywf oifholwnf;? 'kuú#ftmywf oifholwnf;?
'kAÇmoDtmwywf oifholwnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}][k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]aomwmyefwnf;}[lí ajymqkd\}][k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]ukvm;tkyfwnf;? okd;wnf;? EGm;wnf;?
jrnf;wnf;? wd&pämeffwnf;? i&Jolwnf;? xkd&[ef;tm;
aumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd? raumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif xkd&[ef; a&mufxkduf\}[lí
ajymqkd\}][k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif;
cGef;wkdif;ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]oifhukd
prnfaom&[ef;u]ynm&Sdolwnf;? vdr®molwnf;?
xufjrufaom ynm&Sdolwnf;? tMum;tjrifrsm;olwnf;?
w&m;a[mwwfolwnf;? xkd&[ef;tm; raumif;aom
vm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aomvm;&m *wdodkYomvQif
xkd&[ef;a&mufxkduf\}[lí ajymqkd\}][k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukdydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

41/ &[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]prnfaom &[ef;onf]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom
'Gef;p@m;rsKd; a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd; rkqkd;wHigrsKd;

om;a&e,form;rsKd; yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\}[k ajymqdk\? xdk&[ef;onf tjcm;olukd
qdkonfr[kwf? oifhukdomvQif qdk\}][k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]prnfaom &[ef;onf]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom
rif;rsKd; ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkYonf &Sdukef\}[k ajymqdk\?
xdk&[ef; onftjcm;olukd qdkonf r[kwf? oifhukdomvQif
qdk\}][k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]prnfaom &[ef; onf]pt&yfü tcsKdUaom
ynm&Sdolrsm; vdr®molrsm; xufjrufaom
ynm&Sdolrsm; tMum;tjrifrs;olrsm;
w&m;a[mwwfolrsm; &Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYtm;
raumif;aom vm;&m*wdr&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif xkdolwdkY a&mufxkduf\}[lí
ajymqkd\? xdk&[ef;onftjcm;olukd qdkonf r[kwf?
oifhukdomvQif qdk\}][k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
'kuú#ftmywfoifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]prnfaom &[ef;onf]tMuifolwdkYonf
&Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYum; pifppftm;jzifh
'Gef;p@m;rsKd; a'gif;a&G orm;rsKd;rkqkd;wHigrsKd;
om;a&e,form;rsKd; yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd;wdkYwnf;}[k
ajymqdk\? xdk&[ef; onftjcm;olukd qdkonf r[kwf?
oifhukdomvQif qdk\}][k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]prnfaom &[ef;onf]tMuifolwdkYonf

&Sdukef\? xkdolwdkYum; pifppftm;jzifh
ynm&Sdolrsm; vdr®molrsm;
xufjrufaomynm&Sdolrsm; tMum;tjrifrsmlrsm;
w&m;a[mwwfolrsm;wnf;}]k ajymqkd\
xkd&[ef;onftjcm;olukd qdkonf r[kwf? oifhukdomvQif
qdk\}}[k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkYaqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]prnfaom &[ef; onf]igwdkYum;
'Gef;p@m;rsKd; r[kwfukef? a'gif;a&Gorm;rsKd;
r[kwfukef? rkqkd;wHigrsKd; r[kwf ukef?
om;a&e,form;rsKd; r[kwfukef? yef;rSKdufoGefrsKd;
r[kwfukef}[k ajymqkd\
qdkonf r[kwf? oifhukdomvQif qdk\}}[k
acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd ydkY aqmiftHh?
pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif; 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY]]prnfaom &[ef;onf]igwdkYum;
ynm&SdolwdkY r[kwfukef? vdr®mollwdkY r[kwfukef?
xufjrufaom ynm &SdollwdkYr[kwfukef?
tMum;tjrifrsmlwdkY r[kwfukef?
w&m;a[mwwfollwdkY r[kwfukef? igwdkY
tm;raumif;aom vm;&m *wdr&Sd? aumif;aom
vm;&m*wdodkYomvQif igwdkY a&mufxkduf\
[líajymqkd\
xdk&[ef;onf tjcm;olukd qdkonf r[kwf?
oifhukdomvQif qdk\}}[k acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

42/ &[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí (tjcm;)
&[ef;txHodkY acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? pum;cGef;wkdif; cGef;wkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;\ pum;ukd em;axmifí &[ef;r[kwfol
txHodkY acsmypfukef;wkduf
pum;ukdhYdkYaqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfolwdkY\ pum;ukd em;axmifí
(tjcm;) &[ef;txHodkY acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfol\ pum;ukd em;axmifí
&[ef;r[kwfoltxHodkY acsmypfukef;wkdufpum;ukd
ydkYaqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

43/ rdrdtm; rcspfcifapvkdaom &[ef;?
ruGjjym;apvkdaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywffroifh/

wwd, ayoknodu©myk'f NyD;V

1- rkom0g'0*f 4-y'aom"r®odu©myk'f

44/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0x→djynf temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
OygoumwdkYtm; w&m;ukdyk'fNydKif ydkYcsukef\
OygoumwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü r½kdaoukef?
rwkwf0yfukef? wlaom toufarG;jcif;r&Sdukefonf jzpfí
aeukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf OygoumwdkYtm;
w&m;ukdyk'fNydKif ydkYcsukefbdoenf;?
OygoumwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü r½kdaoukef?
rwkwf0yfukef? wlaomtoufarG;jcif;r&Sdukefonf jzpfí
aeukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\
tjypfjyajymqdkMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQifjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/]&[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf OygoumwdkYtm;w&m;ukd yk'fNyKdif
ydkYcsukef\? OygoumwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü
r^{1/2}kdaoukef? rwkwf0yfukef?
wlaomtoufarG;jcif;r&Sdukefonf jzpfí aeukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
OygoumwdkYtm; w&m;ukd yk'fNydkif tb,phaMumifh
ydkYcsukefbdoenf;? OygoumwdkYonfvnf; &[ef;wdkYü
r^{1/2}dkaoukef? rwkyf0yfukef? wlaom
toufarG;jcif;r&Sdukefonfjzpfí aeMuukef\ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaoctrl) onfrMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm; wdk;íMunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

53/ 4-45/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfaom oltm;
w&m;udk yk'fNyKdif ydkYcs jim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifU\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmU[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

4- y'aom"r®odu©myk'f tzGifU

46/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]&[ef;}}[lítvdk&Sdtyf\

&[ef;r[kwfaomol rnfonf &[ef;a,musfm;
&[ef;rdef;rudk csefxm;í <uif;usefaomolonf
&[ef;r[kwfaomol rnfV

yk'fNyKdif rnfonf yk'fNydKif? aemufyk'fNydKif?
tu©&mwpfvkH;csif;NydKif? o'´gtaygif;NyKdifwnf;/

yk'fNyKdif rnfonf wpfNydKifeuf &Gwfqdkí
wpfNydKifeuf NyD;qHk;ap\]tcsDtcs NydKifwlus\}/

aemufyk'fNyKdif rnfonf toD;tjcm; &GwfqdkNyD;rS
wpfNyKdifeuf NyD;qHk;ap\]tcsDrrQ NyKdifwlcs\}/

tu©&mwpfvHk;csif;NyKdif rnfonf]½lyH tedpöH}}
[lí qdkaomtcg ½l[lí tMum;ü
usap\]½ltu©&mwpfvHk;om oHNyKdif&Gwfqdk\}/

o'´gtaygif;NyKdif rnfonf (q&mu)]½lyH tedpöH}}[lí
qdkpOf (vllomraPu)]a0'em tedpöm}}[lí
toH>rufqdk\]tedpöyk'fcsif; NyKdifwl us\}/

tMuif yk'fNyKdifonfvnf;aumif;?
aemufyk'fNyKdifonfvnf;aumif;?
tu©&mwpfvHk;csif;NyKdifonfvnf;aumif;?
o'´gtaygif;NyKdifonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\? ptvHk;pHkonf
yk'fNyKdif rnfV

w&m; rnfonf bk&m;a[mw&m; om0ua[mw&m;
&aoha[mw&m; ewfa[mw&m;t]uxmESifUpyfaomw&m;
ygVdawmfESifUpyfaom w&m;wnf;/

ydkYcsjim;tHh[lonf yk'fjzifU ydkYcstHh? yk'fwdkif;
yk'fwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tu©&mjzifU ydkYcstHh? tu©&mwdkif;
tu©&mwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

47/ &[ef;r[kwfolukd &[ef;r[kwfol[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
w&m;udk yk'fNydKif ydkYcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfolukd ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf w&m;ukd
yk'fNyKdif ydkYcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfolludk &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;ukd
yk'fNyKdif ydkYcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;udk &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

&[ef;ukd ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;udk &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

48/ (vl omraPESifU) wpfNyKdifeuf ygVdoif,ltHh?
tmywf roifh/

(vl omraPESifh) wpfNyKdifeuf o&ZÑm,ftHh? tmywf
roifh/

trsm;tm;jzifU avhvmNyD;aom usrf;*efudk
&Gwfqkdaom vlomraPtm; axmufay;tHh? tmywfroifh/

aMumuf&GUHpGm ygVdudk &GwfqkdaeqJ
vlomraPtm; axmufay;tHh? tmywf roifh/

¹/₂l;aom&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ y'aom"r®odu©myk'f NyD;V

1-rkom0g'0*f 5-o[ao,s odu©myk'f

49/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tmV0Djynf t*³/₄gV0apwDü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg OygoumwdkYonf
w&m;emtHhaomiSg ausmif;t&HodkY vmukef\?
w&m;a[mNyD;aomtcgrax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYonf
rdrdwdkYae&mausmif;odkY <uoGm;ukef\?
&[ef;i,fwdkYrSmrlum; xkdw&m;a[m&m Z&yfüyifvQif
OygoumwdkYESifUtwl owdvGwfuif;vsuf
ynmtqiftjcifr&SdbJ t0wfukd,fü ruyfrlí a,mif,rf;
jrnfwrf;um usD;oHuJhodkY a[mufvsuf tdyfukef\

OygoumwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifaumif;wdkYonf owdvGwfuif;vsuf
ynmtqiftjcifr&SdbJ t0wfudk,fü ruyfrlí a,mif,rf;
jrnfwrf;um usD;oHujhodkY
a[mufukefvsuftdyfukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\?

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfc tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkOygoumwdkY\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muhonfomwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;
r[kwfaom olESifhtwl tdyfukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;i,fwdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
ujh&JUjyfpwfMuNyD;vQifjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;r[kwfaom olESifhtwl tdyfukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;r[kwfolwdkYESifhtwl tdyfukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
p (&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYyifvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfaom olESifhtwl
tdyfjcif;ukd jyKjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; podkYvQif
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

50/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tmV0Djynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlNyD;
vQifaumorÁDjynfodkY c&D;a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrl\
tpOftwkdif; c&D;a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrlonf
&SdaomfaumorÁDjynfodkY a&mufawmfrl\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdaumorÁDjynf
A'&dum½Hkausmif; wdkufüoDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkYonf toQif&m[kvmukd]]ighoQif&m[kvm
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]&[ef;r[kwfaomolESifhtwl rtdyf&]
[k odu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl? ighoQif&m[kvm
tdyf&efae&mukd odavmh}}[kqdkukef\ xdktcg
toQif&m[kvmonf tdyf&ef ae&mukd r&onf jzpfí
usifBuD;pGefY&m 0pöuk#Düttyf\ xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf nOfh\ rkd;aomuf,Htcgü xawmfrlí
0pöuk#DodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif acsmif;[efYawmfrl\
toQif&m[kvmonfvnf; acsmif;[efYav\

]]pae&mü rnfolenf;}}[k (ar;awmfrl&m)/

]]jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyf &m[kvmygwnf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

]]&m[kvm oifonf tb,fhaMumifh pae&mü
aebdoenf;}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

xdktcg toQif&m[kvmonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufxm;V

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;r[kwfaom olESifh ESpfnoHk;nOfh twlwuG tdyfjcif;ukd
jyKjcif;iSgcGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

54/ 5- (c) 51/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfaom olESifh
ESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhxuf tvGef (wpfrkd;wpf&Hwnf;aom
ausmif;ü) twlwuG tdyfjCIF;ukd jyKjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-o[ao,sodu©myk'f tzGifh

52/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV
&[ef;r[kwfaom ol rnfonf &[ef;ukd csefxm;í
<uif;aom olonf &[ef;r[kwfaom olrnfv
ESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhxuf tvGef[lonf ESpfnOfh
oHk;nOfhxuf ykdvGefí/
twlwuG[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/
tdyf&m ae&m rnfonf tvHk;pHktrkd; &Sdaom
tvHk;pHktumt&H &Sdaom? trsm;tm;jzifh
trkd;&Sdaom trsm;tm;jzifh tumt&H &Sdaom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mwnf;/
tdyfjCIF;ukd jyKjim;tH
[lonf av;&ufajrmufaomaeYü ae0ifaomtcg
&[ef;r[kwfoltdyfonf&Sdaomf &[ef;onf tdyftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV
&[ef;onf tdyfonf&Sdaomf &[ef;r[kwfolonf
avsmif;tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
ESpfOD;vHk;rlvnf; tdyfMuukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV
xí tzefwvJvJ tdyfukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
53/ &[ef;r[kwfolukd &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
ESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhxuf tvGeftwluwG tdyfjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfolukd ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí ESpfnOfh
oHk;nOfhxuf tvGef twlwuG tdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfolukd &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ESpfnOfh
oHk;nOfhxuf tvGef twlwuGtdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

trkd;xuf0uf tumt&Hxuf0uf &Sdaom ae&mü
(twlwuG tdyfjim;tHh)? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;ukd &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;udk &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

54/ ESpfnOhf oHk;nOfh aetHh? ESpfnOhf
oHk;nOfhatmuf ,kwfavsmhí aetHh?
ESpfnOhfaeNyD;íoHk;nOfhajrmufü t½kPfrwufrD xí
wpfzef aetHh? trdk;tvHk;pHk&Sdaomfvnf; tumt&H
vHk;vHk;r&Sdaom ae&mü aetHh? tumt&HtvHk;pHk
&Sdaomfvnf; trdk;vHk;vHk; r&Sdaom ae&mü aetHh?
trsm;tm;jzifh trdk;r&Sdaomç trsm;tm;jzifh
tumt&Hr&Sdaom ae&mü aetHh?
&[ef;r[kwfolonftdyfaeí &[ef;onf xdkiftHh? &[ef;onf
tdyfaeí &[ef;r[kwfolonf xdkiftHh?
ESpfOD;pvHk;aomfvnf; xdkifaeukeftHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

ylör o[ao,sodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-rkom0g'0*f 6-'kwd,o[ao,sodu©myk'f

55/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolaX;\

t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQiftEk½k'gonf
om0w→djynfodkY <uoGm;&mnaecsrftcsdefwGif
aumovwdkif; Zeyk'f&Gmwpf&GmodkY a&mufV

xdktcg xdk&Gmü rdef;rwpfamufonf
{nfhonfwnf;cdk&ef tdrfudk jyKvkyfxm;V
xdktcgtoQiftEk½k'gonf xdkrdef;rxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xdkrdef;rudk]]ESr tu,fí
0efrav;ygrlum;{nfhonfwnf;cdk&ef tdrfü
wpfnOfhaevdk\}}[k ajymqdkV

toQifbk&m; aeawmfrlygavmh[k (avQmuf\)/
tjcm;c&D;onfwdkYvnf;
xdkrdef;rxHodkYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif
xdkrdef;rudk]]t&Siffr oifhtm; tu,fí 0efrav;ygrlum;
{nfhonfwnf;cdk&eftdrfü wpfnOfhrQ
wnf;cdkMuyg&ap}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV

tarmifwdkY þ&[ef;onf a&SUOD;pGm <uvm\?
xdk&[ef; cGifhjyKygu aeukefavmh[k (qdk\)/ xdktcg
xdkc&D;onfwdkYonf toQiftEk½k'g rax&fxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQiftEk½k'gudk]]toQifbk&m;toQiftm; tu,fí
0efrav;ygrlum; {nfhonfwnf;cdk&ef tdrfü
wpfnOfhrQwnf;cdkMuyg&ap}}[k avQmufMuukefV

'g,umwdkY aeukefavmh[k (rdefYqdk\)/

xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf toQiftEk½k'gudk jrifonfESifh
wpfNyKdifeuf wyfrufpdwf jzpfaeV xdktcgxdkrdef;ronf
toQiftEk½k'gxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQiftEk½k'gukd]]toQifbk&m;
toQifonfpvlwdkYESifha&m>yef;aomaMumifh
csrf;ompGm ae&rnf r[kwfyg? toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefygonf? tuREkfyfonf toQifbk&m;\
anmifapmif;]ckwif} udk tdrfwGif;ü cif;ay;ygtHh}}[k
avQmufV

toQiftEk½k'g qdwfqdwfaeí vufcHavV

xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf toQiftEk½k'g\
anmifapmif;udk tdrfwGif;ü cif;í t0wfwefqmaumif;pGm
0wfpm;qif;ifNyD;vQif oif;ysHUarT;BuKdifaom
eHUomteHUwdkYjzifh BuKdifvSKdifapvsuf
toQiftEk½k'gxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQiftEk½k'gudk]]toQifbk&m; toQifonf
tvGeftqif;vS\? ½lcsifpzG,f &Sd\? MunfndKzG,f
aumif;vS\ tuREkfyfonfvnf; tqif;vSygonf/
½lcsifpzG,f&Sdygonf? MunfndKzG,faumif;ygonf/
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygonf? wynfhawmfronf
toQifbk&m;\ r,m;jzpfvdkyg\}}[k avQmufV podkY
avQmufaomtcg toQiftEk½k'grax&fonfqdwfqdwf aeV
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
xdkrdef;ronf toQiftEk½k'gudk]]toQifbk&m; toQifonf
tvGeftqif;vS\? ½lcsifpzG,f &Sd\?
MunfndKzG,faumif;vS\? tuREkfyf onfvnf;
tvGeftqif;vSygonf? ½lcsifpzG,f &Sdygonf?
MunfndKzG,faumif;ygonf? toQifbk&m; awmif;yef
ygonf? toQifonf wynfhawmfrESifh
Opömypönf;tm;vHk;udk odrf;ydkufcH,lawmfrlyg}}
[kavsmufV

toQiftEk½k'gonf oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
qdwfqdwfaeV

xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf t0wfxbDudk cRwfí
toQiftEk½k'g\ a&SUrS pBuøvnf; avQmuf\? &yfvnf;
&yf\? xdkifvnf; xdkif\? tdyfvnf; tdyf\? xdktcg
toQiftEk½k'gonf (rsufpdtp&Sdaom) fajEwdkYudk
atmufodkYcsi xdkrdef;rudk Munfhvnf; rMunfh?
pum;vnf; rajym (aeawmfrl\)/

xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf]]tcsif;wdkY tHhzG,f
&SdpGwum;? tcsif;wdkY rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfpGwum;?
rsm;pGmaom vlwdkYonf ighudk t&mtaxmifaom

Opömypönf;jzifh apvTwfí awmif;&rf;ukef\?
(aphpyfaMumif;vrf;Muukef\)/ b&[ef;onfum;
igukd,fwdkif awmif;yefygvuf
igESifhOpömypönf;tm;vHk;udk odrf;ydkufcH,lzdkY&ef
tvdkr&Sd}}[k qdkí xbDudk 0wfNyD;vQif
toQiftEk½k'g\ ajcwdkYüOD;acgif;jzifh 0yfvQKd;vsuf
toQiftEk½k'gudk]]toQifbk&m; rdkufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onftavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
wynfhawmfrudk vTrf;rdk;usa&mufcJhygNyD/
wynfhawmfronf podkY rawmfravsmfaom trludk
jyKrdyg\? toQifbk&m; toQifonf wynfhawmfr\tjypfudk
tjypftm;jzifh aemifftcg apmihfpnf;yg&jcif;iSg
onf;cHawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmufV

]]ESr aumif;ygNyD? rdkufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onhftavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfhonf
oifhudk vTrf;rdk;ESdyfpufcJh\? oifonf podkY
rawmfravsmfaom trludk jyKrd\? ESr oifonf
tMuifaMumifh tjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh jrifi
w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm ukpm;\? xdkYaMumifh oif\
xdktjypfudk igwdkY onf;cHukeyV ESr tMuifolonf
tjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh jrifi w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm
ukpm;\? aemifftcgüvnf; apmifhpnf;\? podkY jyKjcif;onf
bk&m;\tqHk;trü BuD;yGm;aMumif;omvQif jzpf\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf xdknOhfvGefojzifh
toQiftEk½k'gudk rGefjrwfaom cjzG,f
abmZOjzifha&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif udk,fwdkif vkyfauR;vsuf
qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrSvufz,fNyD;aomtcg
toQiftEk½k'gudk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeV

wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom xkdrdef;rudk
toQiftEk½k'gonf w&m;pum;jzifh (tusdK;pD;yGg;udk)

odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apV

xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf toQiftEk $\frac{1}{2}$ k'""gu
w&m;pum;jzifh tusdK;pD;yGg;udk odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;aptyfNyD;jzpf&um; toQif tEk $\frac{1}{2}$ k'""gtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; w&m;awmfonf tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygayV toQifbk&m;
w&m;awmfonftvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygayV
toQifbk&m; Oyrmaomfum;]]arSmufxm;onfudk
vSefjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm;vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfhrnf}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;
ptwlomvQiftoQiftEk $\frac{1}{2}$ k'""gonf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh w&m;awmfudk jyawmfrlygayV
toQifbk&m; xdkwynfhawmfronf
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
w&m;awmfudkvnf;udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
oHCmawmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
toQifonfwynfhawmfrudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygodumr[lí rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufV

xdktcg toQiftEk $\frac{1}{2}$ k'""gonf om0w→djynfodkY oGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\?
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQiftEk $\frac{1}{2}$ k'""gonf rmwk*grESifhtwl tdyfbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQiftEk $\frac{1}{2}$ k'""gudk
rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh

uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQifjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/]]tEk½k'g oifonf
rmwk*grESifhtwltidyf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ tEk½k'g oifonf
tb,hfaMumifhrmwk*grESifhtwltidyfbdoenf;/ tEk½k'g
p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onfrMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

55/ 6-56/]]tMuif&[ef;onf rmwk*grESifhtwltidyfjcf;udk jyKjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-'kwd, o[ao,sodu©myk'f tzGifh

57/ tMuif\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lítvdk&Sdtyf\

rmwk*gr\lonf vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl; (ewf) r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&pämefr r[kwf?
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh ,aeYUarG;zGm;aom oli,fryif
jzpfapumrl rmwk*gr rnf? xdkYxufBuD;aom
rdef;rjzpfrlum; qdkzG,f&mr&Sd/

twl\lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

tdyf&mae&m rnfonf trdk;tvHk;pHk &Sdaom
tumt&H tvHk;pHk&Sdaom ae&m?
trsm;tm;jzifhtrdk;&Sdaom trsm;tm;jzifh
tumt&H&Sdaom ae&mwnf;/

tdyfjci;udk jyKjim;tHh[lonf ae0ifaomtcgü
rmwk*grtdyfaeaomf &[ef;onf tdyfjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;tdyfaeaomf rmwk*gronf
tdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ ESpfOD;vHk;rlvnf;
tdyfukeytHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xí tzefwvJvJ
tdyfukeytHh? ygpdwftmywfoifh\

58/ rmwk*grudk rmwk*gr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
twltdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
rmwk*grü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí twltdyfjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ rmwk*grü rmwk*gr
r[kwf[ktrSwf&Sdonf jzpfí twltdyfjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

trdk;wpf0uf tumt&Hwpf0uf &Sdaom ausmif;ü
(tdyftHh)? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

bDvl;rESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
NydwåmrESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
y@KufESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wd&pämefrESifhaomfvnf;aumif; twltdyfjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rmwk*gr r[kwfolü rmwk*gr[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rmwk*gr r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

rmwk*gr r[kwfolü rmwk*gr r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

59/ trdk;tvHk;pHk &Sdí tumt&HvHk;0 r&Sdaom
ae&m? tumt&HtvHk;pHk &Sdí trdk;vHk;0r&Sdaom
ae&m? trsm;tm;jzifh trdk;r&Sdaom trsm;tm;jzifh
tumt&Hr&Sdaom ae&mü tmywfroifh/

rmwk*grtdyfaomf &[ef;onf xdkifaetHh?
&[ef;tdyfaomf rmwk*gr xdkifaetHh? ESpfOD;vHk;rl

vnf;xdkifaeukeftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; vnf;tmywf roifh/

q| 'kwd,o[ao,sodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-rkom0g'0*f 7-"r®a'oemodu©myk'f

60/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifO'g,Donf
om0w→djynf tdrfodkY uyfwufaom &[ef;jzpf\?
tdrfaygif;rsm;pGmodkY csOf;uyfV

toQifO'g,Donf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf tdrfwpftdrf odkYcsOf;uyfV/
xdktcg tdrf&Siffronf tdrfwHcg;0ü ae\? tdrf&Sifr\
acR;rum; tcef;wHcg;0üae\ xdkYaemuf toQifO'g,Donf
tdrf&SifrxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif tdrf&Sifr\
em;&if;odkY uyfíw&m;a[mV xdktcg
acR;rjzpfoltm;]]todkYenf; xdk&[ef;onf igha,mu©r\
oa,mufvif]vifi,f} avavm? odkYr[kwf
jyuf&,fajymqdkavoavm}}[k tMuHjzpfV xdktcg
toQifO'g,Dhonf tdrf&Sifr\ em;&if;odkY csOf;uyfí
w&m;a[mNyD;vQif tdrf&Sifr\ acR;rxHodkY
csOf;uyfíacR;r\ em;&if;odkY uyfí w&m;a[mV xdktcg
tdrf&Sifrtm;]]todkYenf; xdk&[ef;onfighacR;r\
oa,mufvif]vifi,f}avavm? odkYr[kwf
jyuf&,fajymqdkavoavm}}[ktMuHjzpfV xdkYaemuf
toQifO'g,Donf acR;rjzpfol\ em;&if;odkY uyfí
w&m;a[mNyD;vQifjyef<uoGm;V

xdktcg tdrf &Sifronf acR;rudk]],f acR;r þ&[ef;onf
oifhtm; tb,fpum;udkajymqdkbdoenf;}}[k ar;V

t&Sifr tuREkfyftm; w&m;udk a[myg\?
t&Sifrudkrlum; tb,fpum;udk ajymqdkygo enf;[k
(jyefar;\\)/

Bighudkvnf; w&m;a[m\\}}[k (qdk\\)/

xdkrdef;rwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifO'g,Donf
em;&if;odkY uyfí w&m;a[mbdoenf;? vGwfvGwfvvyfvyf
yGifhyGifhvif;vif; w&m;a[moifhonf r[kwfygavm}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkrdef;rwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifO'g,Donf
rmwk*grtm; w&m;a[mbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ xdktcg
xdk&[ef;wdkYonftoQifO'g,Dudk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\y/]]O'g,D oifonf rmwk*grtm;
w&m;a[m\\lonf rSefoavm}}[kpdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;tb,hfaMumifh oifonf rmwk*grtm;
w&m;a[mbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfaoma,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf rmwk*grtm; w&m;udk
a[mjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywfoifh\\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

61/ xdktcg OygodumrwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYudk
awGUjrfvQif]]toQifbk&m;wdkY awmif;yefyg
onfw&m;a[mMuygukefavm}][k avQmufMuukefV

ESr rmwk*grtm; w&m;a[mjcif;iSg rtyf[k
(qdkMuukef\)/

toQifwdkY awmif;yefyg\? ig;cGef; ajcmufcGef;aom
pum;wdkYjzifh w&m;a[mMuygukefavmh?
prQavmufjzifh w&m;udk odjcif;iSg wwfaumif;yg\[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

]]ESr rmwk*grtm; w&m;a[mjcif;iSg rtyf}][k
(ajymqdkNyD;)
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö}&SdMuukefí
w&m;ra[mMuukef/

OygodumrwdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifwdkYonf
igwdkYu awmif;yef wdkufwGef;tyfukef vsufw&m;udk
ra[mukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcsume?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf OygodumrwdkY\ ujh&JU ½lwfc
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom pum;wdkYudk
Mum;Muhonfomwnf;/ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkYrmwk*grtm;ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef;aom
pum;wdkYjzifhw&m;a[mjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}][k
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]tMuif&[ef;onf rmwk*grtm; ig;cGef;
ajcmufcGef;xuf ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh
w&m;udka[mjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukef avmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

62/ xdktcg
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rmwk*grtm; ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef;aompum;wdkYjzifh
w&m;a[mjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rodrvdr®maom
a,musfm;udk teD;ü aeapíig;cGef; ajcmufcGef;xuf
ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh rmwk*grtm;
w&m;a[mukef\

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf rodrvdr®maoma,musfm;udk
teD;ü aeapí rmwk*grtm; ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef;xuf
ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh w&m;a[mukefbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsukef\? tjyfpjy
ajymqdkMuukef\? xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
uJh&JUjyfpwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
rodrvdr®maom a,musfm;udkteD;ü aeapí rmwk*grtm;
ig;cGef; ajcmufcGef;xuf ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh
w&m;a[mukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,hfaMumifh rodrvdr®maom a,musfm;udk teD;ü
aeapí rmwk*grtm; ig;cGef; ajcmufcGef;xuf

ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh w&m;a[mukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm;MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

56/ 7- (*) 63/]]tMuif&[ef;onf odMum;vdr®mol
vla,musfm;udk MuOfí rmwk*grtm;ig;cGef;
ajcmufcGef;xuf ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh w&m;udk
a[m jim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywfoifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

7-"r®a'oemodu©myk'f tzGifh

64/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lítvdk&SdtyfV

rmwk*gr rnf onf vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl; (ewf) r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&pämeFr r[kwf? aumif;aompum;
raumif;aompum;? ½kefY&if;aompum;
r½kefY&if;aompum;udk odjCIF;iSgpGrf;Edkifol
vlrdef;rwnf;/

ig;cGef; ajcmufcGef;xuf ydkvGefaom
pum;wdkYjzifh[lonf ig;cGef; ajcmufcGef;xuf
tydktvGefpum;wdkYjzifh/

w&m; rnf onf bk&m;a[mw&m; om0ua[mw&m;
&aoha[mw&m; ewfa[mw&m;t|uxmESifhpyfaomw&m;
ygVdawmfESifhpyfaom w&m;wnf;/

a[mjim;tHh[lonf yk'fjzifh a[mtHh? yk'fwdkif;
yk'fwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV tu©&mjzifha[mtHh?
tu©&mwdkif; tu©&mwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

odMum;vdr®mol vla,musfm;udk MuOfí[lonf
odMum;vdr®maom vla,musfm;udk z,fxm;í/

odMum;vdr®mol rnfonf aumif;aompum;
raumif;aompum;? ½kefY&if;aompum;r½kefY&if;aom
pum;udk odjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkifol vla,musfm;wnf;/

65/ rmwk*grudk rmwk*gr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
odMum;vdr®mol vla,musfm;udk MuOfí
ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef;xuf ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh
w&m;a[mtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

rmwk*grü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí odMum;vdr®mol
vla,musfm;udk MuOfí
ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef;xufydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh
w&m;a[mtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

rmwk*grü rmwk*gr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
odMum;vdr®mol vla,musfm;udk MuOfí
ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef;xuf ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh
w&m;a[mtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

bDvl;rtm;vnf;aumif;? Nydwåmrtm;vnf;aumif;?
y@Kuftm;vnf;aumif;? vla,mifaqmifaom
wd&pämeftm;vnf;aumif; odMum;vdr®mol
vla,musfm;udk MuOfí ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef; xuf
ydkvGefaom pum;wdkYjzifh w&m;a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

rmwk*gr r[kwfoludk rmwk*gr[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

rmwk*gr r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

rmwk*gr r[kwfoludk rmwk*gr r[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

66/ odMum;vdr®maomol vla,musfm; tem;rSSm
&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;a[mtHh? ig;cGef;ajcmufcGef;aom
pum;wdkYjzifh w&m;a[mtHh? ig;cGef;
ajcmufcGef;atmuf ,kwfavsmhíw&m;a[mtHh? xNyD;
wpfzef xdkifí w&m;a[mtHh? xNyD; wpfzef

jyefxdkifaom rmwk*grtm;w&m;a[mtHh? wpfyg;aom
rmwk*grtm; w&m;a[mtHh? tar;ykpämudk ar;tHh?
tar;ykpämar;onfudk ajzqdkthH? olwpfyg;\ tusdK;iSg
ajymqdkonfudk rmwk*gr Mum;emtHh? tmywf roifh?
½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owår "r®a'oemodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-rkom0g'0*f *-blwma&mpeodu©myk'f

67/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawmwGif
jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg jrifzl;cgrQ rdwfaqG twlae
twlpm;rdwfaqGjzpfaom rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
0*¾Krk'g jrpurf;em;ü 0guyfaexdkifMuukefV

xdktcg 0ZÆDwdkif;onf tpmacgif;yg;\?
toufarG;&efcJ,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaom t½kd; &Sd\
pma&;wHvufrSwfjzifh toufarG;&V oydwfpGJí
qGrf;chJcif;jzifh rQw&ef rvG,fulacs/

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]],cktcg 0ZÆDwdkif;onf tpmacgif;yg;\?
toufarG;&ef¹ cJ,Of;\? azG;azG;jzLaom t½kd; &Sd\
pma&;wHvufrSwfjzifh toufarG;&V oydwfpGJí
qGrf;chJcif;jzifh rQw&ef rvG,fulacs/
igwdkYonftb,fenf;jzifh tnDtnGwf 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
rjiif;chKMuBj csrf;ompGm 0guyfMu&ygtHhenf;?
qGrf;jzifhvnf; ryifyef;bJ &SdygukeftHenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpfV tcSDKUaom &[ef;wdkYu-

]]ighoQifwdkY ,ck igwdkYonf vlwdkY\ trlBuD;i,fudk
pD&ifMuukeftHh? podkY pD&ifvQifxdkvldkYonf
igwdkYtm; ay;vSLMuzdkY&m trSwf&Muayvdrfhrnf?

podkY vSL'gef;MuvQif igwdkY onftnDtnGwf
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om rjiif;cHkMubJ csrf;ompGm
0guyfMu&ayvdrfhrnf? qGrf;twGufvnf; ryifyef;bJ
&SdMu&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV tcsdKUaom
&[ef;wdkYu-

]ighoQifwdkY vlwdkY\ trlBuD;i,fudk
pD&ifMujcif;jzifh tusdK; r&SdMuyg? ighoQifwdkY ,ck
igwdkYonfvlwdkY\ wrefrludk aqmifukeftHh?
podkYaqmifvQif vlwdkYonf igwdkYtm; ay;vSL
MuzdkY&mtrSwf&Muayvdrfhrnf? podkY
vSL'gef;MuvQif igwdkYonf tnDtnGwf 0rf;ajrmuf
0rf;omrjiif;cHkMubJ csrf;ompGm
0guyfMu&ayvdrfhrnf? qGrf;twGufvnf;
ryifyef;bJ&SdMu&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV
tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu-

]ighoQifwdkY roifhavsmfyg? vlwdkY\ trlBuD;i,fudk
pD&ifMujcif;jzifh tb,ftusdK; &Sdygrnfenf;/ vlwdkY\
wrefrludk aqmifjcif;jzifh tb,ftusdK; &SdMuygrnfenf;?
ighoQifwdkY ,ck igwdkYonfvlwdkYtm; tcsif;csif;\
vlwdkYukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwf
aompsmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkukeftHh?]]ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
yXrpsmefudk &\? ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
'kwd,psmefudk &\? ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef; onf
wwd,psmefudk&\ ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
pwkw¬psmefudk &\? ptrnf &Sdaom
&[ef;onfaomwmyefwnf;? ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
ou'g*grfwnf;? ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onftem*grfwnf;?
ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf &[EÅmwnf;? ptrnf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf0dZÆmoHk;yg;udk &\? ptrnf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf tbdnmOf ajcmufyg;udk &\}}[k
ajymqdkukeftHh? podkY ajymqdkMuvQif
xdkvlwdkYonf igwdkYtm; ay;vSL oifhonf[k
rSwfxifMuayvdrfhrnf/ podkYvSL'gef;MuvQif igwdkYonf

tnDtnGwf 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om rjiif;cHkMubJ
csrf;ompGm0guyfMu&ayvdrfhrnf? qGrf;twGufvnf;
ryifyef;bJ &SdMu&ayvdrfhrnf}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV

ighoQifwdkY vlwdkYtm; tcsif;csif;\
vlwdkYukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaompsmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk
ajymjcif;onfomvQif jrwf\[k oabmwlnDMuavV

xdkYaemuf xdk&[ef;wdkYonf vlwdkYtm; tcsif;csif;\
vlwdkYukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg; xufvGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkMuukefV
]]ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onfyXrpsmefudk &\y/
ptrnf&Sdaom &[ef;onf tbdnmOfajcmufyg;udk &\}}[k
ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdkvlwdkYonf]]igwdkYtm;
t&awmfMuavpGwum;? igwdkYonf aumif;pGm
&MuaypGwum;? tMuifigwdkY\ txHü puJhodkYaom
&[ef;awmfrsm;onf 0guyfawmfrlMuayonfwum;?
tusifhoDvESifh aumif;aom w&m;"r® &Sdukefaom
p&[ef;wdkYujhodkYaom &[ef;wdkYonf ptcgrS a&S;u
igwdkY\ txHü 0guyfawmfrlMuzl;aywum;}}[k tMuif
abmZOOf cjzG,f vsufzG,faomufzG,frsdK;wdkYudk
rdrdwdkY roHk;aqmifMu rcJMu rvsufMu
raomufMuukef? rdb om;r,m;uReftrlvkyf
rdwfaqGcifyGef; aqGrsdK; om;csif;wdkYtm;
ray;Muukef? xkdabmZOOf cjzG,f
vsufzG,faomufzG,fwdkYudk &[ef;wdkYtm;om
ay;vSLMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; tqif;vSjcif; £a`E
`jynfhNzdK;jcif; rsufESmtqif; Munfvifjcif;udk,fa&tqif;
txl;Munfvifjcif; &SdMuukefV

68/ 0grSxukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
zl;arQmfuefawmh&ef csOf;uyfMujcif;onftavhtxyif
jzpfV

xdktcg oHk;vvGefajrmufí 0grSxukefaom
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk
odkrSD;NyD;vQifoydwfouFef;udk ,lí a0omvDjynfodkY
csOf;uyfukefV tpOfojzifh a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawmjymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;udk&Sdcck;í wpfckaom ae&mü
aeMuukefV

xdktcg t&yfav;rsufESmwdkYü 0grSxukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf ydefMuHKMuukef\? taoG;
tom;acgif;yg;MuukefV rvSaom ½kyftqif; &SdMuukefV
(zuf&Gufa&mfujhodkY) azsmhawmhaom
tqif;&SdMuukef\? (uGef&GufjzefYcif;ouJhodkY)
taMumNyKdif;NyKdif;xaomudk,f &SdMuukef\?
0*¾Krk'gjrpurf;ae &[ef;wdkYonfum; vSyaom tqif;
&SdMuukef\? jynfhNzKd;aom £a`E´&SdMuukef\?
Munfvifaom rsufESmtqif; &SdMuukef\?
txl;Munfvifaom udk,fa&tqif;&SdMuukefV

tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG 0rf;ajrmufpGm
Elwfqufpum;
ajymMum;awmfrljicif;onfbkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tavhtxyif jzpfV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf 0*¾Krk'gjrpurf;ae
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]&[ef;wdkY usef;rmMuukef\avm? rQwMuukef\
avm? tnDtnGwf 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;omrjiif;rcHkbJ
csrf;ompGm 0guyfcJhMu&ukef\avm? qGrf;twGufvnf;
ryifryef;bJ &SdMuukef\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl&m-

usef;rmMuygonf jrwpGmbk&m;? rQwMuygonf
jrwpGmbk&m;? wynfhawmfwdkYonf tnD
tnGwf0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om rjiif;rcHkbJ csrf;ompGm
0guyfcJhMu&ygonf jrwpGmbk&m;? qGrf;

twGufvnf;ryifryef;bJ &SdMuygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

bk&m;oQifwdkYonf odvufvnf; ar;awmfrluef\?
odvufvnf; ar;awmfrluef/ tcsdeftcgudk odí
ar;awmfrluef? tcsdeftcgudk odí ar;awmfrluef?
jrwapGmbk&m;wdkYonftusKd;ESifhpyfonfudk
ar;awmfrluef? tusKd;ESifhrpyfonfudk
ar;awmfrluef? jrwapGmbk&m;wdkYonf
tusKd;ESifhrpyfonfwdkYudk r*fjzifh
y,fawmfrlNyD;jzpfukef\]]w&m;udkaomfvnf;
a[mukefthH? wynfhom0uwdkYtm;
odu©myk'fudkaomfvnf; ynwfukeftHh}}[laom
taMumif;ESpfrsdK;wdkYjzifh bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom
jrwapGmbk&m;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYudk
ar;awmfrluef\ xdkYaemufjrwapGmbk&m;onf
0*¾Krk'gjrpfurf;ae &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif tnDtnGwf 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
rjiif;rcHkbJ csrf;ompGm 0guyfcJhMuukefoenf;?
qGrf;twGufvnf;ryifyef;bJ &SdMuukefoenf;}}[k
ar;awmfrlaomtcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwapGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm; (psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;)
xif&Sm; &SdMuyg\avm[k (ar;awmfrl&m) -

xif&Sm;&Sdygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf 0rf;a&
twGufvlwdkYtm; tcsif;csif;\
vlwdkYukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk tb,phaMumifh
ajymqdkMuukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

57/ 8-69/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;r[kwfaom oltm;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvf ur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
psmefr*fzdkvfw&m;udk ajymMum;jim; tHh?
ajymwdkif;[kwfrSefaomf (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMu ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

8-blwma&mpeodu©myk'f tzGifh

70/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwâdpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lítvdk&SdtyfV

&[ef;r[kwfaomol rnfonf &[ef;a,musfm;
&[ef;rdef;rudk csefxm;í <uif;aom
olonf&[ef;r[kwfaomol rnfV

vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom psmefr*fzdkvfw&m; rnfonf psmef?
0darmu©? orm"d? ormywf? ÓPftjrif? r*fudk
yGm;rsm;jcif;? zdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;?
udavomudk y,fjcif;? pdwf\ tydwftyif]eD0&P}
rSuif;jcif;? qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrfr;üarGUavsmfjcif;wnf;/

psmef[lonf yXrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef
pwkw→psmefwnf;/

0darmu©[lonf udavom qdwfokOf;í
vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©}?
udavomtaMumif;edrdwf r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tedrdwå0darmu©}? udavom
awmifhwrIr&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©}wnf;/

orm"d[lonf udavom qdwfokOf;í
wnfMunfjcif;]oknworm"d}? udavomtaMumif;edrdwf

r&Sdí wnfMunfjCIF;]tedrdwåorm"d}? udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí wnfMunfjCIF;]tyÜPd[dworm"d} wnf;/

ormywf[lonf udavom qdwfokOf;í
0ifpm;jCIF;]oknwormywf}? udavomtaMumif;edrdwf
r&Sdí 0ifpm;jCIF;]tedrdwåormywf}? udavom
awmifhwrlr&Sdí 0ifpm;jCIF;]tyÜPd[dwormywf} wnf;/

ÓPftjrif[lonf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wnf;/

r*fudk yGg;rsm;jCIF;[lonf owdy|mefav;yg;
or®yÜ"mefav;yg; £"dyg'fav;yg; £a`E
´ig;yg;Adkvfig;yg; aAmZÑifckepfyg; jrwfaom
r*¾if&Spfyg;wnf;/

zdkvfudkrsufarSmufjyKjCIF;[lonf
aomwmyxd→zdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;?
ou'g*grdzdkvfudkrsufarSmufjyKjCIF;? ?
tem*grdzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;? t&[wåzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;wnf;/

udavomudky,fCIF;[lonf &m*udk y,fCIF;? a'goudk
y,fCIF;? arm[udk y,fCIF;wnf;/

pdwf\ tydwftyif]eD0&P} rS uif;jCIF;[lonf &m*rS
pdwf\ tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;jCIF;? a'gorS pdwf\
tydwftyif]eD0&P} uif;jCIF;? arm[rS pdwf\
tydwftyif]eD0&P}uif;jCIF;wnf;/

qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrF;ü arGUavsmfjCIF;[lonf
yXrpsmefjzifh qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrF;üarGUavsmfjCIF;? 'kwd,psmefjzifh
qdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrF;ü arGUavsmfjCIF;?
wwd,psmefjzifhqdwfNidrf&m ausmif;ocFrF;ü
arGUavsmfjCIF;? pwkw→psmefjzifh qdwfNidrf&m
ausmif;ocFrF;ü arGUavsmfjCIF;wnf;/

71/ ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;\[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;ae\[k ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk &\[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk avhvm\[k ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdk
aom&[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
'kwd,psmefudk/y/ wwd,psmefudk/ pwkw-
psmefudk0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\
pwkw-psmefudk &\? avhvm\
pwkw-psmefudkigrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; udavom
qdwfokOf;í vGwfajrmufjcif;]oknw0darmu©}udk/y/
udavom taMumif;edr dwf r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tedrdwå0darmu©}udk/ udavom
awmifhwrl r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjcif;]tyÜPd[dw0darmu©}udk/
udavomqdwfokOf;íwnfMunfjcif;]oknworm"d}udk/
udavom taMumif;edr dwf r&Sdí
wnfMunfjcif;]tedrdwåorm"d}udk/ udavom
awmifhwjcif; r&Sdí wnfMunfjcif;]tyÜPd[dworm"d}udk
0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?

0ifpm;ae\?]tyÜPd[dworm"d}udk &\? avhvm\?
tyÜPd[dworm"dudkigrsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; udavom
qdwfokOf;í 0ifpm;jcif;]oknwormywf} udk/y/ udavom
taMumif;edr dwf r&Sdí
0ifpm;jcif;]tedrdwåormywf}udk/ udavom
awmifhwjCIF; r&Sdí
vGwfajrmufjCIF;]tyÜPd[dwormywf}udk 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\?]tyÜPd[dwormywf}udk &\?
avhvm\? tyÜPd[dwormywfudk
igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? 0dZÆmoHk;yg;udk &\? avhvm\?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudk igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; owdy|
mefav;yg;wdkYudk/y/ or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYudk/
£'°dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? £'°dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk&\? avhvm\?
£'°dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; £a`E
´ig;yg;wdkYudk/y/ Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk 0ifpm;
cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk
&\? avhvm\? Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk
igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk &\? avhvm\?

aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; jrwfaom
r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? jrwfaom r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udk &\? avhvm\
jrwfaom r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udk ig rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
aomwmywådzdkvfudk/y/ ou'g*grdzdkvfudk/
tem*grdzdkvfudk/ t&[wådzdkvfudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? t&[wådzdkvfudk &\? avhvm\
t&[wådzdkvfudkf igrsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywfoifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; igonf
&m*udk pGefYNyD/y/ igonf a'goudk pGefYNyD? igonf
arm[udk pGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD? y,fNyD?
pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD?
aumif;pGmxdwfvefYapNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; ig\ pdwfonf
&m*rS tydwftyifuif;\y/ ig\pdwfonf a'gorS
tydwftyifuif;\? ig\ pdwfonf arm[rS tydwftyifuif;\[k
ajymqdkaom&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
qdwfNidrf&mü yXrpsmefudk/y/ 'kwd,psmefudk/
wwd,psmefudk/ pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? qdwfNidrf&mü
pwkw¬psmefudk&\? avhvm\? qdwfNidrf&mü
pwkw¬psmefudk igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifh\

72/ ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;

0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;
&\? avhvm\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmufjyK tyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;/y/
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif;
&\? avhvm\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
oknw0darmu©udkvnf;aumif;/y/
tedrdwå0darmu©udkvnf;aumif;/
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©udkvnf;aumif;/
oknworm"dudkvnf;aumif;/
tedrdwåorm"dudkvnf;aumif;/
tyÜPd[dworm"dudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\
tyÜPd[dworm"dudkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvm\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
tyÜPd[dworm"dudkvnf;aumif;
igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
oknwormywfudkvnf;aumif;/y/
tedrdwåormywfudkvnf;aumif;/
tyÜPd[dwormywfudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?

tyÜPd[dwormywfudkvnf;aumif;&\? avhvm\?
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
tyÜPd[dwormywfudkvnf;aumif;
igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvm\?
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? owdy|
mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/y/
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/
£' dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
£' dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;&\? avhvm\?
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
£' dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? £a`E
`ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;/y/
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvm\?
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;

igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvm\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;igrsufarSmufjyKt
yfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
jrwfaomr^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvm\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
r^{*3/4}if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif; igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
aomwmywdåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;/y/
ou'g*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;/
tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;/
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvm\
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\y/ &m*udkvnf; igpGefYNyD? a'goudkvnf;
igpGefYNyD? arm[udkvnf; igpGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD?

vTwfNyD? y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD?
aumif;pGmxdwfvefYapNyD[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf; 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\y/ ig\ pdwfonf &m*rSvnf; tydwftyifuif;NyD?
ig\ pdwfonf a'gorSvnf;tydwftyifuif;NyD? ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rSvnf; tydwftyifuif;NyD[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifh\

73/ ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? ?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;/y/
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; &\? avhvm\?
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef; tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
oknw0darmu©udkvnf;aumif;/y/ ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rSvnf; tydwftyifuif;NyD[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;
0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\?
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;&\?
avhvm\? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;
igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\y/

«rlukd tusOf;csKH;tyfNyD»/

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rSvnf; tydwftyifuif;V yXrpsmefudkvnf;
0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rSvnf;tydwftyifuif;V yXrpsmefudkvnf; &\?
avhvm\? ig\ pdwfonf arm[rSvnf; tydwftyifuif;V
yXrpsmefudkvnf; igrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaoM &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywfoifh\y/

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rSvnf; tydwftyifuif;V ig\ pdwfonf a'gorSvnf;
tydwftyifuif;\[k ajymqdkaoM &[ef;tm;ygpdwftmywf
oifh\y/

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw→psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
oknw0darmu©udkvnf;aumif;/y/
tedrdwå0darmu©udkvnf;aumif;?
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©udkvnf;aumif;?
oknworm"dudkvnf;aumif;?
tedrdwåorm"dudkvnf;aumif;?
tyÜPd[dworm"dudkvnf;aumif;?
oknwormywfudkvnf;aumif;?
tedrdwåormywfudkvnf;aumif;?
tyÜPd[dwormywfudkvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? owdy|
mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
£' dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? £a`E
´ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
jrwfaomr*³/₄if&Spfyg;udkvnf;aumif;?
aomwmywådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf/y/
&m*udkvnf; igpGefYNyD? a'goudkvnf; igpGefYNyD?
arm[udkvnf; igpGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD?
y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm
xdwfvefYapNyD? ig\ pdwfonf&m*rSvnf;
tydwftyifuif;NyD? ig\ pdwfonf a'gorSvnf; tydwftyif
uif;NyD ig\ pdwfonfarm[rSvnf; tydwftyif uif;NyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

74/ ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k
ajymqdkvdkvsuf'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf
ygpdwftmywfoifh\ (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k
ajymqdkvdkvsufwwd,psmefudk/y/ pwkw¬psmefudk
oknw0darmu©udk tedrdwå0darmu©udk
tyÜPd[dw0darmu©udkoknworm"dudk
tedrdwåorm"dudk tyÜPd[dworm"dfudk
oknwormywfudk
tedrdwåormywfudktyÜPd[dwormywfudk
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudk owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYudk
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYudk £'`dyg'fhav;yg;wdkYudk
£a`E`ig;yg;wdkYudk Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk jrwfaom
r*³/₄if&Spfyg;udkaomwmywådzdkvfudk
ou'g*grdzdkvfudk tem*grdzdkvfudk t&[wåzdkvfudk
0ifpm;cJhNyD/y/ &m*udkigpGefYNyD? a'goudk

igpGefYNyD? arm[udk igpGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD?
vTwfNyD? y,fNyD? pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD?
aumif;pGm xdwfvefYapNyD? ig\ pdwfonf &m*rS
tydwftyif uif;NyD? ig\ pdwfonf a'gorStydwftyif
uif;NyD? ig\ pdwfonf arm[rS tydwftyif uif;NyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k ajymqdkdkvdkvsuf/y/
ig\ pdwfonf arm[rS tydwftyif uif;NyD[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf ygpdwftmywf
oifh\ (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k
ajymqdkvdkvsufyXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf
ygpdwftmywfoifh\ (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\y/

«rludk tusOf;csHK;tyfNyD»/

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rS tydwftyif uif;NyD[kajymqdkvdkvsuf
yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
(em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomfygpdwftmywf oifh\
(em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rS tydwftyif uif;NyD[kajymqdkvdkvsuf ig\
pdwfonf a'gorS tydwftyif uif;NyD[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm; (em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf ygpdwftmywf

oifh\ (em;axmifol) rodem;rvnfaomf'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\y/

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
yXrpsmefudkvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw→psmefudkvnf;aumif;/y/ ig\ pdwfonf
a'gorStydwftyifuif;NyD[k ajymqdkvdkvsuf ig\ pdwfonf
arm[rS tydwftyif uif;NyD[kajymqdkkaom &[ef;tm;
(em;axmifol) odem;vnfaomf ygpdwftmywf oifh\
(em;axmifol) rod em;rvnf aomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
'kwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;? wwd,psmefudkvnf;aumif;?
pwkw→psmefudkvnf;aumif;/y/ ig\ pdwfonf arm[rS
tydwftyif uif;NyD[kajymqdkvdkvsuf yXrpsmefudk
0ifpm;NyD[k ajymqdkkaom &[ef;tm; (em;axmifol)
odem;vnfaomfygpdwftmywf oifh\ (em;axmifol)
rodem;rvnfaomf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

75/ ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\
ausmif;ü aeaom &[ef;onfyXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;cjhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\ xdk&[ef;onf yXrpsmefudk &\
avhvm\ xdk&[ef;onf yXrpsmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkkaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\
ausmif;ü aeaom &[ef;onf'kwd,psmefudk/y/
wwd,psmefudk/ pwkw→psmefudk 0ifpm;cjhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\ xdk&[ef;onf pwkw→psmefudk
&\ avhvm\ xdk&[ef;onf pwkw→psmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkkaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\
ausmif;ü aeaom &[ef;onfoknw0darmu©udk/y/
tedrdwå0darmu©udk tyÜPd[dw0darmu©udk

oknworm"dudk tedrdwåorm"dudk
tyÜPd[dworm"dudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\ xdk&[ef;onf tyÜPd[dworm"dudk &\
avhvm\ xdk&[ef;onf tyÜPd[dworm"dudkf
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[kajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\
ausmif;ü aeaom &[ef;onfoknwormywfudk/y/
tedrdwåormywfudk/ tyÜPd[dwormywfudk
0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\
tyÜPd[dwormywfudk &\ avhvm\? xdk&[ef;onf
tyÜPd[dwormywfudkfrsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k
ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\
ausmif;ü aeaom &[ef;onf 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYudk/y/
owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYudk/ or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYudk/
£"dyg'fav;yg;wdkYudk/ £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYudk/
Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk/ aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk/
jrwfaom r*³/₄if&Spfyg;ukd/ aomwmywdåzdkvfudk/
ou'g*grdzdkvfudk/ tem*grdzdkvfudk/ t&[wåzdkvfudk
0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\y/ xdk&[ef;onf
&m*udk pGefYNyD? a'goudk pGefYNyD? arm[udk
pGefYNyD? axG;tefNyD? vTwfNyD? y,fNyD?
pGefYypfNyD? xdwfvefYapNyD? aumif;pGm
xdwfvefYapNyD? xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf &m*rS
tydwftyifuif;NyD? a'gorS tydwftyif uif;NyD? arm[rS
tydwftyif uif;NyD[k ajymqdkaom
&[ef;tm;'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\
ausmif;ü aeaom &[ef;onfqdwfNidrf&mü
yXrpsmefudk/y/ 'kwd,psmefudk/ wwd,psmefudk/
pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;cJhNyD? 0ifpm;onf?
0ifpm;ae\ xdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&mü

pwkw¬psmefudk &V avhvm\

xdk&[ef;onfqdwfNidrf&mü pwkw¬psmefudk

rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;

'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\

ouFef;ukd oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;onf? oif\ qGrf;ukd

oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;onf? oif\ ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd

oHk;aqmifaom&[ef;onf? oif\ olem\

taxmuftyHhjpfaom aq;toHk;taqmifudk

oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&mü

pwkw¬psmefudk Oifpm;cjhNyD? Oifpm;onf?

Oifpm;ae\ xdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&mü

pwkw¬psmefudk &V avhvm\ xdk&[ef;onf

qdwfNidrf&mü pwkw¬psmefudk

rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;

'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

76/ ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oif\

ausmif;udk oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;onf? /y/ oif\ ouFef;ukd

oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;onf? oif\ qGrf;ukd

oHk;aqmifaom&[ef;onf? oif\ ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd

oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;onf? oif\ olem\ taxmuftyHh

aq;toHk;taqmifudk oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;onf

qdwfNidrf&mü pwkw¬psmefudk Oifpm;NyD?

Oifpm;onf? Oifpm;ae\ xdk&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&mü

pwkw¬psmefudk &V avhvm\ xdk&[ef;onf

qdwfNidrf&mü pwkw¬psmefudk

rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqdkaom &[ef;tm;

'kuú#ftmywfoifh\

ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf &[ef;r[kwfoltm; oifonf

tMuif&[ef;udk taMumif;jyKíausmif;udk ay;vSL\y/

ouFef;udk ay;vSL\? qGrf;udk ay;vSL\

ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk ay;vSL\? olem\ taxmuftyHh

aq;toHk;taqmifukd ay;vSL\? xkd&[ef;onf

qdwfNidrf&müpwkw¬psmefukd 0ifpm;cJhNyD?
0ifpm;onf? 0ifpm;ae\? xkd&[ef;onf qdwfNidrf&mü
pwkw¬psmefukd &\? avhvm\? xkd&[ef;onf
qdwfNidrf&mü pwkw¬psmefukd
rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD[k ajymqkdaom&[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

77/ &[ef;jzpfoltm; trSefukd ajymMum;jim;tHh?
tmywf roifh/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom&[ef;tm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

t|r blwma&mpeodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ 'GD[dwdum- aeYao&tHhavam? nOfhao&tHhavam[k
ESvHk;ESpfcG &Sdjcif;/

Ã

1-rkom0g'0*f 9- 'k|Kv'ma&mpe odu©myk'f

78/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\
t&HjzpfaomaZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE´onf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYESifh ckduf&efjzpf\

xkdtoQifOyeE´onf apwemESifh wuGjzpfaom
okufvTwfrltmywfodkY a&mufí oHCmtm;xkdtmywf\
y&d0gof¹ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf xkdtoQifOyeE´tm;
xkdtmywf\ y&d0gofukday;\

xkdtcg om0w¬djynfwGif rxif&Sm;aom toif;wpfckü
oHCbwf &Sd\? xkdtoQifOyeE
´onfy&d0gofusifhoHk;aepOfjzpfí qGrf;pm;Z&yfü
tpGefqHk;ae&mwGif xkdifae\
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonfxkdOygoumwdkYukd]]Oygoum
wdkY oifwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom tdrfodkY uyfwfwaom

omuD0ifrif;om;toQifOyeE´ &[ef;onf tMuifvufjzifhyif
o'`gMunfndKí vSLtyfaom qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmifV/
xkdvufjzifhyif vkHYvjyKí okufukd vGwfaP/
xkdtoQifOyeE´onf apwemESifhwuG jzpfaom
okwfvTwfrl tmywfodkY a&mufí oHCmtm; xkdtmywf\
y&d0gofukd awmif;V oHCmonf xkdtoQifOyeE´tm;
xkdtmywf\
y&d0gofukd ay;V xkdtoQifOyeE´onf
y&d0gofusifhoHk;ae&aom aMumifh
tpGefqHk;ae&mrSm ae&\} }[k ajymqkdukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;\ ½kefY&if;aom tmywfukd
&[ef;r[kwfoltm; ajymMum;ukefbdoenf;}] }[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukefV/y/]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;\
½kefY&if;aom tmywfukd &[ef;r[kwfol tm;
ajymMum;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}] }[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh &[ef;\
½kefY&if;aom tmywfukd &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
ajymMum;ukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

58/ 9-79/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;\ ½kefY&if;aom
tmywfukd &[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwd² r&b] &[ef;r[kwfoltm;
ajymMum;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef; tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\} } podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-'k|kKv'ma&mpeodu©myk'f tzGifh

80/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm¹/₂dSaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkW→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}] }[lí tvdk¹/₂dStyfV
&[ef;\\lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;V
¹/₂kefY&if;aom tmywf rnfonf yg&mZduav;yg;
oHCm'dodof wpfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;r[kwfol rnfonf &[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;rudk
csefxm;í <uif;usefaom olonf &[ef;r[kwfaomol rnfv
ajymMum;jim;tHh[lonf rdef;rtm;vnf;aumif;?
a,mufsm;tm;vnf;aumif;? vltm;vnf; aumif;?
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; ajymMum;jim;tHh/
&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwd r&bJ[lonf &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwdudk csefxm;í/
tmywftydkif;tjcm;¹/₂dSí trsKd;]'g,um} tydkif;tjcm;
r¹/₂dSaom &[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdonf ¹/₂dSV
trsKd;]'g,um} tydkif;tjcm;¹/₂dSí tmywftydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom &[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdonf &SdV
tmywftydkif;tjcm;vnf;&Sd trsKd;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;
&Sdaom &[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdonf &SdV
tmywftydkif;tjcm;vnf;r&Sd trsKd;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;
r&Sdaom &[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdonf &SdV
tmywftydkif;tjcm; rnfonf prQaom tmywfwdkYjzifh
ajymMum;tyf\[k tmywfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;
owfrSwfxm;jcif;wnf;/
trsKd;tydkif;tjcm; rnfonf prQaom trsKd;wdkYü
ajymMum;tyf\[k trsKd;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;
owfrSwfxm;jcif;wnf;/

tmywftydkif;tjcm;vnf;&Sd
trsKd;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;½dS rnfonf prQaom tmywf
wdkYjzifh prQavmufukefaom trsKd;wdkYü
ajymMum;tyf\k tmywfwdkYudkvnf; ydkif;jcm;
owfrSwfxm;jcif; trsKd;wdkYudkvnf; ydkif;jcm;
owfrSwfxm;jcif;wnf;/

tmywftydkif;tjcm;vnf;r&Sd
trsKd;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;r&Sd rnfonf prQaom
tmywfwdkYjzifh prQaom trsKd;wdkYü ajymMum;tyf\k
tmywfwdkYudkvnf; rydkif;jcm;jcif; trsKd;wdkYudk vnf;
rydkif;jcm;jcif;wnf;/

81/ tmywftydkif;tjcm;½dS&mü ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí
xm;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYudk MuOfí wpfyg;aom
tmywfwdkYjzifh ajymMum;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

trsKd;tydkif;tjcm;&Sd&mü ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí
xm;tyfukefaom trsKd;wdkYudk MuOfí wpfyg;aom
trsKd;wdkYü ajymMum;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tmywftydkif;tjcm;vnf;&Sd
trsKd;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;½dS&mü ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí
xm;aom tmywf ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfí xm;aom
trsKd;wdkYudk MuOfí wpfyg;aom tmywfwdkYjzifh
wpfyg;aom trsKd;wdkYü ajymMum;thH?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tmywftydkif;tjcm;vnf;r&Sd
trsKd;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;r½dS&mü tmywf roifh/

82/ ½kefY&if;aom tmywfü ½kefY&if;aom tmywf[k
trSwf½dSonfjzpfí &[ef;r[kwfoltm; ajymMum;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdudk csefxm;í ygpdwftmywf oifhV

½kefY&if;aom tmywfü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí
&[ef;r[kwfoltm; ajymMum;tHh? &[ef;wdkY\
or®Kwdudk csefxm;í ygpdwftmywf oifhV

½kefY&if;aom tmywfü r½kefY&if;aom tmywf[k
trSwf½dSonfjzpfí &[ef;r[kwfoltm; ajymMum;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY\ or®Kwdudk csefxm;í ygpdwftmywf oifhV

r½kefY&if;aom tmywfudk ajymMum;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

omraP\ ½kefY&if;aom vGefusL;jcif; r½kefY&if;aom
vGefusL;jcif;udk ajymMum;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

r½kefY&if;aom tmywfudk ½kefY&if;aom tmywf[k
trSwf½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

r½kefY&if;aom tmywfü ,HkrSm;½dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

r½kefY&if;aom tmywfü r½kefY&if;aom tmywf[k
trSwf½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

83/ 0w→K (okwfvTwfrl) udk ajymMum;í tmywfudk
rajymMum;aomfvnf;aumif;? tmywf (oHCm'dodof) udk
ajymMum;í 0w→Kudk rajymMum;aomfvnf;aumif;
tmywf roifh/ or®Kwd&aom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r 'k|Kv'ma&mpeodu©myk'f NyD;/

1/ y&d0gof= usL;vGefaomtjypf zHk;vTrf;aom
&uftykdif;tjcm; tm;avsmfpGm aqmufwnf
aexkdif&aom tusifh/

2/ or®Kwd= tmywfrjywfoifhaom &[ef;tm; aemiftcg
apmifha&SmufpdrfhaomiSg oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif
yefMum;í oHCm u ajymMum;&ef orkwfjcif;/

Ä

1-rkom0g'*f 10-yx0DcPe odu©myk'f

84/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tmV0Djynf t^{*3/4}gV0apwDü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl
aomtcg tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfudk
jyKvkyfukefaomf ajrudk udk,fwdkifvnf; wl;qGukef\?
olwpfyg;wdkYukdvnf; wl;qGapukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf ajrBuD;udk
udk,fwdkif wl;qGukefbdoenf;? olwpfyg;wdkYukdvnf;
wl;qGapukefbdoenf;? omuD0if rif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf wpfckaom
£a`E`½dSaom toufudk ñSOf;qJukef bdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukefV ½lwfcSukefV tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf xdkvlwdkY\ ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom pum;wdkYudk Mum;Muonf omwnf;/
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf ajrBuD; udk udk,fwdkif
wl;qGukefbdoenf;? olwpfyg;wdkYudk
wl;qGapukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukefV ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf ajrBuD;udk udk,fwdkif
wl;qGukef\? olwpfyg;wdkYudkvnf; wl;qGapukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukefV)

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh ajrBuD;udk
udk,fwdkif wl;qGukefbdoenf;? olwpfyg;wdkYudk
wl;qGapukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,mufsm;wdkY vlwdkYonf ajrBuD;ü
touf &Sd\[k xifrSwfukefV (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

59/ 10-85/]]tMuif&[ef;onf ajrudk wl;rlvnf;
wl;jim;tHh? wl;aprlvnf; wl;apjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifhV}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-yx0DcPeodu©myk'f tzGifh

86/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm¹/₂dSaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpww→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV

ajr rnfonf ajrppf ajrwk[lí ESprfsKd; &SdV

ajrppf rnfonf ajrrlefYoufouf ajrnufoufouf
ausmufcJtenf;i,f &Sdaomajr ausmufp&pftenf;i,f
&Sdaomajr tkd;jcrf;uGJtenf;i,f &Sdaomajr
ausmufjyKwftenf;i,f &Sdaomajr ojtenf;i,f &Sdaomajr
ajrrlefYrsm;aomajr ajrnufrsm;aomajrwnf;? rD;ravmif
aom ajrukdvnf; ajrppf[lí qkdyfV av;vxuf vGefí
rkd;pGwfpkdaom ajrrlefYtpktyHk
ajrnuftpktyHkukdvnf; ajrppf[lí qkdyfV

ajrwk rnfonf ausmufcJoufouf ausmufp&pfoufouf
tdk;jcrf;uJGoufouf ausmuf jyKwfoufouf ojoufouf
ajrrlefYtenf;i,f¹/₂dSaomajr ajrnuftenf;i,f¹/₂dSaomajr
ausmufcJ rsm;aomajr ausmufp&pfrsm;aomajr
tdk;jcrf;uGJrsm;aomajr ausmufjyKwfrsm;aomajr
ojrsm;aom ajrwnf;? rD;avmifaom ajrukdvnf; ajrwk[lí
qdktyfV av;vatmuf ,kwfavsmhí rdk;pGwfpkd aom
ajrrlefYtpktyHk ajrnuftpktyHkukdvnf; ajrwk[lí qkdyfV

wl;jim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkifwl;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

wl;apjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;udk wl;apjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfBudrfapcdkif;tyfvsuf tBudrfrsm;pGm
wl;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

87/ ajrBuD;ü ajrBuD;[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
wl;aomfvnf;aumif;? wl;apaomfvnf;aumif;?
cGJzsufaomfvnf;aumif;? cGJzsufapaomfvnf;aumif;?
rD;wdkufaomfvnf;aumif;? rD;wdkufapaomf vnf;aumif;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ajrBuD;ü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dSonfjzpfí wl;aomfvnf;aumif;?
wl;apaomfvnf;aumif;? cGJzsufaomf vnf;aumif;?
cGJzsufapaomfvnf;aumif;? rD;wdkufaomfvnf;aumif;?
rD;wdkufapaomfvnf;aumif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajrBuD;ü ajrBuD;r[kwf[k trSwf¹/₂dSonf jzpfí
wl;aomfvnf;aumif;? wl;apaomfvnf; aumif;?
cGJzsufaomfvnf;aumif;? cGJzsufapaomfvnf;aumif;?
rD;wdkufaomfvnf;aumif;? rD;wdkufap aomfvnf;aumif;
tmywf roifh/

ajrBuD;r[kwfonfü ajrBuD;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ajrBuD;r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

ajrBuD;r[kwfonfü ajrBuD;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

88/]]pajrudk odavmh? pajrudk ay;avmh? pajrudk
aqmifcJhavmh? pajrzifh tvdk¹/₂dS\? pajrudk
tyfpyfatmif jyKavmh}}[k qdktHh? tmywf roifh/

apwem r&SdbJ wl;tHh? owdarhavsmhí wl;tHh?
tmywf roifh/

rodaom &[ef;? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'or yx0DcPeodu©myk'f NyD;V

yXr rkom0g'0*f NyD;V

rkom0g'0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

r[kwfrfSef&mudkajymaom rkom0g'odu©myk'f?
ElwfvSHxdk;aom pum;udk qdkaom
Moro0g'odu©myk'f? &[ef;wdkYudk ukef;wdkufaom
bdu©Kayokn odu©myk'f? yk'fNydKifw&m;udk
ydkYcsaom y'aom"r®odu©myk'f? twltdyfaom
o[ao,sodu©myk'fESpfyg;? rmwk*grtm;
w&m;a[maom "r®a'oemodu©myk'f?[kwf rSef&m
ajymMum;aom blwma&mpeodu©myk'f?
½kefY&if;aom tmywfudk ajym Mum;aom 'k|
Kv'mywåda&mpeodu©myk'f? ajrudkwl;aom
yx0DcPeodu©myk'fwdkY/

pum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

2-blw*gr0*f 1-blw*grodu©myk'f

89/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tmV0Djynf t*¾gV0apwDü oDwif;oHk;aeawmf
rlaomtcg tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfudk
jyKvkyfukefaomf opfyifudk udk,fwdkifvnf;
ckwfjzwfukef\? olwpyfg;wdkYudkvnf; ckwfjzwfapukefV
tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wpfyg;onfvnf; opfyifudk
ckwfjzwf&m xdkopfyifudk pdk;tkyfí aeaom
ewforD;onf xdk&[ef;tm;]]toQifbk&m; rdrd\
Adrmefudk jyKvyfvdki tuREkfyf\ Adrmefudk
rckwfjzwfygvifh}}[k qdkV xdk&[ef;onf (xdkewforD;\n
pum;udk) em;raxmifrlí ckwfjzwfjr] ckwfjzwfav&m
xdkewforD;\ uav;vufarmif;udk ckwfjzwfrdV xdktcg

xdkewforD;tm;]]igonf p&[ef;udk pae&müyif
owfjzwfvdKuf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xdkYaemuf xdkewforD;tm;]]igonf p&[ef;udk
pae&müyif owfjzwfjCif;onf roifh avsmfacs?
pifppfaomfum; jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmuf&rl aumif;av&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfjyefV

xdktcg xdkewforD;onf jrWfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; p taMumif;udk
avQmufV ewforD; aumif;avpG aumif;avpG? ewforD;
oifonf xdk&[ef;udk rowfjzwfjCif;onf
aumif;rGefvSaypG? ewforD; oifonf xdk&[ef;udk tu,fí
owfjzWfrdygrl oifhtm; raumif;rl wdk;yGm;av&mV
ewforD; oif oGm;acsavmh? prnfaom t&yfü &Sdaom
opfyifonf (tkyfpdk;ol ewfrS) uif;qdwfV xdkopfyifudk
pJGrSDí aeavavmh[k rdefYawmfrlV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoM &[ef;wdkYonf opfyifudk
udk,fwdkifvnf; ckWfjzWfukefbdoenf;?
olwpfyg;wdkYudkvnf; ckWfjzWfapukefbdoenf;/
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoM
&[ef;wdkYonf wpfckaom £a`E`½dSaom toufudk
tb,fhaMumifh n\$Of;qJukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV &[ef;wdkYonf
uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\
pum;wdkYudk Mum;Muonfom wnf;/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh tmV0Djynfom;
&[ef;wdkYonf opfyifudk udk,fwdkifvnf;
ckWfjzWfukefbdoenf;? olwpfyg;wdkYudkvnf;
ckWfjzWfapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf opfyifudk udk,fwdkifvnf;
ckWfjzWfukefV olwpfyg;wdkYudkvnf; ckWfjzWfapukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh opfyifudk udk,f wdkifvnf;
ckwfjzwfukefbdoenf;? olwpfyg;wdkYudkvnf;
ckwfjzwfapukefbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY vlwdkYonf opfyifü
touf½dS\[k rSwxfifMuukef\ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaoma,mufsm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

60/ 11-90/]]BuD;yGm;NyD; BuD;yGm;qljzpfaom
rsKd;aph jrufopfyif taygif;udk ckwfjzwf
zsufqD;jcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMu ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-blw*grodu©myk'f tzGifh

91/ BuD;yGg;NyD; BuD;yGg;qljzpfaom
rsKd;aphjrufopfyiftaygif; rnfonf tjrpfKd;aph
yifpnfrsKd;aph tqpfKd;aph tñGefYrsKd;aph
ig;ckajrmuf taphrsKd;aph[lí rsKd;aphig;rsKd;wnf;/

tjrpfKd;aph rnfonf eEGif; csif;pdrf; vif;av qdwfzl;
"d0kwf ukvm;aqmif;arcg; yef;&if; EGm;ajr&if;wnf;?
xdkrSwpfyg; tjrpfü jzpfukefaom tjrpfudk pdkufí
aumif;pGm aygufa&mufukef aom tyifwdkYonf
&Sdukef\ ptvHk;pHkonf tjrpfKd;aph rnfV

yifpnfrsKd;aph rnfonf anmifAk''a[yif yanmifyif
anmifMuwfyif ozef;yif catmif;yif anmifcsOfyifwnf;?
xdkrSwpfyg; yifpnftudkif;tcufü jzpfukefaom

tudkif;tcufudk pdkufí aumif;pGm
aygufa&mufukefaom tyifwdkYonf ½dSukefV
ptvHk;pHkonf yifpnfrsKd;aph rnfV

tqpfrsKd;aph rnfonf MuHyif 0g;yif usLyifwnf;?
xdkrSwpfyg; tqpfü jzpfukefaom tqpfudk pdkufí
aumif;pGm aygufa&mufukefaom tyifwdkYonf
&SdukefV ptvHk;pHkonf tqpf rsKd;aph rnfV

tñGefYrsKd;aph rnfonf uñdkYyif ½kH;½dkif;yif
(awm½Hk;jzLyif) yef;ryif (acgif&rf;BuD;yif) wnf;?
xdkrSwpfyg; tñGefYü jzpfukefaom tñGefYudk pdkufí
aumif;pGm aygufa&mufukefaom tyif wdkYonf
½dSukef\? ptvHk;pHkonf tñGefYrsKd;aph rnfV

taphrsKd;aph rnfonf aumufpyg; yJwnf;?
xdkrSwpfyg; taphü jzpfukefaom taphudk pdkufí
aumif;pGm aygufa&mufukefaom tyifwdkYonf
&SdukefV ptvHk;pHkonf taphrsKd;aph rnfV

92/ rsKd;aphü rsKd;aph[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
jzwfrlvnf; jzwftHhh? jzwfaprlvnf; jzwfaptHhh?
cGJzsufrlvnf; cGJzsuftHh? cGJzsufaprlvnf;
cGJzsufaptHh? csufrlvnf; csuftHh? csufaprlvnf;
csufaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

rsKd;aphü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí jzwfrlvnf; jzwftHhh?
jzwfaprlvnf; jzwfaptHhh? cGJzsufrlvnf; cGJzsuftHh?
cGJzsufaprlvnf; cGJzsufaptHh? csufrlvnf; csuftHh?
csufaprlvnf; csufaptHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

rsKd;aphü rsKd;aphr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
jzwfrlvnf; jzwftHh? jzwfaprlvnf; jzwfaptHh?
cGJzsufrlvnf; cGJzsuftHh? cGJzsufaprlvnf;
cGJzsufaptHh? csufrlvnf; csuftHh? csufaprlvnf;
csufaptHh? tmywf roifh/

rsKd;aphr[kwfonfü rsKd;aph[k trSwf½dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

rsKd;aphr[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

rsKd;aphr[kwfonfü rsKd;aphr[kwf[k trSwf½dStHh?
tmywf roifh/

93/]]prsKd;aphudk odavmh? prsKd;aphudk
ay;avmh? prsKd;aphudk aqmif,lcJhavmh? p
rsKd;aphjzifh tvdk½dSV prsKd;aphudk
tyfatmifjyKavmh}}[k qdktHh? tmywf roifh/

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhí jyKrdaom
&[ef;? rodaom &[ef;; ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr blw*grodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-blw*gr0*f 2-tn0g'uodu©myk'f

94/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDjynf aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEéonf rjyKusifhoifhaom
t&mudk jyKusifhí oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref;
pdppfaomtcg]]tb,folonf tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkY
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,f taMumif;aMumifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkYaom tjcif;t&mjzifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,foludk ajymqdkukefoenf;? tb,fudk
ajymqdkukefoenf;}}[k taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;
wpfyg;udk zHk;vTrf;ajymqdk\

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifqEéonf
oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref; pdppfaomtcg tb,folonf
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkY tmywfoifhoenf;?
tb,ftaMumif; aMumifh tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkYaom
tjcif;t&mjzifh tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,foludk
ajymqdkdkukefoenf;? tb,fudk ajymqdkukefoenf;[lí
taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;wpfyg;udk tb,fhaMumifh

zHk;vTrf;ajymqdkbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]qEé oifonf oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref;
pdppfaomtcg tb,folonf tmywf oifhoenf;? tb,fodkY
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,f odkYaom tjcif;t&mjzifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,foludk ajymqdkdkukefoenf;?
tb,fudk ajymqdk ukefoenf;}}[k taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;wpfyg;udk zHk;vTrf;ajymqdk\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm; oifonf oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh
ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg]]tb,folonf tmywf oifhoenf;?
tb,fodkY tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,f odkYaom tjcif;t&mjzifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,folukd ajymqkdukefoenf;? tb,fukd
ajymqkd ukefoenf;}}[k taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;wpfyg;ukd tb,fhaMumifh
zHk;vTrf;ajymqkdbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/[k uJh&JUawmfrlí
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum; awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm;
tn0g'uuH¹ odkY wifavmh]ar;onfrS wpfyg;aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdwwfol tjzpfü wnfapavmh}/
&[ef;wdkY pqkdvwåHUaom twkdif; wiftyf\
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf/

95/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? bqEé&[ef;onf oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;wpfyg;ukdhzHk;vTrf;ajymqkd\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tn0g'uuHodkY wif&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? bqEé &[ef;onf oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;wpfyg;ukd zHk;vTrf; ajymqkd\ oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tn0guuHodkY wif\]ar;onfrS wpfyg;aom pum;ukd ajymqkdwwfoltjzpfü wnfap\}/ qEé&[ef;tm; tn0g'uuHodkY wifjCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r½dS? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tn0guuHodkY wiftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf& ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf toQifqEéukd rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifawmfrlNyD; vQif ukd,fwkdif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcJjCIF;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]ar;onfrS wpfyg;aom pum;ukd ajymqkdjCIF;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; podu©myk'fukd ynwfwawmfrlV

96/ xkdtcg toQifqEéonf oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh
ar;jref; pdppfaomtcg]]taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;wpfyg;ukd zHk;vTrf;ajymqkdaomf tmywf
oifh\}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í qdwfqdwf aevsuf oHCmukd
n\$Of;qjV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifqEéonf oHCm\
tv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref; pdppfaomtcg qdwfqdwf aeí
oHCmukd tb,hfaMumifh n\$Of;qjbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]qEé oifonf oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref;
pdppfaomtcg qdwfqdwf aeí oHCmukd n\$Of;qj\l[onf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh
ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg qdwfqdwf aeí oHCmukd
tb,fhaMumifh n\$Of;qjbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm; p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfri w&m;
pum;udk a[mMum;awmfriNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYawmfriV

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm;
0da[ouuH² odkY wifavmh]n\$Of;qjwwf aomol tjzpfü
wnfapavmh}/ &[ef;wdkY pqkdvwåHUaomtwkdif;
wiftyfV uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmukd odap&rnf/

97/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfriLavmh? pqEé &[ef;onf
oHCmhtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref; pdppfaomtcg
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh oHCmukd n\$Of;qj\? oHCmtm;

avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; Oda[ouuHodkY
wif&m\]n\$Of;qJwwfoltjzpfü wnfap&m\}? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? bqEé&[ef;onf oHCmhtv,fü
tmywfjzifh ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh
oHCmukd n\$Of;qJ\? oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm;
Oda[ouuHodkY wif\ qEé&[ef;tm; Oda[ou uHodkY
wifjCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; ½dS\?
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\ tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; Oda[ouuHodkY
wiftyfNyD]n\$Of;qJwwfaom oltjzpfü wnfapNyD}?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf
ae\? podkY qdwfqdwf aeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf toQifqEéudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
uJh&JUjypfwifawmfrlNyD;vQif udk,fwdkif
jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cuFcJjCIF;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

61/ 12- (c) 98/]]ar;onfrS wpfyg;aom pum;udk
ajymqdkjCIF; qdwfqdwf aejCIF;jzifh oHCmudk
ñ\$Of;qJjCIF;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMu ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-tn0g'uodu©myk'f tzGifh

99/ ar;onfrS wpfyg;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;
rnfonf oHCmhtv,fü 0w→K (taMumif;)
üaomfvnf;aumif;? tmywf (tjyPf) üaomfvnf;aumif;
ar;jref; pdppfaomtcg xdktaMumif;0w→Kç tmywfudk

rajzqddkvdk? xdktaMumif;0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rxif&Sm;apvdkí taMumif; wpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;wpfyg;udk zHk;vTrf;ajymqdkV]]tb,folonf
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkY tmywfoifhoenf;?
tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkYaom
tjcif;t&mjzifh tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,foludk
ajymqdkukefoenf;? tb,fudk ajymqdkukefoenf;}}[k
ajymqdk\? podkY ajymqdkkcif;onf ar;onfrS
wpfyg;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif; rnfV

oHCmudk n§Of;qJjcif; rnfonf oHCmhtv,fü
0w¬Küaomfvnf;aumif;? tmywfüaomf vnf;aumif;
ar;jref; pdppfaomtcg xdktaMumif;0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rajzqdkvdk? xdktaMumif;0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rxif&Sm;apvdkí qdwfqdwf aevsuf oHCmuddddk
n§Of;qJ\? pqdwfqdwfaejcif;onf oHCmudk
n§Of;qJjcif;rnfV

100/ tn0g'uuHodkY rwiftyfrD oHCmhtv,fü
0w¬Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;? tmywfudk aomfvnf;aumif;
ar;jref; pdppfaomtcg xdktaMumif;0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rajzqdkvdk? xdktaMumif; 0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rxif&Sm;apvdkí]]tb,folonf tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkY
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkYaom tjcif;t&mjzifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,foludk ajymqdkukefoenf;? tb,fudk
ajymqdkukefoenf;}}[k taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;wpfyg;udk zHk;vTrf;ajymqdkthh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

0da[ouuHodkY rwiftyfrD oHCmhtv,fü
0w¬Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;? tmywfukdaomfvnf; aumif;
ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg xdktaMumif;0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rajzqdkvdk? xdktaMumif;0w¬Kç tmywf udk
rxif&Sm;apvdkí qdwfqdwfaevsuf oHCmuddddk
n§Of;qJthh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

tn0g'uuHodkY wifNyD;rS oHCmhtv,fü
0w¬Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;? tmywfukdaomfvnf; aumif;
ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg xdktaMumif;0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rajzqdkvdk? xdktaMumif; 0w¬Kç tmywfudk
rxif&Sm;apvdkí]]tb,folonf tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkY
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,fodkYaom tjcif;t&mjzifh
tmywfoifhoenf;? tb,foludk ajymqdkukefoenf;? tb,fudk
ajymqdkukefoenf;}}[k taMumif;wpfyg;jzifh taMumif;
wpfyg;udk zHk;vTrf;ajymqdkthH? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

0da[ouuHodkY wifNyD;rS oHCmhtv,fü
0w¬Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;? tmywfudkaomf vnf;aumif;
ar;jref;pdppfaomtcg xdktaMumif;ç 0w¬Ktmywfudk
rajzqdkvdk? xdktaMumif;ç 0w¬K tmywfudk
rxif&Sm;apvdkí qdwfqdwfaejzifhf oHCmuddddk
n\$Of;qJtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

101/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf½fdSonfjzpfí ar;onfrS
wpfyg;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifhf oHCmuddddk
n\$Of;qJjcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü ,HkrSm;jcif;½dSonfjzpfí ar;onfrS
wpfyg;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif; qdwfqdwf
aejcif;jzifhf oHCmuddddk n\$Of;qJjcif;aMumifh
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ar;onfrS
wpfyg;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifhf oHCmuddddk
n\$Of;qJjcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

102/ rodí ar;tHh? (cHwGif;) emívnf;
rajymqdkthh?]]oHCm\ cdkuf&efjzpfri jiif;cHkrl
qefYusifaom t,ludk,lrl qefYusifaom pum;udk
ajymqdkrl jzpfvwHåU}}[k (odí) rajymqdkthh?
oHCmuJGjym;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmta&;tcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfvwåHU}}[k (odí)
rajymqdkthh?]]rw&m;ojzifhvnf;aumif;?
ESpfyg;oHk;yg;tpkjzifhvnf;aumif; uHrjyKxdkufbJvsuf
uHjyKvwåHU}}[k (odí) rajymqdkthh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, tn0g'uodu©myk'f NyD;V

- 1/ ar;onfrS wpyfg;aom pum;ukd
ajymqdkkaomaMumifh jyKtyfaomuHukd tn0g'uH[k
ac:qkdonf/
- 2/ oHCmtm; pum;wkHY rjyefbJ qdwfqdwfaei
n§Of;qjaomaMumifh jyKtyfaomuHukd 0da[ouuH[k
ac:qkdonf/

Ã

2-blw*gr0*f? 3-OZÑKmyeuodu©myk'f

103/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf &SOfeufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoam a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf
oHCm\ ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;\?
qGrf;wdkYudkvnf; ñTefMum;V

xdktcg arwdå, bkr®Zu&[ef;¹ wdkYonf oDwif;i,fvnf;
jzpfukef\ bkef;uHvnf; enf;yg;ukef\
oHCm\ ,kwfnHhaom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&m? ,kwfnHhukefaom qGrf;wdkYonf
xdk&[ef; wdkYtm; a&mufukef\ xdkarwdå,
bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁudk]]rv'rif;\
om; 'AÁonf cspfojzifh (qE'm*wdodkY vdkufí)
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk cif;\? cspfojzifh (qE'm
*wdodkY vdkufí) qGrf;wdkYudk ñTefMum;\}}[k
&[ef;wdkYudk uJh&JUapukef\

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh arwåd,
bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\ om;toQif'AÁudk
&[ef;wdkYudk uJh&JUapukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\ tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudk
&[ef;wdkYudk uJh&JUapukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;EDS; jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh rv'rif;\om;
'AÁudk &[ef;wdkYudk uJh&JUapukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]uJh&JUapjcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\?

104/ xkdtcg arwåd,
bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUapjci;ukd y,fawmf rl\laom bpum;awmft&jzifh
&[ef;wdkYonf ESdyfpufukefvdrfhrnf}}[k &[ef;wdkY
teD;tem;ü rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAukd]]rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAonf cspfojzifh (qE'm*wdodkY vkdufí)
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd cif;\? cspfojzifh (qE
'm*wdodkYvkdufí) qGrf;wdkYukd ñTefMum;\}}[k
½lwfc sajm qkdukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh arwåd,
bkr®Zu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\ om; toQif'AAukd
½lwfc sajm qkdukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfc sukef\? tjy p f j y a j m q k d M u u k e f \ y /

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; 'AAukd
½lwfc sajm qkdukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;tESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh rv'rif;\om;
'AAukd ½lwfc sajm qkdukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh?

62/ 13- (c) 105/]]ujh&JUapjci;ç
½lwfc sajm qkdcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-OZÑmyeuodu©myk'f tzGifh

106/ uJh&JUapjCIF; rnfONf oHCmonf
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mcif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? qGrf;
ñTef;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? ,m*k a0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
opfoD;a0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? cJzG,f
a0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? tenf;i,fukd
pGefYjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; orkwfxm;aom &[ef;ukd
aus;Zl;rJh jYKvkdí tausmftapmrJhudk jYKvkdí
rsufESmromrludk jYKvkdí &[ef;jzpfaom olukd uJh&JU
apjim;tHh? ½lwfcSajymqkdjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí uJh&JUapjCIF;
½lwfcSajymqkdjCIF;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü ,HkrSm;í uJhJ&JUapjCIF;
½lwfcSajymqkdjCIF;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí uJh&JUapjCIF;
½lwfcSajymqkdjCIF;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfolukd uJh&JUapjim;tHh?
½lwfcSajymqkdjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

oHCmonf
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mcif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? ,m*k
a0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
opfoD;a0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
cJzG,fa0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? tenf; i,fukd
pGefYjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; rorkwftyfaom &[ef;ukd
aus;Zl;rJh jYKvkdí tausmftapmrJhudk jYKvkdí
rsufESmromrludk jYKvkdí &[ef;ukdvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;r[kwfolukdvnf;aumif; uJh&JUap jim;tHh?
½lwfcSajymqkdjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

oHCmonf
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mcif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? ,m*k

a0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
opfoD;a0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
cJzG,fa0zefjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? tenf; i,fukd
pGefYjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? orkwfxm;onfvnf;jzpfaom
orkwfrxm;onfvnf;jzpfaom &[ef; r[kwfolukd aus;Zl;rjh
jyKvkdí tausmftapmrjhukd jyKvkdí rsufESmromrludk
jyKvkdí &[ef; ukdvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;r[kwfolukdvnf;aumif; uJh&JUapjim;tHh?
½lwfcSajymqkdjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\?

107/ yuwdoabmtm;jzifh cspfjCIF; (qE´m*wd)
aMumifh trsufxGufjCIF; (a'gom*wd) aMumifh awGa0
rkdufrSm;jCIF; (arm[m*wd) aMumifh aMumufjCIF;
(b,m*wd) aMumifh jyKaom &[ef;ukd
uJh&JUapjim;tHh? ½lwfcSajymqkdjim;tHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tPvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd, OZÑmyeuodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ qAA*¾D&[ef;ajcmufyg;wdkYwGif tygt0ifjzpfaom
arwåd,rnfaom&[ef; bkr®Zurnfaom
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/

Ä

2-blw*gr0*f 4-yXraoemoeodu©myk'f

108/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;wdkYonf aqmif;Owkctg vGifwD;acgifü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;í udk,fudk
ylaEG;apukefvsuf]aeqmvIHukefvsuf} tcsdefumvudk
ajymMum;aom tcg zJoGm;ukefaomf
xdktdyf&mae&mudk rodrf;qnf;ukef?
rodrf;qnf;apukef? ryefMum;rlívnf; zJoGm;ukef\
tdyf&mae&monf (rkd;ESif;) pdkpGwfV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifü tdyf&mae&mudk cif;í
zJoGm;aomf xdktdyf&mae&mudk
rodrf;qnf;ukefbdoenf;? rodrf;qnf;apukefbdoenf;?
ryefMum;rlívnf; zJoGm;ukefbdoenf;? tdyf&mae&monf
(rkd;ESif;) pdkpGwf\}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdkctg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifü/y/
ryefMum;rlívnf; zJoGm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

63/ 14-109/]]tMuif&[ef;onf oHCm\Opöm]oHCdu}
jzpfaom anmifapmif;]ckwif} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} udkaomf vnf;aumif;?
bHkvQKd]zHk} udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
zsmctcif;¹udkaomf vnf;aumif;? vGifwD;acgifü
cif;ívnf;aumif;? cif;apívnf; aumif; zJoGm;aomf
xdkoHCduanmifapmif; tif;ysOfponfudk rodrf;jim;tHh?
rodrf;ap jim;tHh? ryefMum;rlívnf; zJoGm;jim;tHh?

(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}podkY (jyMuukef
avmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

110/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifü aeí
apmapmuyifvQif tdyf&mae&mudk wpfzefjyefí
aqmifukef\]odrf;qnf;ukef\}/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
apmapmuyif tdyf&mae&mudk wpfzefjyefí
aqmifukefaom xdk&[ef;wdkYudk jrifawmfrlojzifh
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m; pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYtm;]]&[ef;wdkY
(rkd;ESif;) rpdkpGwf[k rSwftyfaom r@yfü
aomfvnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;üaomfvnf;aumif;? usD;iSuf
odrf;pGefwdkY usifBuD;rpGefYaom t&yfö
aomfvnf;aumif; &SpfvwdkYywfVHk; tdyf&mae&mudk
xm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

4-yXraoemoeodu©myk'f tzGifh

111/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

oHCm\Opöm]oHCdu} rnfonf oHCmtm;
ay;vSLtyfaom ypönf; pGefYvSLtyfaom ypönf;wnf;/

anmifapmif;]ckwif} rnfonf tajcü taygifpGyfaom
anmifapmif;? xkyfavsmufzGJUaom]tajcESifh
wpfpyfwnf; taygif&Sdaom} anmifapmif;?
ykpGefajcoP²mef aumufaom tajc&Sdaom
anmifapmif;? taygifü tajcwyfaom anmifapmif;[lí
anmifapmif;av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} rnfonf tajcü taygifpGyfaom
tif;ysOf? xkyfavsmufzGJUaom]tajcESifh wpfpyfwnf;
taygif&Sdaom} tif;ysOf? ykpGefajcoP²mef aumufaom

tajc&Sdaom tif;ysOf? taygifü tajcwyfaom tif;ysOf[lí
tif;ysOfav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

bHkvQKd]zHk} rnfonf om;arG;tpmoGyfaom
bHkvQKd? t0wftpmoGyfaom bHkvQKd? avQmf
tpmoGyfaom bHkvQKd? jruftpmoGyfaom bHkvQKd?
opf&GuftpmoGyfaom bHkvQKd[lí bHkvQKdig;rsKd;
wdkYwnf;/

zsmtcif; rnfonf avQmfjzifh jyKvkyfaomzsm?
yef;&if;jzifh jyKvkyfaomzsm? jzLqHjrufjzifh
jyKvkyfaom zsm? Nydwfjrufjzifh jyKvkyfaomzsmwnf;?
(xdkzsmtm;vHk;onf) twGif;ü acgufoGif;í
zGJUcsKyfonfcsnf;wnf;/

cif;í[lonf udk,fwdkif cif;í/

cif;apí[lonf olwpfyg;udk cif;apí/ &[ef;r[kwfoludk
cif;aptHh? apcdkif;aom &[ef;\hwm0efjzpf\? &[ef;udk
cif;aptHh? cif;aom &[ef;\ wm0efjzpfV

zJoGm;aomf xdkoHCdu anmifapmif;
tif;ysOfponfudk rodrf;jim;tH[lonf udk,fwdkif rodrf;qnf;
jim;tHh/

rodrf;apjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;udk
rodrf;qnf;apjim;tHh/

ryefMum;rlívnf; zJoGm;jim;tHh[lonf
&[ef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? omraPudkaomfvnf; aumif;?
t&Hapmifhudkaomfvnf;aumif; ryefMum;bJ
tm;tvwf&Sdaom a,musfm;\ cJwpfusudk vGefapaom
&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

112/ oHCdu]oHCmydkif} ypönf;ü
oHCdu]oHCmydkif} ypönf;[k trSwf&Sdí
vGifwD;acgifü cif;íaomfvnf;aumif;?
cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif; zJoGm;aomf xdkypönf;udk
rodrf;jim;tHh? rodrf; apjim;tHh? ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf;
oGm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCdu]oHCmydkif} ypönf;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí/y/
oHCdu]oHCmydkif} ypönf;ü
yk^{*3/4}vdu]yk^{*3/4}dKvfydkif} ypönf;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
vGifwD;acgifü cif;íaomfvnf;aumif;? cif;apíaomf
vnf;aumif; zJoGm;aomf xdkypönf;udk rodrf;jim;tHh?
rodrf;apjim;tHh? ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ykqdk;tcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
tay:vTrf;tcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrtcif;udkaomfvnf;
aumif;? uwfuspf (zsm) tcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
om;a&ydkif;tcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? ajcokwf
BudK;0ef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ysOfcsyftif;ysOfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? vGifwD;acgifü
cif;íaomfvnf; aumif;? cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif;
zJoGm;aomf xdktcif;ponfudk rodrf;jim;tHh?
rodrf;apjim;tHh? ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf; zJoGm;jim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}vduypönf;ü oHCduypönf;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

yk^{*3/4}vduypönf;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

yk^{*3/4}vduypönf;udk yk^{*3/4}vduypönf;[k
trSwf&Sd&mü wpyfg;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ ypönf;jzpfrl
'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

rdrdudk,fydkifypönf;jzpfrl tmywf roifh/

113/ odrf;í oGm;tHh? odrf;apí oGm;tHh? yefMum;í
oGm;tHh? aoGUajcmufapvdkí oGm;tHh?
wpfpHkwpfckaom ab;&efESdyfpufí rodrf;b] oGm;tHh?
ab;&efOy'f jzpfay:vwfojzifh rodrf;b] oGm;tHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ yXraoemoeodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ a&S;q&mBuD;rsm;onf uwfuspftcif; cwftcif;[k
jrefrmjyefonf? ae&mxdkif&m tcif;txl;yifwnf;/

Ã

2-blw*gr0*f 5-'kwd,aoemoeodu©myk'f

114/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf taqGcifyGef; jzpfukef V
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf aeaomtcgvnf; twlomvQif aeukef\
zJoGm;aomtcgvnf; twlomhvQif zJoGm;ukef\
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rxif&Sm;aom
oHCduausmif;wpfausmif;ü tdyf&mae&mudk cif;í
zJoGm;ukefaomf xdktdyf&mae&mudk rodrf;ukef?
rodrf;apukef? ryefMum;rlíaoomfvnf; zJoGm;ukef\
tdyf&mae&mudk jcwdkYonf udkufcJukefV

tvddenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
oHCduausmif;ü tdyf&mae&mudk cif;í
zJoGm;ukefaomf xdktdyf&mae&mudk tb,fhaMumifh
rodrf;ukefbdoenf;? rodrf;apukefbdoenf;?
ryefMum;rlíaoomfvnf; zJoGm;ukefbdoenf;?
tdyf&mae&mudkf jcwdkYonf udkufcJukef\}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwif MuNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
oHCduausmif;ü tdyf&mae&mudk cif;í zJoGm;ukef
aomf xdktdyf&mae&mudk rodrf;ukef rodrf;apukef

ryefMum;rlíáomfvnf; zJoGm;ukef\? tdyf&m ae&mudk
jcwdkYonf udkufcJukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/

&[ef;wdkY xdk (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkYonf oHCduausmif;ü tdyf&m ae&mudk
cif;í zJoGm;ukefaomf xdktdyf&mae&mudk
tb,fhaMumifh rodrf;ukefbdoenf;? rodrf;ap
ukefbdoenf;? ryefMum;rlíáomfvnf;
zJoGm;ukefbdoenf;? tdyf&mae&mudk jcwdkYonf
udkufcJukef\ &[ef;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKap
jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

64/ 15-115/]]tMuif&[ef;onf oHCduausmif;ü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;í aomfvnf;aumif;?
cif;apíáomfvnf;aumif; zJoGm;aomf
xdktdyf&mae&mudk rodrf;jim;tHh? rodrf;ap jim;tHh?
ryefMum;rlíáomfvnf; zJoGm;jim;tHh? (xdk &[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-'kwd,aoemoeodu©myk'f tzGifh

116/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\

oHCduausmif; rnfonf oHCmtm; ay;vSLtyf
pGefYvSLtyfaom ausmif;wnf;/

tdyf&mae&m rnfonf bHkvQKd ykqdk;tcif;
tay:vTrf;tcif; ajrtcif; zsmMurf;tcif; om;a&ydkif;tcif;
ae&mxdkif edoD'dkiftcif; tdyf&mtcif; jruftcif;
opf&Guftcif;wnf;/

cif;í[lonf udk,fwdkif cif;í/

cif;apí[lonf olwpfyg;udk cif;apí/

zJoGm;aomf xdktdyf&m ae&mudk
rodrf;jim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkif rodrf;jim;tHh/

rodrf;apjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;udk rodrf;apjim;tHh/

ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf; zJoGm;jim;tHh[lonf
&[ef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? omraP udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
t&Hapmifhudkaomfvnf;aumif; ryefMum;rlí
0if;jcH&Sdaom ausmif;t&Hü 0if;jcHudk vGefaom
&[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV 0if;jcHr&Sdaom
ausmif;t&Hü ausmif;Oypmudk vGefaom &[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCduypönf;ü oHCduypönf;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
tdyf&mae&mudkcif;íaomfvnf;aumif;?

cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif; zJoGm;aomf
xdktdyf&mae&mudk rodrf;jim;tHh? rodrf;apjim;tHh?
ryefMum; rlíaomfvnf; zJoGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCduypönf;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
tdyf&mae&mukd udk,fwdkifcif;íaomfvnf;aumif;?
olwpfyg;udk cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif; zJoGm;aomf
xdktdyf&mae&mudk rodrf;jim;tHh? rodrf;apjim; tHh?
ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf; zJoGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCduypönf;ü $yk^{*3/4}vduypönf;[k$ trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
tdyf&mae&mukd udk,fwdkifcif;íaomf vnf;aumif;?
olwpfyg;udk cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif; zJoGm;aomf
xdktdyf&mae&mudkd rodrf; jim;tHh?
rodrf;apjim;tHh? ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf; zJoGm;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

117/ ausmif;\ Oypmüaomfvnf;aumif;? pnf;a0;&m
Z&yfüaomfvnf;aumif;? r@yfü aomfvnf;aumif;?
opfyif&if;üaomfvnf;aumif;? tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;íaomfvnf;aumif;? cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif;
zJoGm;aomf xdktdyf&m ae&mudkdk rodrf;jim;tHh?
rodrf;apjim;tHh? ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf; zJoGm;tHh?
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

ausmif;üaomfvnf;aumif;? ausmif;\
Oypmüaomfvnf;aumif;? pnf;a0;&m Z&yfüaomf
vnf;aumif;? r@yfüaomfvnf;aumif;?
opfyif&if;üaomfvnf;aumif;? anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk
cif;íaomfvnf;aumif;? cif;apíaomfvnf;aumif;
zJoGm;aomf xdkanmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk rodrf;
jim;tHh? rodrf;apjim;tHh? ryefMum;rlíaomfvnf;
zJoGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

yk³/₄vduypönf;ü oHCduypönf;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

yk³/₄vduypönf;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

yk³/₄vduypönf;udk yk³/₄vduypönf;[k
trSwf&Sd&mü olwpfyg;\ yk³/₄vdu]olwpfyg;ydkif}
ypönf;jzpfrl 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rdrd\ yk³/₄vdu]udk,fydkif} ypönf;jzpfrl tmywf
roifh/

118/ odrf;qnf;í zJoGm;tHh? odrf;qnf;apí
zJoGm;tHh? yefMum;í zJoGm;tHh? wpfpHkwpfckaom
ab;&eftaESmuft,Suf &SdtHh? (,aeYvmNyD;
odrf;qnf;tHh[k) ijhuGufjcif;jzifh oGm;í xdk&muf&m
t&yfü (c&D;qufvdkjyefojzifh) &yfvsuf
(wpfpHkwpfa,mufudk apvTwfí) yefMum;tHh? wpfpHk
wpf&maom ab;Oy'f taESmifht,Suf
&SdtHh]jyefrvmEdkiftHh}? ab;&efOy'fjzpfay:vmojzifh

r¹/₂kyfodrf;b] oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; vnf; tmywf
roifh/

yör 'kwd,aoemoeodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-blw*gr0*f 6-tEkycZÆodu©myk'f

119/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf jrwaom tdyf&mae&mwdkYudk
aESmifh,Sufukef\? rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf
(xdkqAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYudk) xapukef\? xdktcg
qAA^{*3}/₄D &[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf tb,fodkYaom
taMumif;Oyg,fjzifh pausmif;üomvQif 0gwGif; (oHk;v)
ywfVHk;ae&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV xdkYaemuf
qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf]]usOf;ajrmif; usyfwnf;aom
&[ef;onf zJoGm;vwåHU}}[k (MuHí)
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYudk wdk;a0SUí tdyfukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYudk
wdk;a0SUí tdyfukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYudk
wdk;a0SUí tdyfukef[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh rax&fBuD;&[ef; wdkYudk
wdk;a0SUí tdyfukefbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY jyKrd
aom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

65/ 16-120/]]tMuif&[ef;onf oHCduausmif;ü
a&S;OD;aevifhaom &[ef;udk odvsuf
wdk;a0SUí]]tMuif&[ef;tm; usOf;ajrmif;
usyfwnf;vwåHU? xdk&[ef;onf zJoGm; vwåHU}[k
taMumif;wpfyg;r&Sdbj zJoGm;apvdkjCIF;udkom
taMumif;jyKí tdyfjCIF;udk jyKjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-tEkycZÆodu©myk'f tzGifh

121/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\

oHCduausmif; rnfonf oHCmtm; ay;vSLtyf
pGefYvSLtyfaom ausmif;wnf;/

od\ rnfonf oDwif;BuD;]odu©m0gBuD;ol}[lí od\?
olem[lí od\? oHCmonf ay;tyfol[lí od\

wdk;a0SUí[lonf teD;odkY wdk;0ifí/

tdyfjCIF;udk jyKjim;tHh[lonf anmifapmif;\
aomfvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOf\ aomf vnf;aumif;? 0ifaom
&[ef;\aomfvnf;aumif;? xGufaom &[ef;\
aomfvnf;aumif;? teD;Oypmü tdyf&m ae&mudk

cif;aomfvnf;aumif;? cif;apaomfvnf;aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xdkifrlvnf; xdkifjim;tHh? tdyfrlvnf;
tdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

taMumif;wpfyg;r&SdbJ zJoGm;apvdkjcf;udkom
taMumif;jyKí[lonf wdk;a0SUí tdyfjcf;iSg wpfyg;aom
taMumif;wpfpHkwpf&mr&Sd/

122/ oHCduausmif;ü oHCduausmif;[k
trSwf&Sdvsuf wdk;a0SUí tdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

oHCduausmif;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdí wdk;a0SUí
tdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

oHCduausmif;ü yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;[k trSwf&Sdvsuf
wdk;a0SUí tdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

anmifapmif;\aomfvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOf\
aomfvnf;aumif;? Oifaom &[ef;\aomfvnf; aumif;?
xGufaom &[ef;\aomfvnf;aumif;?
teD;Oypmudk]ywf0ef;usif wpfawmifhxGmudk} xm;í
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
cif;apaomfvnf;aumif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xdkifaomfvnf;aumif;? tdyfaomfvnf;aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ausmif;\ Oypmüaomfvnf;aumif;?
pnf;a0;&mZ&yfüaomfvnf;aumif;? r@yfüaomfvnf;
aumif;? opfyif&if;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
vGifwD;acgifüaomfvnf;aumif;? tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;aomf vnf;aumif;? cif;apaomfvnf;aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xdkifaomfvnf;aumif;? tdyfaomf
vnf;aumif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;ü oHCduausmif;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\
yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;udk yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;[k trSwf&Sd&mü

olwpfyg;\ yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;jzpfrl 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rdrd\ yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;jzpfrl tmywf roifh/
123/ emzsm;í 0ifaetHh? tcsrf;tylESdyfpufí
0ifaetHh? tmywf roifh/

ab;&efrsm;aMumifh 0ifaeaom &[ef;? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef; wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

q| tEkycZÆodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-blw*gr0*f 7-eduú¹eodu©myk'f

124/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf tpGeftzsm;usaom
ausmif;BuD;wpfausmif;udk]]pausmif;BuD;ü
igwdkYonf 0guyfaeukeftHh}}[k jyKjyifMuukefV

qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkY
ausmif;jyKjyifonfudk jrifi]]ighoQifwdkY p owå&o0^{*3/4}D
&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif;udk jyKjyifukefV ,ck
xdk&[ef;wdkYudk xGufoGm;apukeftHh}}[k
ajymqdkukefV tcsKdUaom
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYu]]ighoQifwdkU jyKjyifi
NyD;onfwdkifatmif qdkif;iHhukefOD; avmh?
jyKjyifNyD;rS xGufoGm;apukeftHh}}[k qdkukefV

xdktcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY
xGufoGm;Muavmh? ausmif;onf igwdkYtwGuf
jzpf\}}¹[k qdkukefV

ighoQifwdkY apmapmuyif ajymMum;oifhonf
r[kwfygavm? igwdkYonfvnf; wpyfg;aom ausmif;udk
jyKjyifEkdifukef&m\[k (qdkukefvwfaomf) -

ighoQifwdkY oHCduausmif;r[kwfygavm[k
(ar;ukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY oHCduausmif;[kwfay\[k
(qdkukefvwfaomf) -

ighoQifwdkY xGufoGm;Muavmh? ausmif;onf
igwdkYtwGuf jzpf\[k (qdkMuukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY ausmif;onf BuD;rm;\? oifwdkYvnf;
aeukefavmh? igwdkYvnf; aeukeftHh[k
(qdkMujoyefaomf) -

]]ighoQifwdkY xGufoGm;Muavmh? ausmif;onf
igwdkYtwGuf jzpf\}}[k qdkí trsufxGufum
ESvHk;romojzifh vnfyif;udk udkifNyD;vQif
ESifxkwfukef\ xdkowå&o0*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
ESifxkwfch& aomaMumifh idk,dkukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh idk,dkukefoenf;}}[k ar;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY pqAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufum
ESvHk;romojzifh igwdkYudk oHCduausmif;rS
ESifxkwfukef\[k (jyefajymMuukef\)/

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumihf
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufum ESvHk;romojzifh
&[ef;wdkYudk oHCduausmif;rS
ESifxkwfukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcshukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf trsufxGufum
ESvHk;romojzifh &[ef;wdkYudk oHCduausmif;rS
ESifxkwfukef\[lonf rSefoavm}][k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh trsufxGufum
ESvHk;romojzifh &[ef;wdkYudk oHCduausmif;rS
ESifxkwfukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndK
apjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

66/ 17-125/]]tMuif&[ef;onf (wpfyg;aom) &[ef;udk
trsufxGufum ESvHk; romojzifh oHCduausmif;rS
ESifxkwfjim;tHh? ESifxkwfapjim;tHh? (xdk &[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

7-eduú¹eodu©myk'f tzGifh

126/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\/
&[ef;udk\[lonf (rdrdrS) wpfyg;aom &[ef;udk/
trsufxGufum ESvHk;romojzifh\[lonf
rarGUavsmfonfjzpfí xdyg;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
ajimifhuJhodkYjzpfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí/

oHCduausmif; rnfonf oHCmtm; vSLtyf
pGefYtyfaom ausmif;wnf;/

ESifxkwfjim;tHh[lonf wdkufcef;xJü vufponfudk
udkifí ausmif;OD;odkY ESifxkwftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV ausmif;OD;ü vufponfudk udkifí tyodkY
ESifxkwftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV wpfBudrfaom
vkHYvya,m*jzifh wHcg;rsm;pGmwdkYudkvnf;
vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ESifxkwfapjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;udk apcdkif;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV wpfBudrfapcdkif; jcif;jzifh
wHcg;rsm;pGmwdkYudkvnf; vGefaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

127/ oHCduausmif;ü oHCduausmif;[k
trSwf&Sdvsuf trsufxGufum ESvHk;romojzifh
udk,fwdkif ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;udk
ESifxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCduausmif;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf trsufxGufum
ESvHk;romojzifh udk,fwdkif ESifxkwfaomf vnf;aumif;?
olwpfyg;udk ESifxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

oHCduausmif;ü yk*³/₄vduausmif;[k trSwf&Sdvsuf
trsufxGufum ESvHk;romojzifh udk,fwdkif
ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;udk
ESifxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

xdk&[ef;\ y&du©&mudk udk,fwdkif
qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;udk qGJxkwfapaomf
vnf;aumif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

ausmif;\ OypmrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
pnf;a0;&mZ&yfrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
r@yfrSaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;rSaomfvnf;aumif;?
vGifwD;acgifrSaomfvnf;aumif;?

ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xdk&[ef;\ y&du©&mudk qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?
qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfaom vlomraPudk
ausmif;rSaomfvnf;aumif;? ausmif;\ OypmrSaomf
vnf;aumif;? pnf;a0;&mZ&yfrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
r@yfrSaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;rSaomf vnf;aumif;?
vGifwD;acgifrSaomfvnf;aumif;?

ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfapaomfvnf; aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xdk&[ef;r[kwfol\ y&du©&mudk
qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? qGJxkwf apaomfvnf;aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;ü oHCduausmif;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;udk yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;[k
trSwf&Sd&mü wpyfg;aom &[ef;\
yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;jzpfri 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rdrd\
ukd,fydkif yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;jzpfri tmywf roifh/

128/ tvZÆD]raumif;rlrS r&Sufaom} yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfap aomfvnf;aumif;?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ y&du©&mudk
qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;
tmywf roifh? ½l;aomolukd ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESifxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk½l;ol\ y&du©&mudk
qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;
tmywf roifh/

&efjzpfwwf jiif;cHkwwf qefYusifbufpum;udk
ajymwwf pum;rsm;wwf oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk
jyKapwwfaom &[ef;udk ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESifxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk&[ef;\ y&du©&mudk

qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;? qGJxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;
tmywf roifh/

q&mOyZÑm,f\ 0wfudk aumif;pGm rjyKusifhaom
teD;ae]taEÅ0godu} wynfhudkaomf vnf;aumif;? twlae
]o'""d0d[m&du} wynfhudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESifxkwfaomfvnf;aumif; ESifxkwfapaomfvnf;aumif;?
xdk&[ef;\ y&du©&mudk qGJxkwfaomfvnf;aumif;?
qGJxkwfapaomf vnf;aumif; tmywf roifh?

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owår eduú¹eodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ Oa|x^m0kaom trSmuH 0d[ma&m ygykPmwd
(ygVdawmf)/

Ã

2-blw*gr0*f 8-a0[mouk#dodu©myk'f

129/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCduausmif; txufqifh wGif
ysOfrcif;í [if;vif;tjyif&Sdaom uk#Dü &[ef;wpfyg;onf
atmufü aeí &[ef;wpfyg;onf txufü aeV

txufü aeaom &[ef;onf taygifü tajcwyfaom
anmifapmif;udk taqmwvsif zdí xdkif\? anmifapmif;\
ajconf uRwfusí atmufü aeaom &[ef;\ OD;acgif;udk
xdkcdkufrdav\? xdk&[ef;onf us,favmifpGm
[pfatmf\]azmufjyefaom toHudk jyK\}/

&[ef;wdkYonf ajy;vmukefí]]ighoQif oifonf
tb,fhaMumifh us,favmifpGm [pfatmfbdoenf;}}[k

ar;jref;ukef\ xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumihf &[ef;onf
oHCduausmif; txufqifhwGif ysOfrcif;í
[if;vif;tjyif&Sdaom uk#Dü taygifwGif tajcwyfaom
anmifapmif;udk taqmwvsif zdí xdkifbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;udk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\y/]]&[ef; oifonf oHCduausmif; txuf
qifhwGif ysOfrcif;í [if;vif;tjyif&Sdaom uk#Dü
taygifwGif tajcwyfaom anmifapmif;udk taqmwvsif zdí
xdkif\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf oHCduausmif;
txufqifhwGif ysOfrcif;í [if;vif;tjyif &Sdaom uk#Dü
taygifwGif tajcwyfaom anmifapmif;udk taqmwvsif zdí
xdkifbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkY tm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

67/ 18-130/]]tMuif&[ef;onf oHCduausmif;
txufqifhwGif ysOfrcif;í [if;vif;tjyif&Sdaom uk#Dü
taygifwGif tajcwyfaom anmifapmif;udk
aomfvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; zdírlvnf;
xdkifjim;tHh? zdí rlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMu ukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-a0[mouk#dodu©myk'f tzGifh

131/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}] }[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

oHCduausmif; rnfonf oHCmtm; ay;vSLtyf
pGefYvSLtyfaom ausmif;wnf;/

[if;vif;tjyif &Sdaomuk#D rnfonf tv,ftvwfjzpfao
a,musfm;]rZÑdryk&do} \ OD;acgif;rxdaom
uk#Dwnf;/

taygifwGif tajcwyfaom anmifapmif; rnfonf taygifü
xGif;azmufí wnfV

taygifwGif tajcwyfaom tif;ysOf rnfonf taygifü
xGif;azmufí wnfV

zdí xdkifjim;tHh[lonf xdkanmifapmif;udk zdí
xdkiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

zdí tdyfjim;tHh[lonf xdkanmifapmif;udk zdí
tdyfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

132/ oHCduausmif;ü oHCduausmif;[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí txufqifhwGif ysOfrcif;í
[if;vif;tjyif&Sdaom uk#Dü taygifwGif tajcwyfaom
anmifapmif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOf
udkaomfvnf;aumif; zdí aomfvnf; xdkiftHh?
zdí aomfvnf; tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCduausmif;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh/y/ oHCduausmif;ü
yk*³/₄vduausmif;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí txufqifhwGif
ysOfrcif;í [if;vif;tjyif&Sdaom uk#Dü taygifwGif
tajcwyfaom anmifapmif;udk aomfvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; zdí aomfvnf; xdkiftHh?
zdí aomfvnf; tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

y^{k*3/4}vduausmif;ü oHCduausmif;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

y^{k*3/4}vduausmif;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

y^{k*3/4}vduausmif;ü y^{k*3/4}vduausmif;[k
trSwf&Sd&mü wpyfg;aom &[ef;\ y^{k*3/4}vduausmif;
jzpfrl 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rdrd\ y^{k*3/4}vduausmif;jzpfrl
tmywf roifh/

133/ txufqifhwGif ysOfcif;í [if;vif;tjyif r&Sdaom
uk#Düaomfvnf;aumif;? tv,f tvwfjzpfao
a,musfm;]rZÑd ryk&do}\ OD;acgif;rvGwf
xdkckufEdkifaom uk#Düaomfvnf;aumif; tmywfroifh?
atmufqifh]atmufxyf}ü roHk;aqmiftHh?
ysOfcsyfpDcif;xm;tHh? pdkY]r,fe} ESuf xm;tHh?
xdkanmifapmif; tif;ysOfü &yfvsuf
(wpfpHkwpfckudk) ,laomfvnf;aumif;? qGJcsdwfaomf
vnf;aumif; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|r a0[mouk#dodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-blw*gr0*f 9-r[v'u0d[m&odu©myk'f

134/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDjynf aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü oDwif;
oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEé\ tvkyftauR;jzpfaom
trwfBuD;onf toQifqEé\ ausmif; udk aqmufvkyfapV
xdktcg toQifqEéonf jyKvkyfNyD;jzpfaom ausmif;udk
txyfxyf rdk;apí txyfxyf vdrf;usHapí ausmif;onf
tvGefav;vHaomaMumifh NydKusavV

xdktcg toQifqEéonf jrufudkvnf;aumif;?
opfudkvnf;aumif; pk½Hk;aomf ykPÖm; wpfa,muf\
rka,mcif;onf ysufpD;V xdktcg

xdkykPÖm;onf]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifaumif; wdkYonf
ig\ rka,mcif;ukd zsufqD;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\?
½lwfcsl? tjypfjy ajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcsl tjypfjyajymqdkaom
xdkykPÖm;\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom wnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifqEéonf aqmufvkyfNyD;jzpfaom ausmif;udk
txyfxyf rdk;apbdoenf;? txyfxyf vdrf;usHapbdoenf;?
ausmif;onf tvGef av;vHaomaMumifh NydKus\}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcslukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf toQifqEéudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjyfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]qEé oifonf aqmufvkyfNyD;jzpfaom ausmif;udk
txyfxyf rdk;ap\? txyfxylvdrf; usHap\? ausmif;onf
tvGefav;vHaomaMumifh NydKus\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref; awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf aqmufvkyfNyD;jzpfaom
ausmif;udk txyfxyf rdk;apbdoenf;? txyfxyf
vdrf;usHapbdoenf;? ausmif;onf av;vHaomaMumifh
NydKusV (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndK apjcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

68/ 19-135/]]BuD;aomausmif;udk
aqmufvkyfapvdkaom &[ef;onf wHcg; tdrfwdkif
atmifwHcg;&Gufudk xm;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;aygifESifh wHcg;&Gufudk

rwkefvlyfapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? avomwHcg;&Gufudk
tajytjypfjyKjcif;iSg vnf;aumif; txyfxyf vdrf;usH tyf\?
txyfxyf vdrf;usHaptyf\? trdk;
ESpfxxyfoHk;xyf]ESpfpOfoHk;pOf} rdk;jcif;udk pdrf;
aom aumufyJr&Sd&m t&yfü &yfí pD&iftyf\?
xdkESpfxxyfoHk;xyf rdk;jcif;xuftvGef pdrf;aom
aumufyJ r&Sd&m t&yfüvnf; &yfí pD&ifjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9- r[v'u0d[m&odu©myk'f tzGifh

136/ BuD;aomausmif; rnfonf aqmufvkyfol
'g,um&Sdaom ausmif;udk qdktyfV

ausmif; rnfonf twGif;ü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;onfaomfvnf;aumif;? tyü vdrf; usHtyfaom
ausmif;onfaomfvnf;aumif;? twGif;tyü vdrf;usHtyfaom
ausmif;onfaomfvnf; aumif;wnf;/

aqmufvkyfapvdkaom[lonf
aqmufvkyfaomfvnf;aumif;? aqmufvkyfapaomfvnf;
aumif;/

wHcg;tdrfwdkifatmif[lonf wHcg;aygif\ xuf0ef;usifrS
ESpfawmifhxGm [wåygofwdkifatmif/

wHcg;&Gufudkxm;jcif;iSg[lonf
wHcg;&GufESifhwuG wHcg;zGJUukd
xm;jcif;iSg]wHcg;&GufESifhwuG wHcg;zGJU\
rwkefrvlyfapjcif;iSg}/

avomwHcg;&Gufudk tajytjypfjyKjcif;[lonf avom
wHcg;&Gufukd tajytjypfjyKjcif;iSg jzLaomtqif;
rnf;aomtqif; a*GUeDjzifh tajytjypfjyKjcif; jcL;yef;
jcL;EG,f ruef;oGm; vuf ig;acsmif;&m
jyKvkyfjcif;wdkYwnf;/

trdk;ESpfxxyfoHk;xyf rdk;jcif;ukd pdrf;aom aumufyJ
r&Sd&mt&yfü &yfí pD&iftyf\l&mü pdrf;aom aumufyJ
rnfonf pyg;rsKd; yJrsKd;wnf;? pdrf;aom
aumufyJ&Sdaom t&yfü &yfvsuf pD&iftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

ajzmifhaom taMumif;jzifh rdk;aom &[ef;tm;
taMumif;ESpfckwdkYudk pD&ifí oHk;ckajrmuf
taMumif;udk (podkYjyKavmh[k) apcdkif;í zJoGm;tyfV/
0ef;0dkif;aom tpOf]txyf} jzifh rdk;aom &[ef;tm;
0ef;0dkif;aom tpOf]txyf} ESpfckwdkYudk pD&ifí
oHk;ckajrmuf 0ef;0dkif;aom tpOf]txyf} udk
(podkYjyKavmh[k) apcdkif;í zJoGm;tyfV

137/ xdkESpfxxyfoHk;xyf rdk;jcif;xuftvGef pdrf;aom
aumufyJr &Sd&m t&yfüvnf; &yfí pD&ifjim;tHh[lonf
tkwfjzifh rdk;aom &[ef;tm; tkwfcsyfwdkif;
tkwfcsyfwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV ausmufjzifh
rdk;aom &[ef;tm; ausmufcsyfwdkif; ausmufcsyfwdkif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV t*Fawjzifh rdk;aom &[ef;tm;
t*Faw tpdkiftcJwdkif; tpdkiftcJwdkif; ygpdwftmywf
oifhV jrufjzifh rdk;aom &[ef;tm; jrufqkyfwdkif;
jrufqkyfwdkif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV opf&Gufjzifh
rdk;aom &[ef;tm; opf&Gufwdkif; opf&Gufwdkif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ESpfxxyfoHk;xyf vGef&mü vGef\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
pD&iftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV ESpfxyf oHk;xyfxuf
vGef&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí pD&iftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV ESpfxyf oHk;xyfxuf
vGef&mü ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí pD&iftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ESpfxxyfoHk;xyfatmuf ,kwf&mü vGef\[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ESpfxyf oHk;xyf
atmuf ,kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

ESpfxxyfoHk;xyfatmuf ,kwf&mü ,kwf\k trSwf&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

138/ ESpfxxyfoHk;xyf rdk;jcif;ü
ESpfxxyfoHk;xyfatmuf ,kwfí rdk;jcif;ü vdkPfü *lÜ
jruf rdk; ausmif;ü tmywf roifh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg
jyKaom &[ef; rdrdOpömjzifh jyKaom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh? aep&m ausmif;udk z,fxm;í tvHk;pHkaom
Oykoftdrf ponfü tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r r[v'u0d[m&odu©myk'f NyD;V

2-blw*gr0*f 10-oyÜgPuodu©myk'f

139/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tmV0Djynf t*¾gV0apwDü oDwif;oHk;aeawmf
rlaomtcg tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfudk
jyKvkyfukefaomf odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom a&udk
jrufüaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrüaomfvnf;aumif; oGef;vnf;
oGef;avmif;ukef\? oGef;avmif;rl vnf;
oGef;avmif;apukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom
a&udk jrufüaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrüaomfvnf;aumif;
oGef;avmif;vnf; oGef;avmif; ukefbdoenf;?
oGef;avmif;rlvnf; oGef;avmif;apukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf tmV0Djynfom;
&[ef;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JU
jypfwifMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV/y/]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf
ydk;&Sdaom a&udk jrufüaomfvnf;aumif;?

ajrüaomfvnf;aumif; oGef;avmif;ukef\?
oGef;avmif;apukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom a&udk
jrufüaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrüaomfvnf;aumif;
oGef;avmif;vnf; oGef;avmif; ukefbdoenf;?
oGef;avmif;rlvnf; oGef;avmif;apukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

69/ 20-140/]]tMuif&[ef;onf odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom
a&udk jrufü aomfvnf;aumif;? ajrüaomfvnf;aumif;
oGef;avmif;vnf; oGef;avmif; jim;tHh?
oGef;avmif;rlvnf; oGef;avmif;apjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-oyÜgPuodu©myk'f tzGifh

141/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf/
od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\
olwpfyg;wdkYonfvnf; xdk&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukef/
oGef;avmif;jim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkif
oGef;avmif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

oGef;avmif;apjim;tHh[lonf olwpyfg;udk
apcdkif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfBudrfapcdkif;í rsm;pGmvnf; oGef;avmif;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

142/ ydk;&Sdaom a&udk ydk;&Sdaom a&[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí jrufüaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrü
aomfvnf;aumif; oGef;avmif;vnf; oGef;avmif;tHh?
oGef;avmif;rlvnf; oGef;avmif;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

ydk;&Sdaom a&ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
jrufüaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrüaomfvnf;aumif; oGef;
avmif;vnf; oGef;avmif;tHh? oGef;avmif;rlvnf;
oGef;avmif;aptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

ydk;&Sdaom a&udk ydk;r&Sdaom a&[k rSwfxifí
jrufüaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrüaomfvnf;aumif;
oGef;avmif;vnf; oGef;avmif;tHh? oGef;avmif;rlvnf;
oGef;avmif;aptHh? tmywf roifh/

ydk;r&Sdaom a&udk ydk;&Sdaom a&[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

ydk;r&Sdaom a&ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

ydk;r&Sdaom a&udk ydk;r&Sdaom a&[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

143/ aoapvdkaom apwemr&SdbJ oGef;avmif;aom
&[ef;? owdarhavsmhí oGef;avmif; aom &[ef;? rodaom
&[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'or oyÜgPuodu©myk'f NyD;V

'kwd, blw*gr0*f NyD;V

xdk blw0gr0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

tn0g'uodu©myk'fESifhwuG blw*grodu©myk'f?
OZÑmyeuodu©myk'f? tcif; wdkYudk rodrf;b]
zJoGm;aom yXraoemoe 'kwd,aoemoeodu©myk'f
ESpfyg;? a&S;OD;ae &[ef;udk wdk;a0SUaeaom
tEkycZÆodu©myk'f? ESifxkwfaom eduú¹e
odu©myk'f? taygifwGif tajcpGyfaom anmifapmif;ü
zdxdkifaom a0[mouk#d odu©myk'f?
oyÜgPuodu©myk'fESifh wuG wHcg;cHkwdkifatmif
vdrf;usHaom r[v'u 0d[m&odu©myk'f?

pum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

3-Mo0g'0*f 1-Mo0g'odu©myk'f

144/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;
rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;rukefonf&Sdaomf ouFef; qGrf;
ausmif;tdyf&mae&m olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;
toHk;taqmifwdkYudk &ukef\

xdktcg
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY ,cktcgü
rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;rukefonf&Sdaomf ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m olem\ taxmuf tyHh
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudk &ukef\? ighoQifwdkY ,cktcg
igwdkYonfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;r ukeftHh}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xdktcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]ESrwdkY
igwdkYxHodkYvnf; csOf;uyfukefavmh? igwdkYonfvnf;

qHk;rukeftHh}}[k qdkukefV xdktcg
xdk&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfukefí qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeukefhV
xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
tenf;i,frQomjzpfaom w&m;pum;udk ajymMum;í
wpfaeYywfvHk;r*fzdkvfrS zDvmjzpfaom
pum;wdkYjzifh (tcsdefudk) ukefvGefapvsuf]]ESrwdkY
oGm;ukefavmh}}[k qdkí vTwfvdkufukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfukefí
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü wnfaeukefV jrwpGmbk&m;onf wpfckaom
ae&mü wnfaeukefaom
xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;]]&[ef;rwdkY tqHk;trMo0g'onf
jynfhpHkNyD r[kwfavm}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; tb,frSmvQif tqHk;trMo0g'onf
jynfhpHkEkdifygtHhenf;? toQifqAA^{*3/4}D&[ef; wdkYonf
tenf;i,frQomvQifjzpfaom w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;í
wpfaeYywfvHk; r*fzkdvfrS zDvmjzpfaom
pum;wdkYjzifh (tcsdefudk) ukefvGefapí
vTwfvkdufukef\[k (avQmufukef\)/

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifap vsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apawmfrlV xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;u
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdckd;í t^{1/2}kd taojyKum zJcGgoGm;ukefV

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;ukd pnf;a0;apí qAA^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
tenf;i,frQomvQifjzpfaom w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;í
wpfaeYywfvHk; r*fzkdvfrS zDvmjzpfaom pum;jzifh
(tcsdefudk) ukefvGefapvsuf vTwfvkdufukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; tenf;i,frQomvQifjzpfaom w&m;
pum;ukd a[mMum;í wpfaeYywfvHk; r*fzkdvfrS
zDvmjzpfaom pum;jzifh (tcsdefudk) ukefvGefapí
vTwfvkdufukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfri w&m;
pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfriNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rwwfaom
&[ef;ukd orkwfjci;iSg cGifhjyKawmfri\}}[k
rdefYawmfri\ &[ef;wdkY podkY orkwftyf?
a&S;OD;pGm &[ef;ukd awmf;yeftyf? awmf;yefNyD;
aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmukd odaptyf\

145/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfriavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
prnfaom &[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rwwfaom
&[ef;[k orkwf&m\? pum; odapjci; wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfriavmh? oHCmonf b rnfaom &[ef;ukd
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rwwfaom &[ef;[k orkwf\?
prnfaom &[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rwwfaom
&[ef;[k orkwfjci;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjci; &Sd\?

xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdyg\y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqkdyg\?

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf p rnfaom &[ef;ukd
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rrwfaom &[ef;[k orkwf\/
prnfaom &[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rrwfaom
&[ef;[k orkwfjCIF;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\?
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;rrwfaom &[ef;[k orkwf\? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;
&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwf
aeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf)/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwif
awmfrlNyD;vQif ukd,fwkdif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef
cufcJjCIF;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

70/ 21-146/]]tMuif&[ef;onf or®Kwdr&bJ
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

147/ xkdtcg or®Kwd&aom rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;r ukefvwfaomf
xdkYtwlyif ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m olem\
taxmuftyHh aq; toHk;taqmifwdkYukd &ukef\

xkdtcg qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY ,cktcgü or®Kwd&aom
rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;
rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;rukefvwfaomf xdkYtwlyifvQif
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYukd &ukefV ighoQifwdkY ,cktcg
igwdkYonfvnf; odrftjyifodkY oGm;í tcsif;csif;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rwwfaom&[ef;[k orkwfí
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;rukeftHh}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdtcg qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf odrftjyifodkY oGm;í
tcsif;csif; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rwwf aom &[ef;[k
orkwfMuNyD;vQif &[ef;rdef;rwdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]ESrwdkY igwdkYonfvnf;
or®Kwd&ukefNyD? igwdkYxHodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfukefavmh? igwdkYonfvnf; qHk;rukeftHh}}[k
qkdukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeukefV xkdtcg qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; tenf;i,frQomvQif jzpfaom
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;í wpfaeYywfVHk; r*fzkdvfrS
zDvmjzpfaom pum;wdkYjzifh (tcsdefudk)
ukefvGefapvsuf]]ESrwdkY oGm;ukefavmh}}[k qkdí
vTWfvkdufukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü wnfaeukefV
wpfckaom ae&mü wnfaeukefaom
xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]&[ef;rwdkY tqHk;trMo0g'onf
jynfhpHkNyD r[kwfavm}}[k rdefYawmfV

toQifbk&m; tqHk;tronf tb,frSm jynfhpHkygtHhenf;?
toQifqAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf tenf; i,frQomvQifjzpfaom
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;í wpfaeYywfVHk; r*fzkdvfrS
zDvmjzpfaom pum; jzifh (tcsdefudk) ukefvGefapí
vTwfvkdufukef\k (avQmufukef\)/

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) aumif;pGm
jyawmfrl\y/ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;u w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
hodjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;aomf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdckd;í t^{1/2}kdtaojyKum
zJcGgoGm;ukef\

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmukd pnf;a0;apí qAA^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
tenf;i,frQomvQifjzpfaom w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;í
wpfaeYywfVHk; r*fzkdvfrS zDvmjzpfaom pum;jzifh
(tcsdefudk) ukefvGefapvsuf vTwf vkdufukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; tenf;i,frQomvQifjzpfaom w&m;
pum;udk a[mMum;í wpfaeYywfVHk; r*fzkdvfrS
zDvmjzpfaom pum;jzifh (tcsdefudk) ukefvGefapí
vTwfvkdufukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaoctrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí w&m;
pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

bdu©Kaem0g'ut*Fg (8) yg;

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rwwfaom &[ef;[lí
orkwfjCIF;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrlV

(1) oDv &Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDv]&[ef;wdkY\
odu©myk'fukd apmifha&Smufaom tavhtusifh}ukd
apmifhpnf;vsuf ae\? tusifh usufpm;&mt&yfESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom tjypf wdkYü ab;[k
½lavh&Sd\? odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV

(2) tMum;tjrif]A[kókw} rsm;\? tMum;tjrifudk
aqmif\? tMum;tjrifudk qnf;yl;\? tMuifw&m;wdkYonf tp\
aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif; &Sdukef\
teufESifh jynfhpHkaom o'´gESifhjynfhpHkaom
tvHk;pHkxuf0ef;usifjynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usif pifMu,f
aom jrwwfaomtusifhukd a[mMum;ukef\? xkdodkY
oabm&Sdaom w&m;wdkYü xkd&[ef;onf tMum;
tjrifrsm;\? aqmif\? Elwfjzifh avhusuf\]avhvm\}?
pdwfjzifh tzefwvJvJ ½lrSwfqifjCIF\? ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í
odV

(3) xkd&[ef;tm; ygwdarmufESpfyg;wdkYonf
tus,ftm;jzifh Elwfü vmukef\? aumif;pGm
a0zeftyfukef\? aumif;pGm jzpfjCIF; &Sdukef\
ygVdawmft|uxmtm;jzifh aumif;pGm
qHk;jzwfEkdifukefV

(4) aumif;aom pum; &Sd\? aumif;aom toH &SdV

(5) trsm;tm;jzifh &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf cspfciftyf
ESpfvkdtYfV

(6) &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rjCIF;iSg pGrf;EkdifV

(7) xkdjrwwfpGmbk&m;udk &nfrSwfí &[ef;jyKaom
zef&nfqkd;t0wfudk 0wfaom rdef;rü BuD;av;aom
tmywfukd rvGefusL;zI;acs/

(8) 0gESpfq,faomfvnf;aumif;? 0gESpfq,fxuf
tvGefaomfvnf;aumif; &\

&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;raom &[ef;[lí
orkwfjcf;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\[k rdefYawmfrl\ /

1-Mo0g'odu©myk'f tzGifh

148/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\

or®Kwd r&b] rnfonf ÚwfvQif av;Budrfajrmufaom
uHjzifh rorkwftyfbj/

&[ef;rdef;rwdkY rnfonf bdu©KoHCm]&[ef;oHCm}
bdu©KeDoHCm]&[ef;rdef;roHCm} ESpfzufwdkYü
yíöif;cHaom &[ef;rdef;rwdkYwnf;/

qHk;rjim;tHh[lonf
*½k"H]tav;tjrwfjyKtyfaomw&m;} &Spfyg;wdkYjzifh
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wpfyg;aom w&m;jzifh qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

wpfzufoHCmü yíöif;jzpfaom &[ef;rdef;rukd
qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

149/ or®Kwd&aom xkd&[ef;onf
y&d0kPfausmif;0if;ukd wHjrufvSnf;í aomufa&
oHk;aqmifa&ukd wnfxm;NyD;vQif ae&mukd cif;vsuf
tazmfudk ac:í aexkdiftyf\ &[ef;rdef;r wdkYonf
xkdy&d0kPfodkY oGm;í or®Kwd&aom xkd&[ef;udk
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif oifhavsmfaom t&yfü aexkdiftyf\
or®Kwd&aom xkd&[ef;onf]]ESrwdkY nDñGwfukef\
avm}}[k ar;tyf\?]]toQif nDñGwfygukef\}}[k tu,fí
qkdukeftHh? ESrwdkY *½k"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYonf
Elwfü vmukef\avm]Elwfwufukef\avm}[k

ar;tyf\?]]toQif Elwfüvmygukef\}}[k tu,fí
qkdukeftHh?]]ESrwdkY þ*½k"Honf tqHk;tryifwnf;}}[k
qkdí aqmufESif;tyfV]]toQif Elwfü
rvmygukef]Elwfrwufygukef}[k tu,fí qkdukeftHh?
*½k"H]tav;tjrwfjyKtyfaomw&m;} ygVdukd &Gwfqkd
tyfV

***½k"Hw&m; (8) yg;**

(1)]]ylöif;cHí 0gwpf&m&NyD;aom &[ef;rdef;ronf
xkdaeYylöif;cHaom &[ef;tm; &Sd;cdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKjyKjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;
t½kdtaojyKjcif;ukd jyKtyf\? þw&m;ukdvnf;
t½kdtaojyKí tav;tjrwfjyKí jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/

(2) &[ef;rdef;ronf &[ef;a,musfm;r&Sdaom ausmif;ü
0gruyftyf? þw&m;ukdvnf; t½kdtaojyKí tav;tjrwfjyKí
jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGef usL;tyf/

(3) vcGJwpfBudrf &[ef;rdef;ronf bdu©KoHCmrS
Oykofar;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? tqHk;trcH ,ljcif;iSg
csOf;uyfjcif;ukdvnf;aumif; þESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYukd awmifhw tyfukef\? þw&m;ukdvnf;/y/

(4) 0grSxNyD;aom &[ef;rdef;ronf bdu©K bdu©KeD
]&[ef; &[ef;rdef;r} ESpfzufaom oHCmü
jrifoizifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
Mum;ojzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,HkrSm;ojzifhaomf
vnf;aumif; þoHk;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
zdwfMum;tyf\? þw&m;ukdvnf;/y/

(5) oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&mufaom
&[ef;rdef;ronf bdu©K bdu©KeD]&[ef; &[ef; rdef;r}
ESpfzufaom oHCmü yu©rmewfukd usifhtyf\?
þw&m;ukdvnf;/y/

(6) ajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYü
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; usifhNyD;aom odu©m&Sdaom
odu©rmef\ bdu©K bdu©KeD]&[ef; &[ef;rdef;r}
ESpfzufaom oHCMü ylöif;tjzpfukd &Smtyf\
pw&m;ukdvnf;/y/

(7) &[ef;rdef;ronf wfpfHkwpfckaom
taMumif;ESifhrQ &[ef;a,musfm;ukd rqJa&]rjrnfwGef}
tyf? ra&&Gwftyf? pw&m;ukdvnf;/y/

(8) ,aeYrStpjyKí &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYü ajymqkdjcf; taMumif;ukd
ydwfyifwm;jrpftyf? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYü ajymqkdjcf; taMumif;ukd rydwfyif
rwm;jrpftyf? pw&m;ukdvnf; t½kdtaojyKí tav;tjrwfjyKí
jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf}}[k
(&Gwfqkdtyf\)/

toQif nDñGwfygukef\[k qkdaom &[ef;rdef;rtm;
(*½k"HrS) wpfyg;aom w&m;udk tu,fí a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

toQif rnDñGwfygukef\[k qkdaom &[ef;rdef;rtm;
*½k"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYudk tu,fí a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

(toQif*½k"Honf Elwfü vmyg\[k qkdaom
&[ef;rdef;rtm;) tqHk;trudk raqmufESif;rlí]rtyfESHrlí}
wpfyg;aom w&m;udk tu,fí a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

150/ t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf
rnDñGwfaom &[ef;rdef;roHCMukd rnD ñGwf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCMukd ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí qHk;rtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd nDñGwf\k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd nDñGwf\k trSwf&Sdonf
jzpfíh qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd nDñGwf\k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd nDñGwf\k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh/y/ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh/y/ nDñGwf\
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sd onf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh/y/ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh/y/ nDñGwf\
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

151/ "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh/y/
nDñGwf\
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
qHk;rtHh/y/ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh/y/ nDñGwf\
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf rnDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf &Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh/y/ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh/y/ nDñGwf\
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sd onf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh/y/ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh/y/ nDñGwf\
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
qHk;rtHh/y/ ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh/y/ nDñGwf\
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd rnDñGwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/

"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh/

"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdvsuf nDñGwfaom
&[ef;rdef;roHCmukd nDñGwf\k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
qHk;rtHh? tmywf roifh/

152/ (*½k"H) ygVdukd oifay;tHh? (*½k"H) ygVd\
teuf]t|uxm} ukd oifay;tHh? toQif &Gwfygavmh[k
qkdaomaMumifh &GwfqkdtHh? jyóemukd ar;tHh?
jyóemukd ar;aomaMumifh ajztHh? olwpyfg;tusKd;iSg
a[maom w&m;ukd &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf emukeftHh?
tmywf roifh/ odu©rmef omraPrtm; qHk;rtHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY
tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr Mo0g'odu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 2-tw→*Fwodu©myk'f

153/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf tvSnfh tm;jzifh
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;rukefV

xkdtcgü &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rjcf;iSg
toQifplVyef\ tvSnfhjzpfV
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf]],cktcgü ,aeYtqHk;tronf
rjynfhphKvwåHU? ,cktcgü xkdO'gef;ukdomvQif
toQifplVyefonf tzefwv]v] &GwfqkdvwåHU}}[k
qkdukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf toQifplVyefxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif toQifplVyefukd &Sdckd;í wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifukef\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaom
xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk toQifplVyef onf-

]]ESrwdkY nDñGwfukey\avm}}[k ar;V

nDñGwfygukey\ toQifbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

ESrwdkY *½k"r®&Spfyg;wdkYonf Elwfü vmukef\
avm[k (ar;jyef\)/

*½k"r®&Spfyg;wdkYonf Elwfü vmygukey\
toQifbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

]]ESrwdkY þonfum; tqHk;traywnf;}}[k aqmufESif;í
]tyfESHí} þO'gef;ukd tzef wvJvJ &Gwfqkd\-

]]vGefuJaom]t&[wåzkdvf} pdwf&Sdaom
rarhravsmhaom (t&[wår*f t&[wåzkdvf) ÓPf\
taMumif;jzpfaom (aAm"dyu©d,) w&m;wdkYü
usifhaom wm'd*kPf]onf;chJcif;paom rwkefvlyfaom
kPf}ESifh jynfhpHkaom (&m ponfrS) Nidrf;NyD;aom
tcgcyfodrf; owd&Sdaom &[EÅmyk*¾dKvftm;
pkd;&drfjCIF; wdkYonf rjzpfukef}}[k (þO'gef;ukd
tzefwvJvJ &Gwfqkd\)/

&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf]],cktcgü ,aeYtqHk;tronf
rjynfhpHkvwåHU? ,cktcgü xkdO'gef;ukdom vQif
toQifplVyefonf tzefwvJvJ &GwfqkdvwåHU[k qkdcJhonf
r[kwfygavm}}[k ajymqkdukeyV

toQifplVyefonf xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ þodkYaom
pum;ajymqkdjCIF;ukd Mum;avV

xkdtcg toQifplVyefonf aumif;uifodkY ysHwufí
[if;vif;jyif[kqkdtyfaom aumif;uifü pMuHvnf; oGm;\?
&yfvnf; &yf\? xkdifvnf; xkdif\? tdyfvnf; tdyf\? tckd;vnf;
vTwf\? tvQHvnf; vTwf\? tMum;üvnf; uG,f\?

xkdO'gef;ukdvnf; &Gwfqkd\? wpfyg;aom bk&m;
pum;awmfrsm;pGmukdvnf; &Gwfqkd\

&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf]]tHhzG,f &SdaypG tcsif;wdkY?
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaypG tcsif;wdkY? toQifplVyef\htqHk;tronf
jynfhphHkouJhodkY xdkYtwl igwdkYtm; ptcgrS
a&S;umvü tqHk;tronf rjynfhphHk pzl;acs}}[k
qkdMuukef\ xkdtcg toQifplVyefonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd arSmifrkdufonfhwkdfatmif
tqHk;tray;í]]ESrwdkY oGm;ukefavmh}}[k
vTwfvkduf\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
NrdKUwHcg;ydwfxm;aomaMumifh NrdKU\tyü aeí
eHeufapmapm uvQif NrdKUwGif;odkY 0ifukef\
vlwdkYonf]]rjrwfaomtusifhukd usifhukefaom
p&[ef;rdef;rwdkY onf ausmif;t&Hü
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifhtwl aeí ,cktcg
NrdKUwGif;odkY 0ifukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsume tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonfom
wnf;/ tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifplVyefonf ae0ifonfhwkdfatmif
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/]]plVyef
oifonf ae0ifonfhwkdfatmif &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;r\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ plVyef tb,fhaMumifh ae0ifonfh
wkdfatmif &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd tqHk;tray;bdoenf;/ p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

71/ 22-154/]]or®Kwd&aom &[ef;onfvnf;
ae0ifonfhwkdifatmif &[ef; rdef;rwdkYukd tu,fí
qHk;rjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-tw→*Fwodu©myk'f tzGifh

155/ or®Kwd&aom &[ef; rnfonf ÚwfvQif
av;Budrfajrmufaom uHjzifh orkwf tyfaom &[ef;wnf;/

ae0ifonfhwkdifatmif[lonf aeonf
uG,faysmufonfhwkdifatmif/

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf
ObawmoHCm]&[ef;a,musfm;oHCm &[ef;rdef;roHCm
ESpfyg;pHk} ü ylöif;cHaom &[ef;rdef;rwnf;/

qHk;rjim;tHh[lonf
*½k"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom w&m;jzifhaomf vnf;aumif; qHk;rjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

156/ ae0ifonfü ae0ifonf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
qHk;rjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ae0ifonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ae0ifonfü aer0if[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qHk;rjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wpfzufoHCmüom ylöif;cHaom &[ef;rdef;rukd
qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

aer0ifbJvsuf ae0ifonf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ aer0if&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aer0if&mü aer0if[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

157/ (*½k"H) &Spfyg;ygVdukd oifay;tHh? (*½k"H)
 &Spfyg;ygVd\teufukd oifay;tHh? toQif *½k"HygVdukd
 &Gwfygavmh[k qkdaomaMumifh &GwftHh?
 jyóemukd ar;tHh? jyóemar;onfukd ajztHh? tmywf
 roifh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg a[majympOf
 &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf emukeftHh? tmywf roifh?
 odu©rmef omraPrtm; qHk;rtHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom
 &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf
 roifh/

'kwd, tw→*Fwodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 3-bdu©KEkyó,odu©myk'f

158/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
 ouúwkdif; uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m½kHausmif;ü
 oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
 &[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí qAA*¾D
 &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;rukefV &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
 qAA*¾D&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;]]toQifrwdkY vmMu
 ukefavmh? tqHk;trukd cH,ljCIF;iSg oGm;MuukeftHh}}
 [k qkdukefV

toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfwdkYonf tqHk;trcH,ljCIF;\
 taMumif;aMumifh tMuift&yfodkY oGm;ukef &m\?
 (xkdoGm;zG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD)/
 toQifqAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonfum; pt&yfüyif
 tuREkfyfwdkYukd qHk;rukef\ [k qkdMuukefV

&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
 qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYausmif;odkY
 csOf;uyfí &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukefbdoenf;}}[k
 uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkd MuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
 &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd

ajymMum;Muukef\ tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkd Muukef\y/
]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfí &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí
&[ef; rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMu ukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfwawmfrl\

159/ xkdtcgü r[myZmywda*gwrDonf zsm;em\?
rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
r[myZmywda*gwrDxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
r[myZmywda*gwrDukd]]a*gwrD cHhusef;yg\avm
rQwyg\avm}}[k ar;jref;Muukef\

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf rcHhusef;yg?
rrQwyg? awmif;yefwkdufwGef;yg\? toQifwdkYonf
w&m;ukd a[mygukefavmh[k (avQmuf\)/

]]ESr &[ef;rdef;rwdkYausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; w&m;a[mjcif;iSg rtyf}}[k
(ajymqkdNyD;) awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdukefonfjzpfí ra[mukef/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif
r[myZmywda*gwrDxHodkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm;aom
ae&mü xkdifawmfrlNyD;vQif r[myZmywd
a*gwrDukd]]a*gwrD cHhusef;\avm? rQw\avm}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; a&S;tcgu rax&fBuD;jzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonfvmí tuREkfyftm; w&m;ukd a[mukef\?
xkdodkY w&m;a[mjcif;jzifh tuREkfyf
csrf;omyg\? ,cktcgürlum;]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
(xkdodkY w&m;a[mjcif;ukd) y,fawmfrl\}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonf jzpfí
(w&m;ukd) ra[mukef? xdkYaMumifh tuREkfyftm;
rcrf;rom jzpfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf r[myZmywda*gwrDukd
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrif apvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;aomfae&mrS xum
z]cGgoGm;awmfrlV xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí emzsm;aom
&[ef;rdef;rukd qHk;rjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

72-23- (c) 160/]]tMuif&[ef;onf tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí
&[ef;rdef;rwdkY ausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;tm;
ygpdwftmywfoifh\ xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkY ausmif;odkY
oGm;í qHk;r&mü þqkdvwåHU onfum; tcsdeftcgwnf;?
&[ef;rdef;ronf zsm;em\? þum; xkd&[ef;
rdef;rwdkYausmif;odkY oGm;í qHk;r&mü tcsdef
tcgwnf;}} þodkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-bdu©KEkyó,odu©myk'f tzGifh

161/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ þt&mü þ Úwådpkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\
&[ef;rdef;rausmif; rnfonf tMuifausmif;ü
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf wpfnOfhrQvnf; aeukef\
(xkdausmif;onf &[ef;rdef;rausmif; rnf\)/
csOf;uyfí[lonf xkdt&yfodkY oGm;í/
&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ObawmoHCm]bdu©K
bdu©KeDoHCm ESpfyg;pHk}ü ylöif;cHaom &[ef;
rdfef;rwnf;/
qHk;rjim;tHh[lonf *½k"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYjzifh
qHk;rtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
tcsdeftcgukdMuOfí[lonf tcsdeftcgukd xm;í/
zsm;emaom &[ef;rdef;r[lonf
tqHk;trcH,l&efaomfvnf;aumif;? uHBuD;uHi,faqmif
&efaomfvnf;aumif; oGm;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifaom
(&[ef;rdef;rwnf;)/
162/ &[ef;rdef;rü &[ef;rdef;r[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
&[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí tcsdeftcgrSwpfyg;
qHk;rjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí
&[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí tcsdeftcgrSwpfyg;
qHk;rjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;rdef;rü &[ef;rdef;r r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
&[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí tcsdeftcgrSwpfyg;
qHk;rjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

*½k"H&Spfyg;rS wpfyg;aom w&m;jzifh qHk;rtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

wpfzufoHCmü ylöif;cHaom rdef;rukd qHk;rtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;rdef;r r[kwfaomolü &[ef;rdef;r[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;rdef;r r[kwfaomolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;rdef;r r[kwfaomolü &[ef;rdef;r r[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

163/ tcsdeftcgü (qHk;rtHh)? *½k"H&Spfyg;
ygVdukd oifay;tHh? *½k"H&Spfyg;ygVd\ teufukd
oifay;tHh? toQif *½k"HygVdukd &Gwfygavmh[k
qkdaomaMumifh &GwftHh? jyóemukd ar;tHh? jyóem
ar;onfukd ajzqkdtHh? tmywf roifh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg
a[majympOf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf emukeftHh? tmywf
roifh? odu©rmef omraPrtm; qHk;rtHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd, bdu©KEkyó,odu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 4-tmrdoodu©myk'f

164/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;
rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukefaomf ouFef; qGrf;
ausmif;tdyf&mae&m olem\taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;
taqmifwdkYukd &ukef\

qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rjCIF;ISg
rsm;pGm jrWfEkd;jCIF;ukd rjyKukef? (ouFef;paom)
tmrdo[laom taMumif;aMumifh rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukef\}][k
qkdukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rjCIF;ISg
rsm;pGm jrWfEkd;jCIF;ukd rjyKukef? (ouFef;paom)
tmrdo[laom taMumif;aMumifh rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukef\[k
qkdukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef? ½lwfcSukef?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf]]rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;r jCIF;ISg
rsm;pGm jrWfEkd;jCIF;ukd rjyKukef? (ouFef;paom)
tmrdo[laom taMumif;aMumifh rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukef\}[k
qkdukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh
oifwdkYonf]]rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;r wdkYukd qHk;rjCIF;ISg rsm;pGm
jrWfEkd;jCIF;ukd rjyKukef? (ouFef;paom) tmrdo[laom
taMumif; aMumifh rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom

&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukef\}}[k
ajymqkdukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunf
ndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

73/ 24-165/]]tMuif &[ef;onf (ouFef;paom)
tmrdo[laom taMumif;aMumifh rax&fBuD;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rukef[k
qkdjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-tmrdoodu©myk'f tzGifh

166/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[líhtvkd&SdtyfV/

tmrdo[laom taMumif;aMumifh[lonf ouFef;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qGrf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
ausmif;tdyf&mae&m[laom taMumif;aMumifh olem\
taxmuftyHh aq;toHk; taqmif[laom taMumif;aMumifh
t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
tav;tjrwfjyKrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jrwfEkd;rl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh &Sdckd;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
ylaZmfrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh/

qkdjim;tHh[lonf oHCmonf orkwftyfaom
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rwwfaom &[ef;ukd
aus;Zl;rjhukd jyKvkdí tausmftapmrjhukd jyKvkdí
ESvHk;romjcf;ukd jyKvkdí/

]]ouFef;[laom taMumif;aMumifh qGrf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ausmif;tdyf&mae&m[laom
taMumif;aMumifh olem\
aq;toHk;taqmif[laom taMumif;aMumifh t¹/₂kd

taojyKrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh tav;tjrwfjyKrl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jrwfEkd;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
&Sdckd;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh ylaZmfrl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qHk;r\}}[k qkdtHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

167/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí podkY
qkdtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí podkY qkdtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí podkY qkdtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHCmonf rorkwftyfaom &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;rrwfaom &[ef;ukd aus;Zl;rjhukd jyKvkdí
tausmftapmrjhukd jyKvkdí ESvHk;romrlukd
jyKvkdí]]ouFef;[laom taMumif;aMumifh/y/
ylaZmfrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh qHk;r\}}[k qkdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

oHCmonf orkwftyfonfvnf;jzpfaom
rorkwftyfonfvnf;jzpfaom &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;rrwfaom &[ef;r[kwfaom olukd aus;Zl;rjhukd
jyKvkdí tausmftapmrjhukd jyKvkdí ESvHk;romrlukd
jyKvkdí]]ouFef;[laom taMumif;aMumifh qGrf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ausmif; tdyf&mae&m[laom
taMumif;aMumifh olem\taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk;taqmif[laom taMumif; aMumifh
t½kdtaojyKrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
tav;tjrwfjyKrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh jrwfEkd; rl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh &Sdckd;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
ylaZmfrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh qHk;r\}}[k qkdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

t"r®uHü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

168/ yuwdoabmtm;jzifh ouFef;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qGrf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
ausmif;tdyf&mae&m[laom taMumif;aMumifh olem\
taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;taqmif[laom taMumif;aMumifh
t½kdtaojyKrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
tav;tjrwfjyKrl[laom taMumif; aMumifh jrwfEkd;rl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh &Sdckd;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
ylaZmfrl[laom taMumif;aMumifh qHk;raom &[ef;ukd
qkdtHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ tmrdoodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 5-pD0&'geodu©myk'f

169/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0wd→jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;wpfyg;onf om0w→djynfwGif c&D;vrf;r wpfckü
qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnfhvnf\? wpfyg;aom
&[ef;rdef;ronfvnf; xkdc&D;vrf;rü qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnf\? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
xkd&[ef;rdef;rtm;]]ESr oGm;acs? prnfaom t&yfü
qGrf; avmif;vSL\}}[k qkd\
xkd&[ef;rdef;ronfvnf;]]toQifbk&m; oGm;ygacs?
prnfaom t&yfü qGrf;avmif;vSL\}}[k qkd\
xkd&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
rjywfawGUjrifoizifh jrifzl; awGUzl;aom taqGcifyGef;
jzpfMuukef\

xkdtcg oHCmonf ouFef;udk a0zef\ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf tqHk;trcH&modkY oGm;í
xkd&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkd&[ef;ukd
&Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnf\? wpfckaom
ae&mü &yfwnfaom xkd&[ef;rdefruk
xkd&[ef;onf]]ESr ig\ tzdkY ja0pk} jzpfaom ouFef;udk
om,mvwåHUavm}}[k qkd\? toQifbk&m; om,mygtHh?
wynfhawmfronf npfEGrf;aom ouFef; &Sdyg\[k qkd\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf xkd&[ef;rdef;rtm; ouFef;ukd
ay;\? xkd&[ef;onfvnf; npfEGrf; aom ouFef; &Sd\/
&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd]]ighoQif ,cktcgü oif\
ouFef;ukd jyKavmh}}[k qkdMuukef\ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;\/
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
&[ef;rdefrtm; ouFef;ukd ay;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjyajymqkdMuukef\y/]]&[ef; oifonf
&[ef;rdef;rtm; ouFef;ukd ay;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpfyoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m) -

aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyg jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyaom &[ef;onf aqGrsKd;
rawmfpfyaom &[ef;rdef;rtm; ouFef;ukd ay;ojzifh
oifhawmfonfukdvnf;aumif;? roifhawmf
onfukdvnf;aumif;? xif&Sm;&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif;?
xif&Sm;r&Sdonfukdvnf;aumif; rodacs? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyaom &[ef; rdef;rtm; ouFef;ukd
ay;bdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
&[ef;rdef;rtm; ouFef;ukd ay;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfwawmfrl\

170/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonfjzpfí
&[ef;rdef;r wdkYtm; vJvS,faom ouFef;ukd
ray;ukef]ouFef;csif; rvJvS,fukef}/
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifaumif;wdkYonf igwdkYtm; vJvS,faom ouFef;ukd
ray;ukefoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqkd Muaom xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;t&mukd avQmufMuukef\ xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd
&[ef;wdkYh&[ef;a,musfm;tm;vnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rtm;vnf;aumif;? odu©rmeftm;vnf;aumif;?
omraPa,musfm;tm;vnf;aumif;?
omraPrdef;rtm;vnf;aumif; oDwif;oHk;azmfig;a,muf
wdkYtm; vJvS,faom ouFef;ukd ay;jcif;iSg]ouFef;csif;
vJvS,fjcif;iSg} cGifhjyKawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY
poDwif;oHk;azmfig;a,mufwdkYtm;
ouFef;csif;vJvS,fjcif;ukd cGifhjyKawmfrl\[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

74/ 25- (c) 171/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom &[ef;rdef;rtm; vJvS,fjCIF;ukd
MuOfí ouFef;ukd ay;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-pD0&'geodu©myk'f tzGifh

172/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;l lonf pt&mü pÚwdåpww→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf/
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom rnf onf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;? tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;
bkD;ab;ckepfqufwkdifatmif aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom/
&[ef;rdef;r rnf onf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpf aom
&[ef;rdef;rwnf;/
ouFef; rnf onf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif aemufqHk;
OduyÜemjyKavmufaom wpxnf xnfaom ouFef;wnf;/
vJvS,fjCIF;ukd MuOfí[lonf vJvS,fjCIF;ukd
xm;í]vJvS,fonfrSwpfyg;} ouFef;ukd ay;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

173/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí vJvS,fjCIF;ukd
MuOfí ouFef;ukd ay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí vJvS,fjCIF;ukd MuOfí
ouFef;ukd ay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;awmfpypf\ [k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí vJvS,fjCIF;ukd
MuOfí ouFef;ukd ay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfzufaom oHCmü ylöif;jzpfaoM &[ef;rdef;rtm;
vJvS,fjCif;ukd MuOfí ouFef;ukd ay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

aqGrsKd;awmfpyfaom bdu©KeDrü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

aqGrsKd;awmfpyfaom
bdu©KeDrü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
aqGrsKd;awmfpyfaom bdu©KeDrü aqGrsKd;awmfpyf\
[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

174/ aqGrsKd;awmfpyfaom bdu©KeDrtm;
(ay;tHh)? tzkd;tenf;i,fxkdufaom 0w→Kjzifh tzkd;
trsm;xkdufaom 0w→Kukdvnf;aumif;?
tzkd;trsm;xkdufaom 0w→Kjzifh tzkd;tenf;i,f xkdufaom
0w→Kukdvnf;aumif; vJvS,ftHh? &[ef;rdef;ronf
tuRrf;0ifí ,ltHh? tckduftwefY acwårQ,ltHh? ouFef;ukd
xm;í wpfyg;aom y&du©&mukd ay;thH?
odu©rmeftm; ay;tHh? omraPrtm; ay;tHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tPvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywffroifh/

ylör pD0&'geodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 6-pD0&odAAeodu©myk'f

175/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&HjzpfaoM
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
toQifO'g,Donf ouFef;csKyfjCif;trlukd jyKjCif;iSg
wwfuRrf;vdr®mV &[ef;rdef;rwpyfg;onf toQif
O'g,DxHokdkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
toQifO'g,Dukd]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg? toQifonf
tuREkfyf\ ouFef;ukd csKyfay;ygavmh}}[k avQmufV

xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkd&[ef;rdef;r\ ouFef;ukd
csKyfí aumif;pGmqkd; aumif;pGm tajytjypf
jyKNyD;vQif tv,fü rdrdÓPftxifjzifh jyKvkyfaom
qef;Mu,faom (rdef;r a,musfm;) t½kyfukd aumif;pGm
xifapí acgufxm;V

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf toQifO'g,DxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQifO'g,Dukd]]toQifbk&m; xkd ouFef;onf
tb,frSmenf;}}[k avQmufV]]ESr ,lavmh pouFef;ukd
acgufxm;onfhtwkdif; aqmif ,lodrf;xm;í
&[ef;rdef;roHCmonf tqHk;trcH&m t&yfodkY
vmaomtcg pouFef;ukd ½Hkí &[ef;rdef;roHCm\
aemufrS aemufrS vkdufí vmavmh}}[k (qkd\)/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf xkdouFef;ukd
acgufxm;onfhtwkdif; aqmif,lodrf;xm;í &[ef;
rdef;roHCmonf tqHk;trukd cH,l&ef vmaomtcg
xkdouFef;ukd ½Hkí &[ef;rdef;roHCm\
aemufrS aemufrS vkdufvmV

vlwdkYonf]]p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf tvGef
taMumuftvefY uif;jywfukey\? taysmf tyg;MuL;ukef\
t&Sufr&Sdukey? tMuif&[ef;rdef;rwdkYpifvsuf ouFef;ü
qef;Mu,faom rdef;r½kyf a,musfm;½kyfukd
xifapukefbd\}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukefV

&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf]]ptrlonf tb,fol\ trlenf;}}[k
qkdukey\? toQifO'g,D\ trlwnf;[k qkdvwfaomf
taMumuftvefY uif;jywfukey taysmftyg;MuL;ukef
t&Sufr&Sdukey aom olwdkYtm;aomfrSvnf; podkYaom
trlonf rwifhw,f&m? toQifO'g,Dtm;rlum; tb,frSm
wifhw,f&mygtHhenf;[k (qkdukey\)/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
&[ef;a,mufsm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukefV
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifO'g,Donf &[ef;rdef;r\ ouFef;ukd

csKyfvkyfbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]O'g,D oifonf &[ef;rdef;r\ ouFef;ukd csKyf\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref; awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

O'g,D oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpyfoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfoavm[k (ar;awmfri&m) -

aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfyg jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfaom olonf aqGrsKd; rawmfpyf aom
&[ef;rdef;r\ ouFef;ukd csKyfojzifh
oifhawmfonfukdvnf;aumif;? roifhawmfonfukdvnf;
aumif;? MunfndKzG,fjzpfonfukdvnf;aumif;?
MunfndKzG,frjzpfonfukdvnf;aumif; rod? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; tb,hfaMumifh oifonf
aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfaom &[ef; rdef;r\ ouFef;ukd
csKyfbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaoimtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKajpcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

75/ 26-176/]]tMuif&[ef;onf aqGrsKd;rawmfpyfaom
&[ef;rdef;r\ ouFef;ukd ukd,fwkdifrlvnf; csKyfjim;tHh?
olwpfyg;ukdrlnf; csKyfapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywfhoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfri\)/

6-pD0&odAÁeodu©myk'f tzGifh

177/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom rnfonf
trdbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;? tzbufrSaomfvnf;aumif;
bkd;ab;ckepfqufwkdifatmif aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom/

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
&[ef;rdef;rwnf;/

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif
wpfxnfxnfaom ouFef;wnf;/

csKyfjim;tHh[lonf ukd,fwkdifcsKyftHh?
tyfEkwfwkdif; tyfEkwfwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

csKyfapjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;ukd apckdif;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ wpfBudrfapckdif;&m
rsm;pGmvnf; csKyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

178/ aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom &[ef;rdef;rü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef; ukd
csKyfrlvnf; csKyftHh? csKyfaprlvnf; csKyfaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom
&[ef;rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef;ukd csKyfrlvnf;
csKyftHh? csKyfaprlvnf; csKyfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom &[ef;rdef;rü
aqGrsKd;awmfpypf\ [k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí csKyfrlvnf;
csKyftHh? csKyfaprlvnf; csKyfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

wpfzufoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom &[ef;rdef;r\ ouFef;ukd
csKyfrlvnf; csKyftHh? csKyfaprlvnf; csKyfaptHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom &[ef;rdef;rü
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ aqGrsKd;awmfpypfaom
&[ef;rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

aqGrsKd;awmfpyfaom &[ef; rdef;rü
aqGrsKd;awmfpyf\[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

179/ aqGrsKd;awmfpyfaom &[ef;rdef;r\ (ouFef;ukd
csKyftHh)? ouFef;ukd xm;í wpyfg; aom y&du©&mukd
csKyfrlvnf; csKyftHh? csKyfaprlvnf; csKyfaptHh?
tmywf roifh? odu©rmef\ omraPr\ (ouFef;ukd
csKyftHh)? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q| pD0&odAÁeodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 7-oH0d"meodu©myk'f

180/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwkYESifh twl
wkdiyifnDñGwfí]csdef;qkdí} wpfaMumif;wnf;
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;ukd oGm;ukefV
vlwdkYu]]igwdkYonf r,m;ESifhwuG
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukefoujhodkY? ptwlyifvQif
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom
p&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwkYESifhtwl
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef?
½lwfcSukef? tjyfpjy ajymqkdMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS
tjyfpjyajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;wdkYukd
Mum;Muonfom wnf;/ tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwkYESifhtwl wkdiyifnDñGwfí
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;ukd

oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyphjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwkYESifhtwl
wkdiyifnDñGwfí wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY &Snfaom
c&D;odkY oGm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;rdef;rwkYESifh twl wkdiyifnDñGwfí wpfaMumif;
wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;ukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rESifh twl
wkdiyifnDñGwfí wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom
c&D;odkY oGm;jim;tHh? t,kwfojzifh
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

181/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmukefaom
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;rwkYonf omauwNrKdUrS
om0w→djynfodkY t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;ukd
oGm;ukef\ xdktcg &[ef;rdef;rwkYonf xkd&[ef;
a,musfm;wdkYukd]]tuREkfyfwkYonfvnf;
toQifbk&m;wdkYESifhtwl oGm;ygukeftHh}}[k
qkdukef\ ESrwkY &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl

wkdifyifnDñGwfí wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom
c&D;odkY oGm;jcif;iSg rtyf? oifwdkYaomfvnf;
a&S;OD;pGm oGm;ukefavmh? igwdkYaomfvnf;
oGm;ukeftHh[k (qkdukef\)/ toQifbk&m;wdkY
toQifwdkYonf a,musfm;jrwwfdkYygwnf;
toQifbk&m;wdkYomvQif a&S;OD;pGm
<uawmfrlygukefavmh[k (qkdukef\)/

xkdtcg aemufrS oGm;Muukefaom
xkd&[ef;rdef;rwkYtm; vrf;c&D;ü ckd;olwdkYonf
vkvnf; vk,ufukef\? zsufvnf; zsufqD;ukef\ xkdtcg
&[ef;rdef;rwkYonf om0w¬djynfodkY oGm;í
&[ef;rdef;rwkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukef\
&[ef;rdef;rwkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\ &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
jrwwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY tazmfukefonfESifh
oGm;tyfaom? &GH&SmzG,f],HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f}
&Sd\[k orkwftyfaom?
ab;bsrf;ESifhwwGjzpfaom]ab;tEÅ&m,frsm;aom}
c&D;ü &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl wkdifyifnDñGwfí
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY
oGm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

76/ 27- (c) 182/]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rESifh twl
wkdifyifnDñGwfí wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom
c&D;odkY (oGm;oifhaom) tcsdefctgukd MuOfí
oGm;jim;tHh? t,kwfojzifh &Gmwpfyg;odkYvnf;
oGm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\
xkdwkdifyifnDñGwfí oGm;&mü pqkdvwåHUonfum;
tcsdefctgwnf;? vrf;c&D;onf tazmfukefonfESifhtwl

oGm;tyf\? &GH&SmzG,f],HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f} &Sd\
[k orkwftyf\? ab;bsrf;ESifh wuG jzpf\]ab;&eftEÅ&m,f
&Sd\}? pum; xkdwkdifyifnDñGwfí
oGm;&mühtcsdeftcgwnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

7-oH0d"meodu©myk'f tzGifh

183/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\y/

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
&[ef;rdef;rwnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wkdifyifnDñTwfí[lonf]]ESr oGm;ukeftHh?
toQifbk&m; oGm;ygukeftHh/ toQifbk&m;
oGm;MuukeftHh? ESR
oGm;ukeftHh/ ,aeYaomfvnf;aumif;?
eufjzefaomfvnf;aumif;? oefbufaomf vnf;aumif;
oGm;ukeftHh}}[k wkdifyiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

t,kwfojzifh &Gmwpfyg;odkYvnf;[lonf
MuufysHwpfusa0;aom &Gmü &Gmwpfyg;wkdif;
&Gmwpfyg;wkdif;]wjcm;&Gmwkdif;
wjcm;&Gmwkdif;} ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &Gmr[kwfaom
awmü ,lZemcGJwkdif; ,lZemcGJwkdif; ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí[lonf tcsdeftcgumvukd MuOfí/

tazmfukefonfESifhoGm;tyfaom c&D; rnfonf
vrf;c&D;onf tazmfukefonfESifh uif;í oGm;jcif;iSg
rwwfaumif;/

&GH&SmzG,f],HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f} &Sd\ rnfonf
xkdc&D;vrf;ü ckd;olwdkY\ 0if&m t&yfonf xif\?

pm;&mt&yfonf xif\? wnf&mt&yfonf xif\? ae&mt&yfonf
xif\? tdyf&m t&yfonf xif\

ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpf\]ab;&eftEÅ&m,f &Sd\}
rnfonf xkdc&D;vrf;ü ckd;olwdkYonf vlwdkYukd
owfonfwdkYukd jrifukef\? vk,ufonfwdkYukd jrifukef\?
½kdufykwfonfwdkYukd jrifukef\? ab;&ef&Sdaom
vrf;c&D;ukd twloGm;í ab;&efr&Sdaom vrfc&D;ukd
jyí]]ESrwdkY oGm;ukef avmh}}[k (qkdí)
vTwftyfukef\

184/ wkdiyif&mü wkdiyif\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;ukd
oGm;jim;tHh? t,kwfojzifh tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wkdiyif&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí wpfaMumif;wnf;
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;ukd oGm;jim;tHh? t,kwf ojzifh
tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí &Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf;
oGm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wkdiyif&mü rwkdiyif\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;ukd
oGm;jim;tHh? t,kwfojzifh tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;a,musfm;onf wkdiyif\? &[ef;rdef;ronf
rwkdiyiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rwkdiyif&mü wkdiyif\[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rwkdiyif&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\ rwkdiyif&mü rwkdiyif\[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

185/ tcsdeftcgü (oGm;tHh)? rwkdiyifrí oGm;tHh?
&[ef;rdef;ronf wkdiyif\? &[ef;a,musfm;onf
rwkdiyiftHh? csdef;qkdrl cRwf,Gif;í oGm;ukeftHh?

ab;&efwdkYaMumifh oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf
roifh/

owår oH0d"meodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 8-em0gbd½k[eodu©myk'f

186/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rdkYESifhtwl
wkdifyifnDñGwfí avSwfpfif;wnf;ukd pD;ukefV

vlwdkYu]]igwdkYonf r,m;ESifhtwlwuG avSjzifh
upm;ukefbdouJhodkY? ptwlyifvQif omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom p&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rdkYESifhtwl wkdifyif nDñGwfí avSjzifh
upm;ukef\}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonfom
wnf;/ tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rdkYESifh twl
wkdifyifnDñGwfí wpfpif;wnf;aom avSukd
pD;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rdkYESifh twl
wkdifyifnDñGwfí wpfpif;wnf;aom avSukd pD;ukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom

a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifhtwl wkdiyifnDñGwfí wfpfif;wnf;
aom avSukd pD;ukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl
wkdiyifnDñGwfí txufodkY qefwuf onfvnf;jzpfaom
atmufodkY pkefqif;onfvnf;jzpfaom wfpfif; wnf;aom
avSukd pD;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

187/ wpf&Ha&mtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;a,musfm;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf omauwNrKdUrS om0w—djynfodkY
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;okdkY oGm;ukefV/
vrf;c&D;tMum;ü jrpfukd ul;&V xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
xkd&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYukd]]tuREfkyfwdkYonfvnf;
toQifbk&m;wdkYESifhtwl ul;ukeftHh}}[k qkdukefV/
ESrwdkY &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl wkdiyifnDñGwfí
wfpfif;wnf;aom avSukd pD;jcif;iSg rtyfacs?
oifwdkYaomfvnf; a&S;OD;pGm ul;ukefavmh?
igwdkYaomfvnf; ul;ukeftHh[k (qkdukef\)/

toQifbk&m; toQifwdkYonf
a,musfm;jrwwdkYygwnf;? toQifwdkYonfomvQif
a&S;OD;pGm ul;ukefavmh[k (qkdukef\)/ xkdtcg
aemufrSul;ukefaom xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ckd;olwdkYonf vkvnf; vk,ufukef\? zsufvnf;
zsufqD;ukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf om0w—djynfodkY
oGm;í &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ukefV &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\?
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef;
wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY jrp Fukd zDvmuefYvefYjzwfí
ul;onf&Sdaomf &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl wk difyif nDñGwfí
wpfpif;wnf;aom avSukd pD;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}
[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

77/ 28- (c) 188/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl
wk difyifnDñGwfí zDvm]uefYvefY} jzwful;jcif;ukd
MuOfí txufodkY qefwufonfvnf;jzpfaom atmufodkY
pkefqif;onfvnf; jzpfaom wpfpif;wnf;aom avSukd
pD;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-em0gbd¹/₂k[eodu©myk'f tzGifh

189/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
&[ef;rdef;rwnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wk difyifnDñGwfí[lonf]]ESr pD;ukeftHh?
toQifbk&m; pD;ukeftHh/ toQifbk&m; pD;ukeftHh? ESr
pD;ukeftHh/ ,aeYaomfvnf;aumif;?

eufjzefaomfvnf;aumif;? oefbufaomfvnf;aumif;
pD;ukeftHh}}[k wkdiyifHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;rdef;rpD;&mü &[ef;a,musfm; pD;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;a,musfm;pD;&mü &[ef;rdef;r
pD;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ ESpfOD;vHk;aomfvnf;
pD;ukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

txufodkY qefwufaom[lonf txuftnmodkY qefwufaom
avSjzifh/

atmufodkY pkefqif;aom[lonf atmufMuodkY
pkefqif;aom avSjzifh/

zDvmuefYvefY ul;jcif;ukd MuOfí[lonf
zDvm]uefYvefY} jrp Fukd ul;jcif;ukd MuOfí/

MuufysHwpfusa0;aom &Gmü &Gmwpfyg;wkdif;
&Gmwpfyg;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &Gmr[kwf aom
awmü ,lZemcGJwkdif; ,lZemcGJwkdif; ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

190/ wkdiyif&mü wkdiyif\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
zDvmuefYvefY jzwful;jcif;ukd MuOfí txufodkY
qefwufonfvnf; jzpfaom atmufodkY pkefqif;onfvnf;
jzpfaom wfpif;wnf; aom avSukd pD;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wkdiyif&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
zDvmuefYvefYjzwful;jcif;ukd MuOfí txufodkY qefwuf
onfvnf; jzpfaom atmufodkY pkefqif;onfvnf; jzpfaom
wfpif;wnf;aom avSukd pD;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

wkdiyif&mü rwkdiyif\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
zDvmuefYvefY jzwful;jcif;ukd MuOfí txufodkY
qefwufonfvnf;jzpfaom atmufodkY
pkefqif;onfvnf;jzpfaom wfpif;wnf;aom avSukd
pD;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;a,musfm;onf wkdiyif\? &[ef;rdef;ronf
rwkdifyiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rwkdifyif&mü
wkdiyif\[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rwkdifyif&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rwkdifyif&mü rwkdifyif[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

191/ jrp Fukd zDvm]uefYvefY} jzwful;jcif;jzifh
ul;tHh? rwkdifyifrlí pD;ukeftHh? &[ef;rdef;r onf
wkdiyif\? &[ef;a,musfm;um; rwkdifyiftHh?
csdef;qkdjcf; cRwf,Gif;ojzifh pD;ukeftHh? ab;&ef &Sdí
pD;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|r em0gbd½k[eodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 9-y&dygpdwodu©myk'f

192/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf &SO fUeufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg xkv'eE'm&[ef;rdef;ronf
wpfOD;aom trsKd;\ tdrfodkY uyfa&mufaom q&mjzpfí
tjrJqGrf;ch (qGrf;pm;) avh&Sd\? xkdol<u,fonf vnf;
rax&fjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYukd yifhzwfxm;ukef\

xkdtcg xkv'eE'm&[ef;rdef;ronf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif
xkdtrsKd;tdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;í xkdol<u,fukd-

]]ol<u,f prsm;pGmaom cjzG,fabmZO fwdkYukd
tb,ftusKd;iSg pD&ifxm;oenf;}}[k ar;V

toQifr tuREkfyfonf rax&fBuD;wdkYukd
yifhzwfxm;yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f xkdrax&fBuD;wdkY[lonf tb,f
yk*¾dKvfwdkYenf;[k (ar;jyef&m) -

toQifom&dykMwm toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef
toQifr[mupönf; toQifr[maum|du toQif r[muyÜde
toQifr[mpkE´ toQiftEk¹/₂k'´g toQifa&0w toQifOygvd
toQiftmeE´m toQif &m[kvmwdkYwnf;[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfBuD;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;wnf&Sdygukefv suf tb,fhaMumifh oifonf
&[ef;i,fwdkYukd yifhzdwbdoenf;[k (qkdjyef&m) -

toQifr oif\ &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfBuD;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;[k (ar;avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f toQifa'0'wf toQifaumumvdu
toQifu#arm'uwdóu toQifc@a'0dykwå
toQifork'´'wåwdkYwnf;[k (qkd\)/

xkv'eE´m&[ef;rdef;r\ ppum;onf rNyD;qHk;rD
xkdrax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYonf 0ifvmukef\ ol<u,f
oifyifhzdwxm;aom yk*³/₄dKvfwkdYonf
&[EÅmBuD;wdkY rSefMuyg\ [k (qkdjyef&m) -

]oifonf ,ckyifvQif toQifwdkYukd
&[ef;i,fjyKí ,ckwpfzef &[EÅmBuD;wdkY[k qkdjyef\}}[k
(ajymqkdvsuf) xkv'eE´mukd tdfrrS ESifxkwf?
edpöbwfqGrf;0wfukdvnf; jzwf\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh
a'0'wfonf &[ef;rdef;r wkdufwGef; pD&if tyfaom
qGrf;ukd odvsuf oHk;aqmifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
¹/₂lwfcukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/]a'0'wf
oifonf &[ef;rdef;r wkdufwGef; pD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd
odvsuf oHk;aqmif\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf &[ef;rdef;r wkdufwGef;
pD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd odvsuf oHk;aqmifbdoenf;/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; þ
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þodu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rwdkY wkdufwGef;
pD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd odvsuf oHk;aqmifjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} þodkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

þodkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
þodu©myk'fukd ynwfwmfrlV

193/ wpf&Ha&mtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynfrS &[ef;jyKí taqGtrsKd;wdkYxHodkY
oGm;V vlwdkYonf]]toQifaumif;onf MumjrifhrS
<uvm\}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) ½kdaopGm
qGrf;ukdhpD&ifukefV xkdtrsKd;\ tdrfodkY
uyfa&mufaom &[ef;rdef;ronf
xkdvlwdkYukd]]g,umwdkY toQifhtm; qGrf;ukd
ay;vSLMuukefavmh}}[k qkdV xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf]]&[ef;rdef;r wkdufwGef; pD&iftyfaom
qGrf;ukd odvsuf oHk;aqmifjCIF;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y,fawmfrl\}}[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí rcH,l qGrf;cHoGm;jCIF;iSgvnf;
rwwfEkdifacs? qGrf;jywfav\]qGrf;rpm;&}/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf ausmif;t&HodkY oGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm; þtaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
þtaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü vlwdkYpDrHtyfNyD;onf
&Sdaomf &[ef;rdef;r pD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd odvsuf
oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

78/ 29- (c) 194/]]tMuif&[ef;onf (&[ef;rdef;r
pD&ifonfrS) a&S;ü vlwdkY pD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd
MuOfí &[ef;rdef;r pD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd odvsuf
oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-y&dygpdwodu©myk'f tzGifh

195/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\

od\ rnfonf ukd,fwkdifaomfvnf; od\
olwpyfg;wdkYuaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;tm; ajym
Mum;ukef\? xkd&[ef;rdef;ruaomfvnf; ajymMum;\

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
&[ef;rdef;rwnf;/

pD&if\ rnfonf a&S;ü rvSLvkdukefaom
rjyKvkdukefaom olwdkYtm; toQifonf edum,f ig;yg;ukd
aqmif\? toQifonf A[kokw &Sd\? toQifonf okwåefukd
aqmifEkdif\? toQifonf Odenf;ukd aqmif\? toQifonf
w&m;a[myk*³/₄dKvfwnf;? toQifhtm; ay;vSLukefavmh?
toQifhtm; jyKpkukefavmh[k (qkd\)? pum; pDrHonf
rnf\

qGrf; rnfonf abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif wpyfg;yg;aom
abmZOfwnf;/

a&S;ü vlwdkYpD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd MuOfí[lonf
vlwdkY pD&ifaom qGrf;ukd xm;í/

vlwdkYpD&ifonf rnfonf
aqGrsKd;wdkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
zdwfrefaomolwdkYaomfvnf;aumif;? yuwdpD&ifaom
olwdkYaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfukef\

196/ a&S;ü vlwdkYpD&iftyfaom qGrf;ukd MuOfí
oHk;aqmiftHh[k tu,fí cH,lthH? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;rdef;r pD&ifonfü pD&if\k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
a&S;ü vlwdkYpD&ifaom qGrf;ukd MuOfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;rdef;r pD&ifonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí a&S;ü
vlwdkYpD&ifaom qGrf;ukd MuOfí oHk;aqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

&[ef;rdef;r pD&ifonfü rpD&if[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
a&S;ü vlwdkYpD&ifaom qGrf;ukd MuOfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/

a&S;ü vlwdkYpD&ifaom qGrf;ukd MuOfí
wpfzufoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom &[efrdef;ronf pD&ifaom
qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rpD&if&mü pD&if\k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ rpD&if&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rpD&if&mü rpD&if[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

197/ a&S;ü vlwdkYpD&ifaom qGrf;ü tmywf roifh?
odu©rmefonf pD&iftHh? omraPronf pD&iftHh? tmywf
roifh/ abmZOfig;yg;wdkYukd MuOfxm;í tvHk;pHkaom
cjzG,fwdkYü tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r y&dygpdwodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-Mo0g'0*f 10-&a[medoZÆodu©myk'f

198/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
toQifO'g,D\ r,m;a[mif;onf &[ef;rdef;r wdkYxHü
&[ef;jyKV xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf toQifO'g,DxHodkY
rjywfv\? toQifO'g,Donfvnf; xkd&[ef;rdef;r\ txHodkY
rjywfoGm;\ xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf xkd&[ef;rdef;rESifh
twl wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&m t&yfü aexkdif\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]tb,hfaMumifh
toQifO'g,Donf &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;
qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü aexkdifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]O'g,D oifonf &[ef;rdef;rESifhtwl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü aexkdif\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,hfaMumifh oifonf &[ef;rdef;rESifh twl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü aexkdifbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; b
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

79/ 30-199/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rESifh twl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&m t&yfü aexkdifjcif;ukd
jyKjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-&a[medoZÆodu©myk'f tzGifh

200/ tMuif\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] }[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\?

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ObawmoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
&[ef;rdef;rwnf;/

twl[lonf wpfaygif;wnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf
&[ef;a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;rdef;ronf vnf;aumif;
jzpfV

qdwfuG,f&mt&yf rnfonf rsufpdqdwfuG,f&mt&yf
em;qdwfuG,f&mt&yfwnf;/

rsufpdqdwfuG,f&mt&yf rnfonf rsufpduk
zGifhaomfvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmifukd
csDaomfhvnf;aumif;? OD;acgif;ukd
armhaomfvnf;aumif; jrifjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifaom
t&yfwnf;/

em;qdwfuG,f&mt&yf rnfonf yuwdaom
pum;ajymjcif;ukd Mum;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifaom
t&yfwnf;/

aexkdifjcif;ukd jyKjim;tHh[lonf &[ef;rdef;ronf
xkdifaeaomf &[ef;a,musfm;onf uyfí
xkdifaeaomfvnf;aumif;? uyfí tdyfaomfvnf;aumif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;a,musfm; xkdifaeaomf &[ef;rdef;ronf uyfí
xkdifaeaomfvnf;aumif;? uyfí tdyfaomfvnf;aumif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ESpfa,mufvHk; xkdifaeaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESpfa,mufvHk; tdyfaeaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

201/ qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü qdwfuG,f\[k trSwf&Sdonf
jzpfí wpfa,mufcsif;csif; xkdifaetHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; xkdifaetHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü rqdwfuG,f[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; xkdifaetHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rqdwfuG,f&mt&yfü qdwfuG,f&m[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rqdwfuG,f&mt&yfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ rqdwfuG,f&mt&yfü rqdwfuG,f[k trSwf&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

202/ trSwfr&Sd odMum;vdr®maomol
tazmf&SdtHh? &yfaomfvnf; rxkdiftHh?
qdwfuG,fjcif;ukd rijhtHh? wpfyg;ukd tm½Hk jyKí
xkdifaetHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'or &a[medoZÆodu©myk'f NyD;V

wwd, Mo0g'0*f NyD;V

xkdMo0g'0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

or®Kwdr&b] &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;raom
odu©myk'f? ae0ifrS qHk;raom odu©myk'f?
&[ef;rdef;r ausmif;odkYoGm;í qHk;raom odu©myk'f?
tmrdoaMumifh qHk;r\[kqkdaom odu©myk'f?
&[ef;rdef;rtm; ouFef;ay;aom odu©myk'f? &[ef; rdef;r\
ouFef;ukd csKyfaom odu©myk'f? &[ef;rdef;rESifh
wkdifyifnDñGwfí c&D;oGm;aom odu©myk'f? wkdifyif
nDñGwfí avSpD;aom odu©myk'f? &[ef;rdef;r
pD&ifaom qGrf;ukd pm;aom odu©myk'f?
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; aexkdifaom odu©myk'f?
xkdodu©myk'fwdkYonf q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/

pum;tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

4-abmZe0*f 1-tm0oxyd@odu©myk'f

203/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
toif;wpfckonf om0w→djynfteD;ü vmvmorQ
{nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfaqmufi
{nfhonfwdkYtm; xrif; [if; ponfwdkYjzifh BudKqkd
{nfhcHí aeV

qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif om0w→d jynfodkY
qGrf;ch0ifonf &Sdaomf qGrf;r&aomaMumifh
vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkYwnf;ckd&ef
Z&yfodkYhoGm;ukefV]]toQifaumif;wdkYonf
MumjrifhrSvnf; <uvmukef\}}[k vlwdkYonf
¹/₂kdaopGm vkyfauR;ukefV

xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf 'kwd,aeYüvnf;/y/
wwd,aeYüvnf; eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif om0w→djynfodkY
qGrf;ch0ifonf &Sdaomf qGrf;r&aomaMumifh
vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfodkY oGm;í
oHk;aqmifukefV xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf ausmif;t&HodkY
jyefoGm;ojzifh tb,ftusdK; &SdtHhenf;? eufjzefvnf;
pZ&yfodkYyif vmoifh\}}[k tMuH jzpfí xkdZ&yfüyif
aeYwkdif; aeYwkdif; aeí vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY
wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmifukefV
wdw→dwdkYonf qkwfcGg zJoGm;ukefV

vlwdkYonf-]]tb,hfaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf jzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
aeYwkdif; aeYwkdif; aeí vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY
wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmif ukefbdoenf;?

þ&[ef;wdkY tvdkYiSgomvQif {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef
Z&yfü qGrf;0wfwnfxfm; onf r[kwf? cyfodrf;aom olwdkY
tvdkYiSgomvQif {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü
qGrf;0wf wnfxfm;\}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyphjy ajymqkdMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfc
tjyphjy ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkY
onf]]tb,hfaMumifh qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf aeYwkdif;
aeYwkdif; aeí vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef
Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf aeYwkdif; aeYwkdif; aeí
vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkYwnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;ukd
oHk;aqmifukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh aeYwkdif;
aeYwkdif; aeí vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef
Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY þ
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þodu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]wpfBudrfomvQif vmvmorQ
{nfhonfwdkYwnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;ukd
oHk;aqmifty\? xkdwpfBudrfxuf tvGef tu,fí
oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} þodkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

204/ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
om0w→djynfodkY oGm;aomf aumovwkdif; Zeyk'fü
vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfwpfckodkY
csOf;uyf\?]]rax&fonf MumjrifhrSvnf; vm\}}[k
vlwdkYonf ½kdaopGm vkyfauR;ukefV xkdtcg
qGrf;pm;NyD;aom toQifom&dykMwmtm;
Murf;wrf;aom tema&m*g¹ jzpfay:vm\? vmvmorQ
{nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&efjzpfaoM xkdZ&yfrS
zJoGm;jcif;iSg rwwfEkdif/

xkdtcg xkdvlwdkYonf 'kwd,aeYüvnf;
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]toQifbk&m; oHk;aqmif
awmfrlygukefavmh}}[k avQmufukefV xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf]]aeYwkdif; aeYwkdif; aeí
vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü
qGrf;oHk;aqmifjcif;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
rch,lojzifhhqGrf;jywf\]qGrf;rpm;&acs}/

xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf om0w→djynfodkY
oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
podkYaom taMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;onf aeYwkdif;
aeYwkdif; aeí vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef
Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmifjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

80/ 31- (c) 205/]]remrzsm;aom &[ef;onf
wpcfBudrfomvQif vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY
wnf;ckd&efZ&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmiftyf\?
xkdwpfBudrfxuf tvGef tu,fí oHk;aqmifjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)?

1-tm0oxyd@odu©myk'f tzGifh

206/ remrzsm;aom &[ef; rnfonf xkdvmvmorQ
{nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfrS zJoGm;jcif;iSg
pGrf;aqmifEkdifaom &[ef;wnf;/

emzsm;aom &[ef; rnfonf xkdvmvmorQ
{nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfrS zJoGm;jcif;iSg
rpGrf;Ekdifaom &[ef;wnf;/

vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;
rnfonf abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg; yg;aom
abmZOfukd Z&yfüaomfvnf;aumif;?
r@yfüaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;üaomfvnf; aumif;?
vGifjyifüaomfvnf;aumif; r&nfñTef;rlí tvkd&Sdwkdif;
0wfwxfxm;tyfaom qGrf;wnf;/

remrzsm;aom &[ef;onf wpcfBudrf oHk;aqmiftyf\?
xkdwpfBudrfxuf tvGef oHk;aqmiftHh[k cH,lHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

207/ remrzsm;bJ remrzsm;[k trSwfr&Sdonfjzpfí
xkdwpfBudrfxuf tvGef vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY
wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\? remrzsm;bJ ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí
xkdwpfBudrfxuf tvGef vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY
wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

remrzsm;bJ emzsm;\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
xkdwpfBudrfxuf tvGef vmvmorQ {nfhonfwdkY

wnf;ckd&ef Z&yfü qGrf;ukd oHk;aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

emzsm;vsuf remrzsm;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ emzsm;vsuf ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\ emzsm;vsuf emzsm;\[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

208/ emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
remrzsm;b] wpfBudrfom oHk;aqmiftHh? oGm;
vsufvnf;aumif;? vmvsufvnf;aumif; oHk;aqmiftHh?
Opöm&SifwdkYonf yifhzdwfí auR;arG; ukeftHh?
(&[ef;wdkYtm;omvQif) &nfñTef;í 0wfwnfxm;tHh?
tvkd&Sdwkdif; 0wfwnfxm;onf r[kwftHh? tmywf roifh?
abmZOfig;yg;wdkYukd xm;í tvHk;pHkaom
cjzG,fwdkYü tmywf roifh/

¹/₂l;aom &[ef;/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr tm0oxyd@odu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ toQifom&dykMwmtm; jyif;xefaomavema&m*g
cPcP jzpfavh&SdaomaMumifh pae&müvnf;
ava&m*g[k ,lqoifh\

Ä

4-abmZe0*f 2-*PabmZeodu©myk'f

209/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf &SOfheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoam a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg a'0'wfonf
vmbfylaZmfoumrS qkwf,kwfonfjzpfí y&dowfESifhwuG
'g,umwdkYxHü awmif;í awmif;í oHk;aqmif\

vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
'g,umwdkYxHü awmif;í awmif;í tb,fhaMumifh
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;? tb,folonf csKdNrdefaom
t&omukd rBudKufbj &SdtHhenf;? tb,folonf aumif;aom
t&omukd rESpfoufbj &SdtHhenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf
omwnf;/ tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
a'0'wfonf y&dowfESifhwuG 'g,umwdkYxHü awmif;í
awmif;í oHk;aqmifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]a'0'wf oifonf y&dowfESifhwuG 'g,umwdkYxHü
awmif;í awmif;í oHk;aqmif\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufl)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf y&dowfESifhwuG 'g,umwdkYxHü
awmif;í awmif;í tb,fhaMumifh oHk;aqmif bdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; þ
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]*PabmZOfukd oHk;aqmifjcf;aMumifh
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} þodkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

þodkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

210/ xkdtcgü vlwdkYonf emzsm;aom
&[ef;wdkYukd qGrf;jzifh zdwfukef/
&[ef;wdkYonf]] *PabmZOfukd
jrwpGmbk&m;y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonfjzpfí
rcH,lukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef/

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom
&[ef;tm; *PabmZOfukd oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí *PabmZOfukd
oHk;aqmifjcf;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh/
xkd*PabmZOfukd oHk;aqmif&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aomtcg? pum;
xkd*PabmZOfukd oHk;aqmif&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl/

211/ xkdtcg vlwdkYonf ouFef;vSLaom tcgü
ouFef;ESifhwuG qGrf;pD&ifí qGrf;auR; NyD;vQif
ouFef;vSL'gef;ukeftHh[k &[ef;wdkYudk yifhzdwfukef?
&[ef;wdkYonf]] *PabmZOfukd jrwpGmbk&m;
y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rcH,lukef/

ouFef;t&enf;\? &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY ouFef;vSLaomtcgü *PabmZOfukd
oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(*)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\/
xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aomtcgç ouFef;vSLaomtcg?
pum; *PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

212/ xkdtcg vlwdkYonf ouFef;csKyfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYudk qGrf;jzifh yifhzdwfukef\?
&[ef;wdkYonf]] *PabmZOfudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rch,lukef?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY ouFef;csKyfaomtcgü *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(C)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\/
xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aom tcgç ouFef;vSLaomtcgç
ouFef;csKyfaomtcg? pum; xkd*PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmif&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

213/ xkdtcgü &[ef;wdkYonf vl]'g,um}
wdkYESifhtwl t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;ukef\/
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdvlwdkYudk]] 'g,umwdkY

wpfcPrQ qdkif;iHhukefOD;avmh? qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnfukeftHh}}[k qdkukef/
xkdvlwdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;wdkY pt&yfüyif
oHk;aqmifawmfrlyg ukefavmh}}[k avQmufukef/
&[ef;wdkYonf]]*PabmZOfudk jrwpGmbk&m;
y,fawmfrlaom aMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rcH,lukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; p taMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY
oGm;aomtcgü *PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg
cGifhjyK awmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(i)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh/
xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aomtcgç ouFef;vSLaomtcgç
ouFef;csKyfaomtcgç t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY
oGm;aomtcg? pum; xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü
tcsdeftcg wnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl/

214/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf vl'g,umwdkYESifhtwl
avSjzifh oGm;ukef/ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
xkdvlwdkYudk]]g,umwdkY wpfcPrQ urf;odkY
uyfukefavmh? qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnfhvnfukeftHh}}[k
qdkukef/ xkdvlwdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;wdkY p (avS)
üyif oHk;aqmif awmfrlygukefavmh}}[k avQmufukef/
&[ef;wdkYonf]]*PabmZOfudk jrwpGmbk&m;
y,fawmfhrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rcH,lukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY avSpD;aomtcgü *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(p)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\
xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aomtcgç ouFef;vSLaomtcgç
ouFef;csKyfaomtcgç t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY
oGm;aomtcgç avSpD;aomtcg? pum;
xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif &mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukef avmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

215/ xkdtcg t&yfrsufESmwdkYü
0grSxukefaom]0guRwfukefaom} &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGm bk&m;udk zl;ajrmfjcf;iSg
&mZN*Kd[fjynfokdkY vmukef\ vlwdkYonf txl;xl;aom
wdkif;jynfwdkYü aeukefaom &[ef;wdkYudk awGUjrfí
qGrf;jzifh yifhzdwfukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf]]*PabmZOfudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rcH,l ukef/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY tcgBuD;ü *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(q)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí *PabmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcf;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\
xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aom tcgç ouFef; vSLaomtcgç

ouFef;csKyfaom tçgç t"GefY&Snfaomc&D;odkY
oGm;aomtcgç avSpD;aomtcgç tcgBuD;? þum;
xkd*PabmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

216/ xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;\ aqGrsKd;awmfol wpfa,muf onf
tmZD0u]wuúwGef;}wdkYxHü &[ef;jyKV xkdtcg
xkdtmZD0u]wuúwGef;} onf r*"wkdif; &Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&
rif;BuD;tm;]]rif;BuD; igonf ygo@t,l&Sdol
tm;vHk;wdkYtm; xrif;auR;vdk\}}[k ajym\

toQifbk&m; toQifonf tu,fí
jrwpGmbk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmudk
a&S;OD;pGm auR;arG;ygrlum; toQifajymaomtwkdif;
jyKygtHh[k (qdk\)/

xkdtcg xkdtmZD0u]wuúwGef;}onf
&[ef;wdkYxHodkY]]&[ef;wdkYonf eufjzeftzdkY
tuREkfyf\ qGrf;udk cH,lygukef}}[k wrefapvTwfvdkuf\/
&[ef;wdkYonf]]*PabmZOfudk jrwpGmbk&m;
y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rch,lukef/

xkdtcg xkdtmZD0u]wuúwGef;} onf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f þum;udk
NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aom xkdtmZD0u]wuúwGef;} onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifa*gwronfvnf; &[ef;jzpf\? tuREkfyfonfvnf;
&[ef;jzpf\? &[ef;onf &[ef;\ qGrf;udk cH,ljCIF;iSgxkduf\?
toQifa*gwronf &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl eufjzef tzdkY
tuREkfyf\ qGrf;udk vufcHawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmufV

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qdwfQdwfaejCIF;jzifh
vufcHawmfrl\? xkdtcg xkdtmZD0u]wuúwGef;} onf
jrwfpGmbk&m; vufcHawmfrlonfudk odí zJcGgoGm;V

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef; wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;u qGrf;auR;aomtcg
*PabmZOOfudk oHk;aqmifjCIF;iSg cGifhjYKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

81/ 32- (Z) 217/]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí
*PabmZOOfudk oHk;aqmifjCIF;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf
oifhV xkd*PabmZOOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü
pqdkvwåHUonfum; tcsdeftcg wnf;? emzsm;aomtcgç
ouFef;vSLaomtcgç ouFef;csKyfaomtcgç
t"GefY&Snfaomc&D;odkY oGm;aomtcgç
avSpD;aomtcgç tcgBuD;ç &[ef;uqGrf;vSLaomtcg?
pum; xkd*P abmZOOfudk oHk;aqmif&mü
tcsdeftcgwnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-*PabmZeodu©myk'f tzGifh

218/ *PabmZOOf rnfonf tMuift&yfü
&[ef;av;yg;wdkYudk abmZOOfig;yg;wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aom abmZOOfjzifh yifhZdwfaomaMumifh
oHk;aqmifukef\? ponfvQif *PabmZOOf rnfV

tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí[lonf tcsdeftcgudk MuOfxm;í/

emzsm;aomtcg rnfonf t,kwfojzifh ajcwdkYaomfvnf;
uGJNyJukeftHh? emzsm;aomtcg[lí oHk;aqmiftyfV

ouFef;vSLaomtcg rnfonf uxdefrcif;aomf rdk;Owk\
aemufqHk;jzpfaom vywfvHk; vnf;aumif;?
uxdefcif;aomf ig;vwdkYywfvHk;vnf;aumif;
ouFef;vSLaomtcg[lí oHk;aqmif tyfV

ouFef;csKyfaomtcg rnfonf ouFef;udkcsKyfaomf
ouFef;csKyfaomtcg[lí oHk;aqmif tyfV

t"GefY&Snfaomc&D;odkY oGm;aomtcg
rnfonf ,lZemcGjc&D;odkY oGm;tHh[k oHk;aqmif tyf?
oGm;qj &[ef;onf oHk;aqmiftyf? oGm;NyD;&[ef;onf
oHk;aqmiftyfV

avSpD;aomtcg rnfonf avSudkpD;tHh[k
oHk;aqmiftyf? pD;qj&[ef;onf oHk;aqmiftyf?
avSrSqif;aom &[ef;onf oHk;aqmiftyfV

tcgBuD;]r[mor,} rnfonf tMuift&yfü &[ef; ESpfyg;
oHk;yg;wdkYonf qGrf;chvSnfh vnfi rQwukef?
av;yg;ajrmuf &[ef;vmonf &Sdaomf rrQwukef?
(xkdt&yfü) (xkdtcgrsKd;ukd) tcgBuD;[lí oHk;aqmiftyfV

&[ef;u qGrf;vSLaomtcg rnfonf
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolonf y&dAdkZftjzpfodkY a&mufi
qGrf;udk jyKvkyfpD&if\? (xkdtcgrsKd;udk) &[ef;u
qGrf;vSLaomtcg[lí oHk;aqmiftyfV

tcgumvudk MuOfi oHk;aqmiftHh[k cHh,lHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

219/ *PabmZOofudk *PabmZOof[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
tcsdeftcgudk MuOfi oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

*PabmZOofü ,HkrSm;vsuf tcsdeftcgudk MuOfi
oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

*PabmZOfü *PabmZOfr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdvsuf
tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

*PabmZOf r[kwf&mü *PabmZO[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

*PabmZOf r[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

*PabmZOf r[kwf&mü *PabmZOfr[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

220/ tcsdeftcgü tmywf roifh? &[ef; ESpfyg;
oHk;yg;wdkYonf wpfaygif;wnf; twl oHk;aqmifukeftHh?
qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnfhvnfNyD;vQif wpfaygif;wnf; pka0;í
oHk;aqmifukeftHh? tjrJvSLaom qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;?
pma&;wHcsí vSLaom qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;?
vqef;vqkwfü vSLaom qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? OykofaeYü
vSLaom qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? txGufwpf&ufaeYü
vSLaom qGrf;udkvnf;aumif; oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf
roifh/

abmZOfig;yg;wdkYudk xm;í (cjzG,fponf)
tvHk;pHkwdkYü tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tp
vufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, *PabmZeodu©myk'f NyD;V

4-abmZe0*f 3-y&rÜ&abmZeodu©myk'f

221/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmif aygufaom
ausmif;BuD;ü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrlaomtcg
a0omvDjynfü rGefjrwfaom qGrf;tvSnfh udk wnfxm;V
xkdtcg tvkyform; qif;&Jom;wpfa,muftm;-

]]tMuiftrSwfjzifh pvltaggif;wdkYonf qGrf;udk
½kdaopGm jyKjyifukef\? xkdtrSwfjzifh qGrf;udk
½kdaopGm jyKjyifjcif;onf r,kwfnHhonf jzpfvwaHU?
igonfvnf; qGrf;udk jyKjyif&rl aumif;av&m\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xkdtcg tvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf]ud&ywdu}
trnf&SdolxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkdud&ywdu
trnf&Sdaomoltm;]]t&Sifhom; tuREkfyfonf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmtm; qGrf;auR;vdk\
tuREkfyftm; tc&du©mudk ay;ygavmh}}[k qdk\
xkdud&ywdu trnf&Sdaom olonfvnf; o'`gw&m;&Sd\
MunfndKwwf\? xkdud&ywdu trnf&Sdaomolonf
xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;tm; ydkvGefaom
tc&du©mudk ay;V

xkdtcg xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aom xkdtvkyform;
qif;&Jom;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl eufjzef tzdkY
tuREkfyf\ qGrf;udk vufcHawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmufV

]]'g,um &[ef;oHCmonf rsm;vS\
pOf;pm;OD;avmh}}[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

]]toQifbk&m; &[ef;oHCmonf rsm;onf jzpfapumrl
tuREkfyfonf rsm;pGmaom qD;,kd wdkYudk
pD&ifxm;ygukef\? qD;,kdESifha&maom
cjzG,fESifhwuG aomufzG,fwdkYonf jynfhphkygukef
vwåHU}}[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqudwfaejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfriV

xkdtcg xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf jrwpGmbk&m;
vufcHawmfrlonfudk odí ae&mrS xNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf t½kdtaojyKum
zJcGgoGm;avV

]]tvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf eufjzeftvdkYiSg
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmudk yifhzdwf
xm;owwf? qD;,kdESifha&maom cjzG,fESifhwuG
aomufzG,fwdkYonf jynfhpHkukefvwåHU}}[k
&[ef;wdkYonf Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
eHeufapmapmuyifvQif qGrf;cHvSnfhhvnfí qGrf;udk
oHk;aqmifukefV

]]tvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmudk qGrf;jzifh
yifhzdwf\}}[k vltaygif;wdkYonf Mum;Muonfomwnf;/
xkdvltagif;wdkYonf tvkyform; qif;&Jom;txHodkY
rsm;pGmaom cjzG,fabmZOfudk ydkYaqmif
(ulnD)ukefV xkdtcg xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf
xkdnOfhvGefajrmufNyD;aemuf rGefjrwfaom
cjzG,fabmZOfudk pD&ifapí
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tcsdefwefygNyD
qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k (tcsdefwefaMumif;udk)
avQmufapV

xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;tdrfodkY
csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl xkdifaeawmfrlV xkdtcg
xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf qGrf;pm;&mü
&[ef;wdkYudk vkyfauR;V

&[ef;wdkYonf]]g,um tenf;i,fom vSLavmh?
tenf;i,fom vSLavmh}}[k qdkukefV

toQifbk&m;wdkY toQifwdkYonf polum; tvkyform;
qif;&Jom;wnf;[k (atmufarhí) tenf;i,f tenf;i,f

rcH,lygukefvifh? tuREkfyfonf rsm;pGmaom
cJzG,fabmZOOfudk pD&ifxm;yg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
tvdk&Sdwkdif; cH,lawmfrlygukefavmh[k (avQmuf\)/

'g,um ptaMumif;aMumifh igwdkYonf tenf;i,f
tenf;i,fom cH,lukefonf r[kwf? pifppfaomfum;
igwdkYonf eHeufapmapmuyifvQif qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfi
oHk;aqmifcJhukefNyD? xdkYaMumifh igwdkYonf
tenf;i,f tenf;i,fom cH,lukef\ [k (qdkMuukef\)/

xkdtcg xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;onf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifaumif;wdkYonf igonf yifhzdwxm;ygvsuf
wpfyg;aom t&yfü oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;? igonf
tvdk&Sdwkdif; ay;vSLjCIF;ISg pGrf;Edkifonf
r[kwfygavm}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkYonf xkduJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkAom xkdtvkyform; qif;&Jom;\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;wdkYonf wpfyg;
aom t&yfü yifhzdwxm;ygvsuf wpfyg;aom t&yfü
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf wpfyg;aom t&yfü
yifhzdwxm;ygvsuf wpfyg;aom t&yfü oHk;aqmifukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh
wpfyg;aom t&yfü yifhzdwxm;ygvsuf wpfyg;aom
t&yfü okH;aqmifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;ISgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]y&rÜ&abmZOfudk pm;jcif;aMumifh
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

222/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf emzsm;V
&[ef;wpfyg;onf qGrf;udk ,laqmifí xkd&[ef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkd&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif
oHk;aqmifavmh}}[k qdkV

ighoQif wefNyD ightm; qGrf;udk &Edk;jcif; &Sd\[k
qdkV xkd&[ef;\ qGrf;udk aejrifhrSh,laqmifcJh\?
xkd&[ef;onf pdwfoabm&Sdwkdif; rpm;Edkif/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;onf
y&rÜ&abmZOfudk oHk;aqmifjCIF;ISg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí y&rÜ&abmZOfudk
pm;jcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV xkd
y&rÜ&abmZOfudk pm;&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aomtcg? pum;
xkdy&rÜ&abmZOfudk pm;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

223/ xkdtcg vlwdkYonf ouFef;vSLaomtcgü
ouFef;ESifhwuGaom qGrf;udk
pD&ifapí]]qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif
ouFef;vSL'gef;ukeftHh}}[k &[ef;wdkYudk
yifhzdwfukefV
&[ef;wdkYonf]]y&rÜ&abmZOOfpm;jcif;udk
jrwpGmbk&m; y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rcH,lMuukef/
ouFef;t&enf;yg;\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV/y/]]&[ef;wdkY ouFef;vSLaomtcgü
y&rÜ&abmZOOfudk oHk;aqmifjcif;iSg cGifhjyK
awmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefaymh/

(*)]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí y&rÜ&abmZOOfudk
pm;jcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV xkd
y&rÜ&abmZOOfudk pm;&mü pqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aomtcgç ouFef; vSLaomtcg?
pum; xkdy&rÜ&abmZOOfudk pm;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefaymh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

224/ xkdtcg vlwdkYonf ouFef;csKyfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYudk qGrf;jzifh zdwfukefV &[ef;wdkY
onf]]y&rÜ&abmZOOfudk jrwpGmbk&m;
y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö} &Sdonf jzpfí rcH,lMuukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV/y/]]&[ef;wdkY ouFef;csKyfaom tcgü
y&rÜ&abmZOOfudk oHk;aqmifjcif;iSg
cGifUjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmf rlv

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefaymh/

82/ 33- (C) 225/]]tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí
y&rÜ&abmZOfudk pm;jcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf
oifh\ xkdy&rÜ&abmZOfudk pm;&mü
pqdkvwåHUonfum; tcsdeftcgwnf;? emzsm;aomtcgç
ouFef;vSLaomtcgç ouFef;csKyfaomtcg? pum;
xkdy&rÜ&abmZOfudk pm;&mü tcsdeftcg wnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

226/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
aemufyg&[ef;jzpfaom toQiftmeE´mESifhtwl
wpfOD;aom 'g,umtdrfodkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm; tyfaom
ae&mü xkdifaeawmfrl\ xkdtcg xkdvlwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;vnf;aumif;? toQiftmeE
´mtm;vnf;aumif; abmZOfudk vSL'gef;ukef\

toQiftmeE´monf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí rcH,lacs? jrwpfGmhbk&m;onf tmeE´m
cH,lavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ jrwpfGmbk&m; wefygNyD
tuREkfyftm; qGrf;udk &Edk;jcif;onf &Sdyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/ tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif OduyÜemjyKí
cH,lavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY OduyÜemjyKí y&rÜ&abmZOfudk
oHk;aqmifjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif OduyÜem¹ jyKtyf\

]]ig\ &Edk;aom qGrf;udk prnfaom &[ef;tm;
vSL'gef;yg\}}[k (OduyÜem jyKtyf\)/

3-y&rÜ&abmZeodu©myk'f tzGifh

227/ y&rÜ&abmZO f rnf onf abmZO fig;yg;wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aom abmZO f wdkYjzifh yifh zdwfvwfaomf
xkdabmZO f udk xm;í tjc m;aom
abmZO fig;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom abmZO f udk
pm;jim;tHh? pabmZO fonf y&rÜ&abmZO f rnfV

tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí[l onf tcgumvudk MuOfxm;í/

emzsm;aomtcg rnf onf ae&mwpfckwnf;ü aevsuf
tvdk&Sdwkdif; oHk;aqmif pm;aomufjcif;iSg
rpGrf;EdkiftHh? emzsm;aomtcg[lí oHk;aqmiftyfV

ouFef;vSLaomtcg rnf onf uxdefrcif;aomf rdk;Owk\
aemufqHk;vywfvHk;vnf;aumif;? uxdefrcif;aomf
ig;vw d kYywf vHk;vnf;aumif; ouFef;vSLaomtcg[lí
oHk;aqmiftyfV

ouFef;csKyfaomtcg rnf onf ouFef;udk csKyfaomf
ouFef;csKyfaomtcg[lí oHk;aqmif tyfV

tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí oHk;aqmiftHh[k cH,l tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

228/ tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí y&rÜ&abmZO f ü
y&rÜ&abmZO f [k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí
y&rÜ&abmZO f ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí y&rÜ&abmZO f ü
y&rÜ&abmZO fr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

y&rÜ&abmZO f r[kwf&mü y&rÜ&abmZO f [k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

y&rÜ&abmZO f r[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

y&rÜ&abmZOfr[kwf&mü y&rÜ&abmZOfr[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

229/ tcgumvü oHk;aqmiftHh? OduyÜemjyKí
oHk;aqmiftHh? ESpfOD; oHk;OD; yifhzdwf&mü
wpfaygif;wnf; twloHk;aqmiftHh? yifhzdwftyfaom
tpOfjzifh oHk;aqmiftHh?
tvHk;pHkaom&Gm]&Gmoltm;vHk;} onf
yifhzdwfvwfaomf xkd&Gm0,f trSwfr&Sdaom tdrfö
oHk;aqmiftHh? tvHk;pHkaom toif;]toif;0iftm;vHk;}
onf yifhzdwfvwfaomf xkdtoif;wGif trSwfr&Sdaom
tdrfö oHk;aqmif tHh? (qGrf;jzifh) yifhzdwfvwfaomf
qGrf;udk ch,lthh[lí qdktHh? tmywf roifh/

tjrJvSLaom qGrf;ü vnf;aumif?
pma&;wHqGrf;üvnf;aumif;? vqef; vqkwfyu©0,f
vSLaom qGrf;üvnf;aumif;? OykofaeYvSLaom
qGrf;üvnf;aumif;? txGufwpf&ufaeYvSLaom
qGrf;üvnf;aumif; oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/
abmZOfig;yg;wdkYudk xm;í (cjzG,fponf) tvHk;pHkü
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd, y&rÜ&abmZeodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ qGrf;pm;&ef udk,fpm;xnfhjcf;udk qdkonf/

Ä

4-abmZe0*f 4-umPrmwkodu©myk'f

230/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg umPm\
trd Oygodumronf o'gw&m; &Sd\? MunfndKwwf\?
umPm]trnf&Sdaom oli,fr}udk &Gmi,fwpfckü

a,musfm;wpfa,muftm; xdrf;jrm;ay;pm;V xkdtcg
umPmonf wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöjzifh rdcif\
aetdrfodkY oGm;V xkdtcg umPm\ vifa,musfm;onf
umPm\xHodkY]]umPm jyefvmcJhygavmh? umPm \
jyefvmjCIF;udk tvdk&Sdyg\}}[k wrefudk apvTwfV

xkdtcg umPm\ trd Oygodumronf]]vufcsnf;
oGm;jcif;onf toa&ysuf &SufzG,f uJhodkY jzpf\}}[k
rkefYudk aMumfV rkefYusufvwfaomf qGrf;cHaom
&[ef;wpfyg;onf umPm\ trd Oygodumr\ aetdrfodkY 0ifV
xkdtcg umPm\ trd Oygodumronf xkd&[ef;tm;
rkefYudk vSLap\? xkd&[ef;onf xGufoGm;NyD;vQif
&[ef;wpfyg;tm; ajymMum;\? xkd&[ef;tm;vnf; rkefYudk
ay;vSLap\? xkd (ESpfBudrfajrmufvmaom) &[ef;onf
xGufoGm;í &[ef;wpfyg;tm; ajymMum;\?
(oHk;Budrfajrmufvmaom) xkd&[ef;tm;vnf; rkefYudk
ay;vSLap\? pD&ifwkdif;aom rkefYonf ukefavV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
umPm\ vifa,musfm;onf umPm\ txHodkY]]umPm
jyefvmcJhygavmh? umPm\ jyefvmjCIF;udk
tvdk&Sdyg\? tu,fí umPmjyef rvmcJhaomf tjcm;aom
r,m;udk ,lawmhtHh}}[k wrefudk apvTwfV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;/y/ pD&ifwkdif;aom rkefYonf
ukefavV xkdtcg umPm\ vifa,musfm;onf
tjcm;r,m;udk ,lavV]]xkda,musfm;onf
tjcm;r,m;udk ,lowwf}}[k umPmonf Mum;V xkdoli,fr
onf ikda<u;jrnfwrf;vsuf ae&SmV

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif umPm\ trd
OygodumrtdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif cif;xm;tyfaom
ae&mü xkdifaeawmfrlV xkdtcg umPm\ trd
Oygodumronf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;í
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD; vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aom

umPm\ trd Oygodumrudk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]tb,fhaMumifh pumPmonf
idka<u;bdoenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrlV xkdtcg umPm\ trd
Oygodumronf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufV xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf umPm\ trd
Oygodumrudk w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoefapí &Tifvef;apNyD;vQif
ae&mrSxí zJcGg<uoGm;awmfrlV

231/ xkdtcg ukefonftkyfpkwpfpkonf
&mZN*Kd[fjynfrS taemufrsufESmt&yfodkY
ukefa&mif; oGm;vdkV qGrf;ch&[ef;wpfyg;onf
xkdukefonftkyfpk&Sd&modkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifV
Oygoum (ukefonf) wpfa,mufonf xkd&[ef;tm;
rkefYvHk;udk vSLap\? xkd&[ef;onf xGufoGm;í
wpfyg;aom &[ef;tm; ajymMum;\? xkd&[ef;tm;vnf;
rkefYvHk;udk vSLapV xkd (ESpfBudrfajrmuf
a&mufvmaom) &[ef;onf xGufoGm;NyD;vQif
wpfyg;aom &[ef;tm; ajymMum;\? (oHk;Budrf
ajrmufa&mufvmaom) xkd&[ef;tm;vnf; rkefYvHk;udk
vSLap\? pD&ifwkdif;aom &du©monfhukefavV

xkdtcg xkdOygoumonf
xkdtaz:ukefonfvltaygif;wdkYudk]]tarmifwdkY ,aeYwp
f&ufrQ qdkif;iHhukefOD;avmh? pD&ifwkdif;aom
&du©mudk toQifaumif;wdkYtm; vSL'gef;vdkufNyD?
&du©mudk pD&ifOD;tHh}}[k qdkV]]t&Sif
qdkif;iHhjcif;iSg rwwfEdkif? tazmfjzpfaom
ukefonfwpfpkonf xGuf oGm;ESifhNyD}}[k qdkí
oGm;MuukefV xkdtcg xkdOygoumonf &du©mudk
pD&ifNyD;í aemufusrS xGufoGm;vwfaomf
cdk;olwdkYonf vk,ufukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf

twkdif;t&Snfudk rodukefrlí cH,lukefbdoenf;? þukefonf
Oygoumonf þ&[ef;wdkYtm; vSLNyD;í aemufR
xGufoGm;aomaMumifh cdk;olwdkYonf vk,uf\}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom
xkdvlwdkY\ pum; wdkYudk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmawmf\
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhoHk;&ef oHCmawmfrsm;
csrf;omap&ef/y/ 0denf;]pnf;rsOf;Oya'}udk
csD;ajr\$muF&ef[laom tusKd;xl;q,fyg;wdkYudk tpGJjyK
í &[ef;wdkYtm; odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlrnf}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

83/ 34-232/]]trsKd;tdrfodkY uyfaom
&[ef;udkomvQif rkefYaMumf
rkefY&SufwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
rkefY<uufuspf]rkefYqkyf ESrf; qef ponf}
wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? a&S;½laqmifí yifhzdwfjim;tHh?
tvdk&Sdaom &[ef;onf ESpfoydwf
oHk;oydwfjynfhatmif rkefYwdkYudk cH,ltyfukef\
xkdESpfoydwf oHk;oydwfxuf tvGef tu,fí cH,ljim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwfjynfhatmif
rkefYwdkYudk cH,lNyD;í xkdcH,l&mt&yfrS
aqmifNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
cGJa0oHk;aqmiftyf\? podkY cGJa0oHk;aqmifjciF;onf
xkdESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf jynfhatmif rkefYudk
cH,l&mü usifh0wfwnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-umPrmwkodu©myk'f tzGifh

233/ trsKd;tdrfodkY uyfaom &[ef;udkomvQif[I&mü
trsKd;rnfonf rif;rsKd; ykPÖm;rsKd; ukefonfrsKd;
olqif;&JrsKd;[lí trsKd;av;yg;wdkYwnf;/

uyfaom[lonf xkdtrsKd;tdrfodkY a&mufaom/

rkefYaMumf rkefY&Suf rnfonf vufaqmiftusKd;iSg
pD&iftyfaom tvHk;pHkaom rkefYwnf;/

rkefY<uufuspf rnfonf &du©mtvdkYiSg
pD&iftyfaom tvHk;pHkaom rkefYwnf;/

a&S;½laqmifí yifhzdwfjim;tHh[lonf tvdk&Sdwkdif;
cH,lygavmh[k yifhzdwfjim;tHh/

tvdk&Sdaom &[ef;[lonf awmifhwvdkvm;aom
&[ef;wnf;/

ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwfjynfhatmif rkefYwdkYudk
cH,ltyfukef\lonf oydwfESpfvHk; oHk;vHk;jynfh atmif
rkefYwdkYudk cH,ltyfukef\

xdkYxuftvGef cH,ljim;tHh[lonf xkdESpfoydwf
oHk;oydwfxuftvGef cH,ljim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwfjynfhatmif rkefYwdkYudk
cH,lNyD;í xkdtdrfrSxGufaom &[ef;onf &[ef;udk
jrifvQif?]]igonf ptdrfü ESpfoydwf
oHk;oydwfjynfhatmif rkefYwdkYudk cH,ltyfukefNyD?
xkdtdrfrShrcH,lavvifh}}[k ajymMum;tyf\ tu,fí jrifvsuf
rajymMum;jim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ajymMum;ygvvsuf tu,fí cH,ljim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkdcH,l&mt&yfrS aqmifNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl cGJa0oHk;aqmiftyf\lonf qGrf;pm;
Z&yfodkY xkwfaqmifí cGJa0oHk;aqmiftyf\

podkY cGJa0 oHk;aqmifjcif;onf xkdESpfoydwf
oHk;oydwf jynfhaom rkefYwdkYudk cH,l&mü

usifh0wfwnf;[lonf podkY cGJa0oHk;aqmifjci;onf
rkefYwdkYudk cH,l&mü w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
usifh0wfwnf;/

234/ ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf jynfhonfxuf
ydkvGefaom rkefYü ydkvGef\[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
cH,lHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf jynfhonfxuf ydkvGefaom
rkefYü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí cH,lHh? ygpdwftmygw
oifh\

ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf jynfhonfxuf ydkvGefaom
rkefYü ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí cH,lHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf rjynfh ,kwfavsmhaom rkefYü
ydkvGef\[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf rjynfh ,kwfavsmhaom rkefYü
,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf rjynfh ,kwfavsmhaom rkefYü
,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

235/ ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwfjynfhaom rkefYwdkYudk
cH,lHh? ESpfoydwf oHk;oydwf rjynfh ,kwf avsmhaom
rkefYwdkYudk cH,lHh? vufaqmiftusdK;iSg rpD&ifaom
rkefYç &du©mtvdkYiSg rpD&ifaom rkefYudk
ay;vSLukeftHh? vufaqmiftusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;?
&du©mtvdkYiSgvnf;aumif; pD&iftyfaom rkefYwdkYrS
<uif;usefaomrkefYudk ay;vSLukeftHh?
c&D;oGm;rINidrf;aomf vSLukeftHh? aqGrsdK;wdkY\
rkefYudkvnf; aumif;? yifhzdwwolwdkY\
rkefYudkvnf;aumif; cH,lHh? olwpfyg;\ tusKd;iSg
cH,lHh? rdrdOpömjzifh (jyKvkyfaom
rkefYtp&SdonfwdkYudk) cH,lHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;vGefusL; aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ umPrmwkodu©myk'f NyD;V

4-abmZe0*f 5-yXry0g&Pmodu©myk'f

236/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf &[ef;wdkYudk yifhzdwfí
qGrf;auR;V &[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;pOf (awmfNyDç
wefNyD[k) wm;jrpfí trsKd;tdrfwdkYodkY oGm;vsuf
tcsKdUu pm;í tcsKdUu qGrf;udk ,lí oGm;ukefV

xkdtcg xkdykPÖm;onf
tdrfeD;csif;wdkYudk]]tarmifwdkY igonf
toQif&[ef;wdkYudk (qGrf;jzifh)
a&mifh&JaptyfukefNyD? vmukefavmh?
oifwdkYudkvnf; (auR;arG;) a&mifh&JaptHh}}[k qdkV
xkdolwdkY onf-

]]toQifykPÖm;onf tb,fodkYvQif tuREkfyfwdkYudk
a&mifh&Japrnfenf;? oifyifhzdwwtyf aom &[ef;wdkYonf
igwdkY\ tdrfodkY vmí tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYonf
oHk;aqmifukef\? tcsdKUaom &[ef;wdkYonf
qGrf;udk ,lí oGm;ukef\}}[k qdkukefV

xkdtcg xkdykPÖm;onf]]toQifaumif;wdkYonf
igwdkY\ tdrfü qGrf;pm;NyD;í wpfyg;aom t&yfü
tb,fhaMumifh pm;ukefbdoenf;? igonf tvdk&Sdwkdif;
vSL'gef;jcif;iSg pGrf;Edkifonfhr[kwfygavm}}[k
ujh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&J ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqdkkaom
xkdykPÖm;\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom wnf;/
tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh

&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;pOf (awmfNyDç wefNyD[k)
wm;jrpfí wpfyg;aom t&yfü oHk;aqmif
pm;aomufukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf
qGrf;pm;pOf (awmfNyDç wefNyD[k) wm;jrpfí
wpfyg;aom t&yfü oHk;aqmif pm;aomufukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/

&[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;pOf (awmfNyDç
wefNyD[k) wm;jrpfí wpfyg;aom t&yfü tb,fhaMumifh
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjicif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;pOf (awmfNyDç
wefNyD[k) wm;jrpfvsuf cJzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOofudkaomfvnf;aumif; cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?
pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmygwf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfwmfri\

237/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ (tvdkYiSg) rGefjrwfaom qGrf;wdkYudk
aqmif,lukef\? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
pdwfoabm&Sdwkdif; rpm;Edkifukef?
xkdqGrf;wdkYudk &[ef;wdkYonf pGefYukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf jyif;jyus,favmifaomtoH
usD;tkyfwdkY\ atmfoHudk Mum;awmfri]]tmeE'm

xkdjyif;jyus,favmifaomtoH usD;tkyfwdkY\ atmfoHonf
tb,f taMumif;aMumifhenf;}}[k tmeE'mudk
ar;awmfri\ xkdtcg toQiftmeE'monf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf\ tmeE'm
&[ef;wdkYonf olem\ ydkvGef<uif;usefaom qGrf;udk
pm;MuoaVm[k (ar;awmfri\)/ jrwpGmbk&m;
rpm;Muygukef[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfri &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
emzsm;aom &[ef;\vnf;aumif;? remrzsm;aom &[ef;\
vnf;aumif; ydkvGef<uif;usefaom qGrf;udk
oHk;aqmifjcf;iSg cGifUjyKawmfri\}}[k rdefYawmfri\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif]]ptvHk;pHkudk igwefNyD
(pcGufx]ü &Sdaom tvHk;pHkudk igawmfNyD)}}[k
twd&duf0denf;uH]ydkvGef<uif;usefri} udk jyKtyf\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

84/ 35- (c) 238/]]tMuif&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;pOf
(awmfNyDç wefNyD[k) wm;jrpfí
twd&duf0denf;uH]ydkvGef<uif;usefri} rjyKaom
cjzG,fudkaomf vnf;aumif;? abmZOofudk
aomfvnf;aumif; cJrlvnf;cJjim;tHh pm;rlvnf;
pm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywfoifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

5-yXry0g&Pmodu©myk'f tzGifh

239/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\

qGrf;pm;pOf rnfonf abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aom abmZOofudk t,kwfojzifh
oref;jrufzsm;rQjzifhaomfvnf; pm;NyD;jzpf\

jrpfcif; rnfonf pm;qJonf xif&Sm;\? abmZOfonf
xif&Sm;\? (&[ef;\ ESpfawmifhxGm) [w→ygoftwGif;ü
&yfwnfvsvf a&S;&SKaqmif\? jrpfy,fjcif;onf xif&Sm;V

twd&duf0denf;uH]ydkvGef<uif;usefrl}rjyKaom
rnfonf ruyÜdbj]rtyfonfudk} jyKtyf\? tuyfrcHbJ jyKtyf\?
rcsDr<ubJ jyKtyf\? [w→ygof]ESpfawmifhxGm} ü
rwnfbJ jyKtyf\? rpm;bJ jyKtyf\? qGrf;pm;pOf wm;jrpfrdÍ
ae&mrS xaom &[ef;onf jyKtyf\?]]ptvHk;pHkudk
igwefNyD}}[k rqdktyf? olem\ t<uif;tusefr[kwf?
ptvHk;pHkonf twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKonf rnfV

twd&duf0denf;uHjyKonf rnfonf uyÜdí]tyfonfudk}
jyKtyf\? tuyfcHí jyKtyf\? csDrí jyKtyf\? [w→ygofü
jyKtyf\? qGrf;pm;pOf jyKtyf\? qGrf;pm;pOf
wm;jrpfrdaom &[ef;onf ae&mrS rxrD
jyKtyf\?]]ptvHk;pHkudk igwefNyD}}[k qdktyf\? olem\
t<uif; jzpf\? ptvHk;pHkonf twd&duf0denf;uHjyKonf
rnfV

cJzG,f rnfonf
abmZOfig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ,mrumvdu¹udkvnf;
aumif;?
owãm[umvdu²udkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0du³udkvnf;au
mif; xm;í t<uif;onf⁴ cJzG,f rnfV

abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?
prJ[if;vsm[lí pabmZOfig;yg; wdkYwnf;/

]]cJtHh oHk;aqmiftHh}}[lí ,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

240/ twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom cJzG,fabmZOfü
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom cJzG,f abmZOf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí cJzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfudkvnf;aumif; cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh pm;rlvnf;
pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV twd&duf0denf;uH
rjyKaom cJzG,fabmZOfü ,HkrSm; &Sdonfjzpfí

cjzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? abmZOfudkvnf;aumif; cjrlvnf;
cjJim;tHh pm;rlvnf; pm;jim; tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom cjzG,fabmZOfü
twd&duf0denf;uHjyKaom cjzG,fabmZOf[k
trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí cjzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfudkvnf;aumif; cjrlvnf; cjJim;tHh pm;rlvnf;
pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

,mrumvduudkvnf;aumif;?
owåm[umvduudkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duudkvnf;aumif;
tm[m& tvdkYiSg cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

twd&duf0denf;uH jyKaom cjzG,fabmZOfü
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom cjzG,fabmZOf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV twd&duf0denf;uH
jyKaom cjzG,fabmZOfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#f
tmywf oifhV twd&duf0denf;uHjyKaom cjzG,fabmZOfü
twd&duf0denf;uH jyKaom cjzG,f abmZOf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

241/ twd&duf0denf;uHudk jyKapí
pm;tHh?]]twd&duf0denf;uH jyKapí pm;tHh}}[k
cH,ltHh? olwpyfg;tusdK;iSg ,laqmifí oGm;tHh? emaom
&[ef;\ t<uif;tusefudk
pm;tHh? ,mrumvdu]azsmf&nfponf}udkvnf;aumif;?
owåm[umvdu]pwkr"kpof}udkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0d
u]qm;ponf}udkvnf;aumif; (qmavmifrGwfodyfcif;ç
tem[laom) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf oHk;aqmif tHh?
tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yíör yXry0g&Pmodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ ,mrumvdu= wpft½kPf (24em&D) twGif;
oHk;aqmiftyaom tazsmf&Spfyg;

2/ owãm[umvdu= tuyfcHNyD; ckESpf&uftwGif;
oHk;aqmiftyfaom axmywfysm;ponf
3/ ,m0ZD0du= tuyfcHNyD;vQif rukefrcsif;
oHk;aqmiftyfaom aq;rsm;
4/ <uif;usefaom cjzG,fabmZOfwdkYonf ,m0umvdu
jzpfukefV

Ã

4-abmZe0*f 6-'kwd,y0g&Pmodu©myk'f

242/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf aumovwkdif; Zeyk'fü
om0w→djynfodkY c&D;&Snf <uoGm;ukef\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf rusifhoifhonfudk usifh\? tazmfjzpf aom
&[ef;onf xkd&[ef;udk]]ighoQif podkY oabm&Sdaom
trludk rjyKusifhygvifh? ptrlonf rtyf}}[k qdkV
xdk&[ef;onf xkdqHk;raom &[ef;ü &efNiKd;zGJUv
xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;wdkYonf om0w→djynfodkY
oGm;ukefV

xkdtcg om0w→djynfü toif;wpfckonf oHCmtm;
qGrf;vSL\? tazmfjzpf aom &[ef;onf qGrf;pm;pOf
wefNyD[k jrpfy,frd\? &efNidK;zGJUaom &[ef;onf
aqGrsKd;tdrfodkY oGm;í qGrf;udk ,lvsuf
xkd&[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
xkd&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif pm;avmh}}[k qdkV

ighoQif wefNyD jynfhpHkNyD[k (qdk\)/

ighoQif qGrf;onf aumif;rGefvS\? pm;ygavmh[k
(qdkjyef\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;onf xkd&efNidK;zGJUaom &[ef;u
twif;tMuyf cdkiif;aomaMumifh xkdqGrf;udk pm;&V

&efNiKd;zGJUaom &[ef;onf xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]ighoQif oifujhodkaYaomolonf ighudk qdkqHk;rtyf\
[k rSwfxifbd\? oifonf qGrf;pm;pOf wefNyD[k
jrpfy,fNyD;ygv suf twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom
abmZOfudk pm;bd\}}[k qdkV

ighoQif ajymMum;oifhonf r[kwfvam[k (yXr&[ef;u
qdk\)/

ighoQif ar;jref;oifhao;onf r[kwfvam[k ('kwd,&[ef;u
qdk\)/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;V

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
qGrf;pm;pOf wefNyD[k jrpfy,f aom &[ef;udk
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom abmZOfjzifh a&S;½laqmifí
zdwfbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcukef\? tjyfpjy
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef; oifonf qGrfpm;pOf (wefNyD[k) jrpfaom
&[ef;ukd twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom abmZOfjzifh
a&S;½laqmifí zdwf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfriV\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf qGrf;pm;pOf
(wefNyD[k) jrpfaom &[ef;ukd twd&duf0denf;uH
rjyKtyfaom abmZOfjzifh a&S;½laqmifí zdwfbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

85/ 36-243/]]tMuif&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;pOf
(wefNyD[k) jrpfaom &[ef;ukd
twd&duf0denf;uHrjyKaom cJzG,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfigzifh aomfvnf;aumif;a&S;½laqmif,lí]&[ef;
cJrlvnf; cJavmh pm;rlvnf; pm;avmh}[k
(y0g&dufoifhrSef;) odvsuf t½dSeftapmfrJh]*kPfowif;
ysufapjcif; }ukd tvkd½dSonfjzpfí zdwfjim;tHh?
pm;onf&Sdaomf xkd (zdwfaom &[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-'kwd,y0g&Pmodu©myk'f tzGifh

244/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyfV
&[ef;ukd[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;ukd/
qGrfpm;pOf rnfonf abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aom abmZOfukd t,kwfojzifh oref;
jrufzsm;rQjzifhaomfvnf; pm;NyD;jzpfV
jrpfcif; rnfonf pm;jcif;onf xif&Sm;\? abmZOfonf
xif&Sm;\? (&[ef;\ ESpfawmifhxGm) [w→ygoftwGif;ü
&yfwnfvsvuf a&S;½laqmif\? jrpfcif;onf xif&Sm;V
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom rnfonf
ruyÜdbJ]rtyfonfudk} jyKtyf\? tuyfrchBj jyKtyf\?
rcsDr<ubJ jyKtyf\? [w→ygof]ESpfawmifhxGm} ü
rwnfbJ jyKtyf\? rpm;bJ jyKtyf\? qGrf;pm;pOf wm;jrpfrdí
ae&mrS xaom &[ef;onf jyKtyf\?]]ptvHk;pkHudk
igwefNyD}}[k rqkdyf? olem\ t<uif;tusefr[kwf?
ptvHk;pHkonf twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKtyf onf rnfV
cJzG,f rnfonf
abmZOfig;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? ,mrumvduudkvnf;a
umif;?

owåm[umvduukdvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duudkvnf;aumif
; z,fxm;í t<uif;onf cJzG,f rnf\

abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?
prJ[if;vsm[laom abmZOfig;yg; wdkYwnf;/

a&S;½laqmifí zdwfjim;tHh[lonf
tvkd&Sdoavmuf ,lavmh[k qkdjim;tHh/ od\ rnfonf
rdrduk,d,fwkdifrlvnf; od\? olwpfyg;wdkYonfvnf;
xkdoltm; ajymMum;ukef\? xkdolonfvnf; ajymMum;V

t½dSeftapmfrJh]*kPfowif;ysufapjcif; }ukd
tvkd&Sdonfjzpfí[lonf b0w→Kjzifh
b&[ef;ukd]]apm'emtHh atmufarhaptHh? wpfzef
apm'emtHh wpfzef atmufarhaptHh? rsufESmrvS
jzpfaptHh}}[lí a&S;½laqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
xkd&[ef;\ pum;jzifh]]cJtHh pm;tHh}}[k cH,lHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pm;NyD;onf\ tqHk;ü ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

245/ wefNyD[k jrpfNyD;aom &[ef;ü wefNyD[k
jrpfNyD;aom &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom cJzG,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; a&S;½l aqmifí zdwftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ wefNyD[k jrpfNyD;aom
&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí twd&duf0denf;uH
rjyKaom cJzG,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; a&S;½l aqmifí zdwftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ wefNyD[k jrpfNyD;aom &[ef;ü
wefNyD[k jrpfNyD;aom &[ef; r[kwf[k trSwf½dSonfjzpfí
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKaom cJzG,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfjzifh aomfvnf;aumif; a&S;½laqmifí zdwftHh
tmywf roifh/

,mrumvduukdvnf;aumif;?
owåm[umvduudkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duudkvnf;aumif
; tm[m&tvdkYiSg a&S;½laqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf

oifh\ xkd&[ef;\ pum;jzifh]]c]tHh pm;tHh}}[k cH,lHh?
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\? rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

wefNyD[k rjrpfaom &[ef;ü wefNyD[k jrpfaom &[ef;
[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

wefNyD[k rjrpfaom &[ef;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ wefNyD[k rjrpfaom &[ef;ü
wefNyD[k rjrpfaom &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

246/ twd&duf0denf;uH jyKapí ay;tHh?
twd&duf0denf;uH jyKapí pm;avmh[k ay;tHh?
olwpyfg;\ tusKd;iSg aqmifí oGm;avmh[k ay;tHh?
emzsm;aom &[ef;\ t<uif; tusefukd
ay;tHh? ,mrumvduukdvnf;aumif;?
owå[umvduudkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duudkvnf;aumif;
(qmavmifrGwfodyfcif;ç tem[laom) taMumif;½dSaomf
oHk;aqmifavmh[k ay;tHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

q| 'kwd,y0g&Pmodu©myk'f NyD;V

4-abmZe0*f 7-0dumvabmZeodu©myk'f

247/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg &mZN*Kd[fjynfü
awmifxdyfyGJobifonf jzpfV
owå&o0*¾D]q,fhckepfyg;tzJGU} &[ef; (uav;)
wdkYonf awmifxdyfyGJobifukd Munfh½l;cif;iSg
oGm;MuukefV vlwdkYonf owå&o0*¾D&[ef; (uav;)
wdkYukd jrifí a&csKd;ap (eHUomwdkYukd)
vdrf;usHapí qGrf;auR;NyD;aomf cjzG,fwdkYukd

vSL'gef;ukef\ owå&o0^{*3/4}D &[ef; (uav;) wdkYonf
cjzG,fukd ,lí (ausmif;wkduf) t&HodkY oGm;í
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY ,lukefavmh?
cjzG,fukd cJukefavmh}}[k qkdukef\ ighoQifwdkY
oifwdkYonf cjzG,fukd tb,ft&yfrS &oenf;[k
(ar;ukefaomf) owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef; (uav;) wdkYonf
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm; xkdtamumif;ukd
ajymMum;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY todkYenf;? oifwdkYonf rGef;vGJaom
tcgü abmZOfukd pm;ukefoavm[k (ar;ukef\)/
ighoQifwdkY pm;ukef\[k (qkdukef\)/
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh owå&o
0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf rGef;vGJaomtcgü abmZOfudk
pm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukef\ tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf rGef;vGJaomtcgü
abmZOfudk pm;ukef bdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rGef;vGJaomtcgü
abmZOfudk pm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uhJ&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf
rGef;vGJaomtcgü abmZOfudk pm;ukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao; aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

86/ 37-248/]]tMuif&[ef;onf rGef;vGJaomtcgü
cJGzG,fudkaomf vnf;aumif;?
abmZOOfukdaomfvnf;aumif; cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?
pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmf rl\)/

249/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/
 &[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk½dStyfV
 rGef;vGJaomtcg rnfonf aerGef;wnfUcsdef
 vGefonfrS t½kPfwufonfhwkdifatmif (tcgwnf;)/
 cjzG,f rnfonf
 abmZOfig;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? ,mrumvduukdvnf;a
 umif;?
 owåm[umvduudkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duukdvnf;aumif
 ; z,fxm;í t<uif;onf cjzG,frnfV
 abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?
 prj[if;vsm[laom abmZOfig;yg; wdkYwnf;/

250/ rGef;vGJaomtcgü rGef;vGJaomtcg[k
trSwf½dSonfjzpfí cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZO fukdaomfvnf;aumif; cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh pm;rlvnf;
pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rGef;vGJaomtcgü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí
cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfukdaomfvnf;aumif;
cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

rGef;vGJaomtcgü rGef;rvGJ[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
cjzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfukdaomf
vnf;aumif; cjrlvnf; cjjim;tHh pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

,mrumvduukdvnf;aumif;?
owåm[umvduudkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duukdvnf;aumif;
tm[m&tvdkYiSg cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rGef;rvGJonfü rGef;vGJ\k trSwf¹/₂dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rGef;rvGJonfü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rGef;rvGJonfü rGef;rvGJ[k
trSwf¹/₂dStHh? tmywf roifh/

251/ ,mrumvduukdvnf;aumif;?
owåm[umvduudkvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duukdvnf;
aumif; (qmavmifrGwfodyfjcif;ç tem[laom)
taMumif;¹/₂dScJhaomf pm;tHh? tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

owår 0dumvabmZeodu©myk'f NyD;V

4-abmZe0*f 8-oEéd"dum&uodu©myk'f

252/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
toQiftmeE´m\ OyZÑm,fjzpfaom toQif aAv|oDoonf
awmüae\? xkdaAv|oDoonf qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnfNyD;í ([if;vGwf uif;aom) xrif;oufoufukd
t&HodkY,laqmifí ajcmufaoGUapvsuf
(okdrDS;odrf;qnf;) xm;\? tm[m&tvkd¹/₂dSaom tcgü
a&jzifh qGwfí qGwfí oHk;aqmif\? MumjrifhrS
&GmodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0if\

&[ef;wdkYonf toQifaAv|oDoukd]]ighoQif
tb,fhaMumifh oifonf MumjrifhrS &GmodkY
qGrf;tvdkYiSg Oifbdoenf;}}[k qkdukefV xkdtcg
toQifaAv|oDoonf &[ef;wdkYtm; p taMumif;ukd
ajymMum;V ighoQif todkYenf; oifonf
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;jcif;ukd jyKí abmZOfukd pm;oavm[k
(ar;Muukef \)/

rSefayonf ighoQifwdkY[k (qkd\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
toQifaAv|oDoonf odkrDS;odrf;qnf;jcif;ukd jyKí
abmZOfukd pm;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef?
½lwfcsukef? tjyppfy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]aAv|oDo oifonf okdrSD;odrf;qnf;jcif;ukd jyKí
abmZOfukd pm;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ aAv|oDo tb,fhaMumifh oifonf
odkrSD;odrf;qnf;jcif;ukd jyKí qGrf;ukd pm;bdoenf;/
aAv|oDo p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fudk
jyMuukefavmh/

87/ 38-253/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;jcif;ukd jyKí cjzG,fukd
aomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfukdaomfvnf;aumif; cjrlvnf;
cjJim;tHh pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukef avmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-oEéd"dum&uodu©myk'f tzGifh

254/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] [lí tvkd½dStyfV

okdrSD;odrf;qnf;jcif;ukdjyKjcif;
rnfonf ,aeYtuyfcHxm;aom cJzG,fabmZOfukd
wpfyg;aom aeYü cJv

cJzG,f rnfonf
abmZOfig;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? ,mrumvduukdvnf;a
umif;?
owåm[umvduukdvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duudkvnf;aumif
; z,fxm;í t<uif;onf cJzG,frnfV

abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?
prJ[if;vsm[laom abmZOfig;yg; wdkYwnf;/

]]cJtHh pm;tHh}}[lí cH,ljim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

255/ okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cJzG,fabmZOfü
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cJzG,fabmZOf[k
trSwf½dSonfjzpfí cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfukdaomfvnf;aumif; cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?
pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom
cJzG,fabmZOfü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí
cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfukdaomfvnf;aumif;
cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cJzG,fabmZOfü
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cJzG,fabmZOf r[kwf[k
trSwf½dSonfjzpfí cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfukdaomfvnf;aumif; cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?
pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

,mrumvduukdvnf;aumif;?
owåm[umvduukdvnf;aumif;? ,m0ZD0duudkvnf;aumif;

tm[m&tvdkYiSg cH,lthH? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cjzG,fabmZOf r[kwfonfü
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cjzG,f abmZOf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cjzG,fabmZOf
r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cjzG,fabmZOf r[kwfonfü
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;aom cjzG,f abmZOfr[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

256/ ,m0umvduukd rGef;rvGJrDtcgü
okdrDS;odrf;qnf;í pm;jim;tHh? ,mrumvduukd ,mrfü
okdrDS;odrf;qnf;í pm;jim;tHh? owåm[umvduudk
ckepf&ufywfvHk; okdrDS;odrf;qnf;í
pm;jim;tHh? ,m0ZD0duukd (tem[laom)
taMumif;½dScJhaomf pm;jim;tHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|r oEéd"dum&uodu©myk'f NyD;V

4-abmZe0*f 9-yPDwabmZeodu©myk'f

257/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf rGefjrwfaom abmZOfwdkYukd
rdrd\tusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;aomufukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf rGefjrwfaom
abmZOfwdkYukd rdrd\tusKd;iSg awmif;í
pm;aomufukefbdoenf;? tb,folonf csKdNrdefaom

t&omukd rBudKufbJ &SdtHhenf;? tb,folonf
aumif;jrwfaom t&omukd rESpf oufbJ &SdtHhenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\/
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom
xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf rGefjrwfaom abmZOf wdkYukd
rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkd Muukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rGefjrwfaom
abmZOfwdkYukd rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;Muukef\
[lonf rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf rGefjrwfaom
abmZOfwdkYukd rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í
pm;ukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;f;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuifrGefjrwfaom abmZOfwdkYonf ½dSukef\
xkdabmZOfwdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;? axmywf
qDOD;]axmay;} qD ysm;&nf wifv] ig; prJ [if;vsm
EdkY&nf EdkY"rf; (ponfwdkYyifwnf;)? tMuif&[ef;onf
podkY oabm½dSaom rGefjrwfaom abmZOfwdkYukd
rdrd\ tusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmf ri\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

258/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;Muukef\
olemar;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm; aom
&[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY cefYusef;\avm rQw\
avm}}[k ar;ukef\ ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf a&S;tcgü
rGefjrwfaom abmZOOfwdkYukd rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í
pm;ukef\? xdkYaMumifh igwdkYtm;
usef;rmjcif;jzpf\? ,cktcgüum;]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
jrpawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}½dSonf jzpfí
rawmif;,lMuukef? xdkYaMumifh igwdkYtm;
usef;rmjcif; rjzpf[k (ajymqkdukef\)/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ xkdtcg jrwpfGm
bk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYtm;]]&[ef;wdkY
emzsm;aom &[ef;onf rGefjrwfaom abmZOOfwdkYukd
rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

88/ 39- (c) 259/]]tMuif rGefjrwfaom
abmZOOfwdkYonf ½dSukef\? xkdabmZOOfwdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;? axmywf qDOD;]axmay;} qD ysm;&nf
wifv] ig; prj[if;vsm EdkY&nf EdkY"rf;
(ponfwdkYyifwnf;)? tMuif&[ef; onf
podkYoabm½dSaom rGefjrwfaom abmZOOfwdkYukd
remzsm;b] rdrd\ tusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-yPDwabmZeodu©myk'f tzGifh

260/ tMuifrGefjrwfaom abmZOfwdkY[l&mü
axmywf rnfonf EGm;axmywf qdwf axmywf
uRjAxmywf tom;tyfaom owå0gwdkYrS jzpfaom
axmywfnf;/

qDOD;]axmay;} rnfonf xkdtom;tyfaom
owå0gwdkYrSomvQif jzpfaom qDOD;wnf;/

qD rnfonf ESrf;qD rkef;nif;qD r,fZ,fqD MuufqlqD
tom;qDwnf;/

ysm;&nf rnfonf ysm;i,fonf jyKtyfaom ysm;&nfnf;/

wifvJ rnfonf MuHrS jzpfaom wifvJwnf;/

ig; rnfonf a&ü usufpm;aom owå0gukd qkdV

prJ[if;vsm rnfonf tom;tyfaom owå0gwdkY\
tom;wnf;/

EdkY&nf rnfonf EGm;EdkY&nf qdwfEdkY&nf
uRjEdkY&nf tom;tyfaom owå0gwdkYrS jzpfaom
EdkY&nfnf;/

EdkY"rf; rnfonf xkdtom;tyfaom
owå0gwdkYrSomvQif jzpfaom EdkY"rf;wnf;/

tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] [lí tvkd&SdtyfV

podkYoabm&dSaom rGefjrwfaom abmZOf[lonf
xkdodkYoabm½dSaom rGefjrwfaom
abmZOfwUkdwnf;/

remzsm;aom &[ef; rnfonf rGefjrwfaom
abmZOfwdkYESifh uif;í usef;rmaom &[ef; wnf;/

emzsm;aom &[ef; rnfonf rGefjrwfaom
abmZOfwdkYESifh uif;í rusef;rmaom &[ef; wnf;/

remzsm;bJ rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;jim;tHh?
tm;xkwfwkdif; tm;xkwfwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf

oifh\]]&onf½dSaomf pm;tHh}}[lí cH,lHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

261/ remzsm;b] remzsm;[k trSwf½dSonfjzpfí
rGefjrwfaom abmZOOfwdkYukd rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í
pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

remzsm;b] ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí rGefjrwfaom
abmZOOfwdkYukd rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

remzsm;b] emzsm;\[k trSwf½dSonfjzpfí
rGefjrwfaom abmZOOfwdkYukd rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í
pm;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

emzsm;vsuf remzsm;[k trSwf½dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

emzsm;vsuf ,HkrSm;½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

emzsm;vsuf emzsm;\[k trSwf½dStHh? tmywf roifh/

262/ emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? emzsm;í
awmif;NyD;vQif remzsm;b] pm;tHh? emzsm;aom
&[ef;\ t<uif;tusefukd pm;tHh? aqGrsKd;awmfpyfol
yifhzdwfxm;olwdkY\ (txHrS awmif;pm;tHh)?
olwpyfg;tusKd;iSg (awmif;pm;tHh)? rdrd\ Opömjzifh
(0,fpm;tHh)? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusK;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r yPDwabmZeodu©myk'f NyD;

4-abmZe0*f 10-'EÅaygeodu©myk'f

263/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawmwGif jymom'f

aqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf (ypönf;)
tvHk;pHk yHhoul"lwifukd aqmifí okomefü aeV
xkd&[ef;onf vlwdkYay;vSLonfukd cH,ljCIF;iSg
tvkdr¹/₂dS? okomefüvnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;üvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;cHküvnf;aumif; aovGefaom rdbbkD;bGm;
ponfwdkY\ tusKd;iSg pGefYxm;aom
cjzG,fabmZOfwdkYukd udk,fwkDif,lí pm;V

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh p&[ef;onf igwdkY\
aovGefaom rdbbkD;bGm;ponfwdkY\ tusKd;iSg
pGefYxm;aom cjzG,fabmZOfwdkYukd udk,fwkDif ,lí
pm;bdoenf;? p&[ef;onf qINzdK;\? vlom;ukd
pm;ava,mifwum;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV &[ef; wdkYonf ujh&JU ¹/₂lwfcS
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh &[ef;onf
ray;tyfaom]tuyfrCH& ao;aom} tm[m&ukd
cHwGif;0odkY aqmifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef; oifonf ray;tyfaom]tuyfrCH&ao;aom}
tm[m&ukd cHwGif;0odkY aqmif\l[onf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf
ray;tyfaom]tuyfrCH&ao;aom} tm[m&ukd
cHwGif;0odkY aqmifbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/ (u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf
ray;tyfaom]tuyfrcH&ao;aom} tm[m&udk
cHwGif;0odkY aqmifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

264/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf a&ç 'efylwdkYukd rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]]oHo,ukuúKpö} ½dSMuukefV/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV]]&[ef;wdkY a&ç 'efylukd
ukd,fwkdif ,lí oHk;aqmifjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

89/ 40- (c) 265/]]tMuif&[ef;onf a&ç 'efylukd MuOfí
ray;tyfaom]tuyfrcH&ao;aom} tm[m&ukd
cHwGif;0odkY aqmifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-'EÅaygeodu©myk'f tzGifh

266/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV

ray;tyf rnfonf tuyfrcHtyfaom cJzG,f abmZOfudk
qdkV

ay;tyf rnfonf ukd,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ypfvTifhaomtm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ay;onf&Sdaomf
[wåygof]ESpfawmifhxGm} twGif;ü &yfwnf vsuf

ukd,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ukd,fESifhpyfaom
0w→Kjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; cH,ltHh? þum; ay;tyfonf
rnfV

t[m& rnfonf a&ç 'efylukd z,fxm;í tvHk;pHkaom
rsKdtyfaom0w→Konf tm[m& rnfV

a& 'efylukd MuOfí[lonf a&ç 'efylukd MuOfxm;í/

]]cjthH pm;tHh}}[lí cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

267/ tuyfrcHtyfaom cjzG,fabmZOfü tuyfrcHtyfaom
cjzG,fabmZOf[k trSwf¹/₂dSonf jzpfí a&ç 'efylukd MuOfí
ray;tyfaom]tuyfrcHtyfaom} tm[m&udk
cHwGif;0odkYaqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tuyfrcHtyfaom cjzG,fabmZOfü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
a&ç 'efylukdMuOfí ray;tyfaom tm[m&udk
cHwGif;0odkY aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tuyfrcHtyfaom cjzG,fabmZOfü tuyfcHtyfaom
cjzG,fabmZOf[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí a&ç 'efylukd MuOfí
ray;tyfaom tm[m&udk cHwGif;0odkY aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tuyfcHtyfaom cjzG,fabmZOfü tuyfrcHtyfaom
cjzG,fabmZOf[k trSwf¹/₂dStHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

tuyfcHtyfaom cjzG,fabmZOfü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

tuyfcHtyfaom cjzG,fabmZOfü tuyfcHtyfaom
cjzG,fabmZOf[k trSwf¹/₂dStHh? tmywf roifh/

268/ a&ç 'efylwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? (usifBuD;?
usif,f? jym? ajrnuf[k qdktyfaom) aq;BuD;
av;yg;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; (a>rcJjcif;[laom)
taMumif;¹/₂dScJhaomf uyÜd,um&u]tyfatmifjyKol}
r¹/₂dScJhvQif ukd,fwkdif,lí oHk;aqmifjim;tHh?

tmywfroifh/ ½l;aom&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'or 'EÅaygeodu©myk'f NyD;V

pwkw→ abmZe0*f NyD;V

xkdabmZe0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

tm0oxyd@odu©myk'f? *PabmZeodu©myk'f?
y&rÜ&abmZeodu©myk'f? umPrmwkodu©myk'f?
pm;pOf jrpfrdaom y0g&Pmodu©myk'fESpfyg;?
0dumv abmZeodu©myk'f? oEéd"dum&uodu©myk'f?
EdkY&nfa&maom yPDwabmZe odu©myk'f?
'EÅaygeodu©myk'fESifh wuG xkdodu©myk'fwdkYonf
q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ pum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

5-tapvu0*f 1-tapvuodu©myk'f

269/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawmwGif jymom'faqmif
aygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
oHCmawmftm; cjzG,fonf aygrsm;V xkdtcg toQiftmeE
´monf ptaMumif;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; avQmufV

tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif pm;<uif;pm;wdkYtm;
rkefYukd ay;avmh[k (qkd\)/ toQiftmeE
´monfh]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
pm;<uif;pm;wdkYukd tpOftwkdif; aeapí
wpfckwpfckpD rkefYukday;aomf
y&dAkdZfrwpfa,muftm; wpfck[k rSwfxifí
rkefYESpfckay;rdV teD;tem;rS y&dAkdZfrwdkYonf
xkdy&dAkdZfrukd]]p&[ef;onf oif\ oa,mufvifwnf;}}[k

ajymqkdukef\ p&[ef;onf ig\ oa,mufvif r[kwf?
wpfckrSwfxifí rkefYESpfck ay;rd\[k (qkd\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
toQiftmeE´monf wpfckwpfckpD rkefYukd ay;aomf
xkdy&dAkdZfrtm;omvQif wpfckrSwfxifí
rkefYESpfckay;rd\ teD;tem;rS y&dAkdZfrwdkYonf
xkdy&dAkdZfrukd]]p &[ef;onf oif\ oa,mufvifwnf;}}[k
ajymqkdukef\ p&[ef;onf ig\ oa,mufvifr[kwf? wpfck[k
rSwfxifí rkefYESpfck ay;rd\[k (qkd\)/]]oa,mufvif?
oa,muf vif r[kwf}}[k jiif;cHkMuukef\

tmZD0uwpfa,mufonfvnf; ausmif;t&HodkY oGm;V/
&[ef;wpfyg;onf rsm;pGmaom axmywfjzifh xrif;ukd e,fí
xkdtmZD0utm; xrif;cJBuD;ukd ay;av\ xkdtcg
xkdtmZD0uonf xrif;cJBuD;ukd ,lí oGm;av\
tmZD0uwpfa,mufonf xrif;cJBuD; ,lvmaom
xkdtmZD0uudk]]ighoQif oifonf tb,ft&yfrS
xrif;cJBuD;ukd &oenf;}}[k qkd\ ighoQif
acgif;wHk;]OD;jynf; } ol<u,fjzpfaom xkd&[ef;a*gwr\
ausmif;y&d0kPfrS &cjh\}}[k ajymqkd\

OygoumwdkYonf xkdtmZD0uwdkY\
pum;ajymqkdonfukd Mum;ukef\ xkdtcg xkdOygoum
wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd ½dSckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaeukef\ wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeNyD;aom xkdOygoumwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQif bk&m; pdw→dwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhukd tvkd½dSukef\
w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk tvkd½dSukef\
oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rJhukd tvkd&Sdukef\ toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? toQif wdkYonf wdw→dwdkYtm;
rdrdvufjzifh (ukd,fwkdif) ray;ygapukefvifh}}[k
avQmufukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdOygoumwdkYukd
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifap vsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apawmfrl\ xkdtcg
xkdOygoumwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;u w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoefapí
&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf ae&mrS xvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk ½dScdk;í t½kdtaojyKNyD;
zJcGgoGm;ukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef; wdkYtm;-

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmawmf\
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhoHk;&ef oHCmawmfrrsm;
csrf;omap&ef/y/
olawmfauumif;w&m;]omoemoHk;&yf} wnfweY&ef
0denf;]pnf;rsOf;Oya'} udk csD;ajrmuf&ef[laom
tusKd;xl;q,fyg;wdkYukd tpJGjyKí &[ef;wdkYtm;
odu©myk'fukd ynwf awmfrrlnf}][k rdefYawmfrrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

90/ 41-270/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
wuúwGef;tm;vnf;aumif;? y&dAdkZf
a,musfm;tm;vnf;aumif;? y&dAdkZfrtm;vnf;aumif;?
rdrdvufjzifh (ukd,fwkdif) cjzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfukdaomfvnfauumif; ay;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef; tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrrl\)/

1-tapvuodu©myk'f tzGifh

271/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\

wuúwGef; rnfonf trSwfr¹/₂dSaom
y&dAdkZftjzpfodkY a&mufaom (t0wfrqD;) tcsnf;ESD;
aom olwnf;/

y&dAdkZf rnfonf &[ef;omraPukd z,fxm;í trSwfr¹/₂dS
y&dAkdZftjzpfodkY a&mufaom a,musfm;wnf;/

y&dAdkZfr rnfonf &[ef;rdef;r odu©rmef omraPrukd
z,fxm;í trSwfr¹/₂dS y&dAkdZfr tjzpfodkY a&mufaom
rdef;rwnf;/

cJzG,f rnfonf abmZOfig;yg;ESifh a&ç 'efylukd
z,fxm;í t<uif;onf cJzG,f rnfV

abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvkH;? ig;?
prJ[if;vsm[laom abmZOfig;yg; wdkYwnf;/

ay;jim;tHh[lonf ukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifhvnf;aumif;? pGefYvTwf
vkdufojzifhvnf;aumif; ay;jim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

272/ wdw→dü wdw→d[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
rdrdvufjzifh cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfukd
aomfvnf;aumif; ay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wdw→dü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dSonfjzpfí rdrdvufjzifh
cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfukdaomfvnf;
aumif; ay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wdw→dü wdw→dr[kwf[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
rdrdvufjzifh cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfukd
aomfvnf;aumif; ay;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

a&ç 'efylukd ay;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

wdw→dr[kwfolü wdw→d[k trSwf¹/₂dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

wdw→dr[kwfolü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

wdw→dr[kwfolü wdw→dr[kwf[k trSwf¹/₂dStHh?
tmywf roifh/

273/ olwpfyg;ukd ay;ap\? (ukd,fwkdif) ray;tHh?
teD;ü csxm;í ay;tHh? (0rf;pmrS) ty ukd,fü
vdrf;usHp&mukd ay;tHh? tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr tapvuodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-tapvu0*f 2-Oa,smZeodu©myk'f

274/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
omuD0ifrif;om;jzpfaom toQifOyeE´onf tpfukd\
twlaewynfUjzpfaom &[ef;tm;]]ighoQif vmavmh?
&GmodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifukeftHh}}[k qkdí
xkd&[ef;tm; tmrdo (wpfpkHwfp&m) ukd
ray;b]]]ighoQif oGm;ayawmh? ightm; oifESifhtwl
pum;ajym&jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
aexkdif&jcif;onfvnf;aumif; rcsrf;om? wpfa,mufxD;wnf;
aom ightm; pum;ajym&jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
aexkdif&jcif;onfvnf;aumif; csrf;om\}}[k (qkdí)
vTwfvkdufV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf rGef;vGJcgeD;uyfvwfaomf
qGrf;chJcif;iSgvnf; rwwfEkdif? qGrf;pm;Z&yfüvnf;
qGrf;pm;rrSD? qGrf;jywf\]qGrf;rpm;&awmhacs}/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf t&HodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;jzpfaom toQifOyeE´onf
&[ef;ukd]ighoQifvmavmh? &GmodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg
0ifukeftHh}}[k qkdí xkd&[ef;tm; tmrdo ukd ray;b]

vTwfvkdufbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]OyeE' oifonf &[ef;ukd]ighoQifvmavmh?
&GmodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg OifukeftHh}[k qkdí
xkd&[ef;tm; tmrdoukd ray;b] vTwfvkduf\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf &[ef;ukd]]ighoQif
vmavmh? &GmwGif;odkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg Oifukef
tHh}}[k qkdí xkd&[ef;tm; tmrdoukd ray;b]
vTwfvkdufbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpf aom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif; iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

91/ 42-275/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;tm;]ighoQif
vmavmh? &GmodkYaomf vnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYaomfvnf;aumif; qGrf;tvdkYiSg OifukeftHh}
[k (qkdí) xkd&[ef;tm; tmrdoukd
ay;apíáomfvnf;aumif;? ray;aprlíáomf
vnf;aumif;?]]ighoQif oGm;ayawmh? ightm;
oifESifhtwl pum;ajym&jcif;onf vnf;aumif;?
aexkdif&jcif;onfvnf;aumif; rcsrf;om? wpfa,mufxD;
wnf;aom ightm; pum;ajym&jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
aexkdif &jcif;onf vnf;aumif; csrf;om\}}[k
xkdtamumif;ukdomvQif taMumif;jyKí taMumif;
wpfyg;r&Sdb] vTwfvkdufjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-Oa,smZeodu©myk'f tzGifh

276/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm¹/₂dSaom/y/
 &[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] }[lí tvkd&SdtyfV
 &[ef;ukd[lonf rdrdrS wpfyg;aom &[ef;ukd/
 ighoQif vmavmh? &GmodkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
 ed*Hk;odkYaomfvnf;aumif;[lonf &Gmonf vnf;aumif;?
 ed*Hk;onfvnf;aumif;? NrdKUonfvnf;aumif; &Gmvnf;
 rnf\ ed*Hk;vnf; rnfV
 xkd&[ef;tm;
 tmrdoukday;apí[lonf ,m*kukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
 cjzG,fukdaomfvnf; aumif;?
 abmZOofukdaomfvnf;aumif; ay;apí/
 ray;aprlí[lonf wfpfHkwpf&mukdrQ ray;aprlí/
 vTwfvkdufjim;tHh[lonf rmwk*grESifhtwl
 &,f&Tifvkdí jrL;xl;vkdí qdwfuG,f&mü aevkdí
 rusihftyfaom tusifhukd usifhvkdí]]ighoQif
 oGm;ayawmh? ightm; oifESifhtwl pum;ajym&jcif;
 onfvnf;aumif;? aexkdif&jcif;onfvnf;aumif; rcsrf;om?
 wpfa,mufxD;wnf;aom ightm;
 pum;ajym&jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
 aexkdif&jcif;onfvnf;aumif; csrf;om\}}[k qkdí
 vTwfvkduf jim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV jrifavmufaom
 Oypmukdvnf;aumif;? Mum;avmufaom Oypmukd
 vnf;aumif; pGefYpOf 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
 pGefYNyD;aomf ygpdwftmywf oifhV
 xkdaMumif;ukdomvQif taMumif;jyKí
 taMumif;wpfyg;r¹/₂dSb][lonf apvTwfjcif;iSg tjcm;aom
 taMumif; wfpfHkwpf&mr¹/₂dS/
 277/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
 vTwfvkduftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
 &[ef;ü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dSonfjzpfí vTwfvkduftHh?
 ygpdwftmywf oifhV &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k

trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí vTwfvkduftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
trsufxGufí qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom olukd vTwfvkduftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV trsufxGufí qHk;rtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
&[ef;r[kwfaom olukd &[ef;k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom
olü ,HkrSm;½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
&[ef;r[kwfaom olukd &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

278/]]&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfri
rrQwukefvwåUH}}[k vTwfvkduftHh? tmywf
roifh?]]tzkd;xkdufwefaom b@mukd awGUjrií
avmbw&m; jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[k
vTwfvkduftHh?]]rmwk*grukd awGUjrií
(omoemawmfü) rarGUavsmfjcf;jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[k
vTwfvkduftHh? tmywf roifh?]]emzsm;vmaom&[ef;
usef&pfaom&[ef; ausmif;apmifh&[ef;tm; ,m*k xrif;
cjzG,f abmZOofukd ydkYaqmifavmh}}[k apvTwftHh?
rusifhtyfaom tusifhukd rusifhvkd b] taMumif;½dSí
vTwfvkduftHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom&[ef; tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, Oa,smZeodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-tapvu0*f 3-oabmZeodu©myk'f

279/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
omuD0ifrif;om;jzpfao toQifOyeE'onf rdwfaqG\
tdrfodkY oGm;í xkdrdwfaqG\ r,m;ESifhtwl tdyfcef;ü
xkdifaeV

xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´xHodkY csOf;uyfí omuD0ifrif;om; toQif OyeE´ukd
½dSckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aom
xkda,musfm;onf]]toQifhtm; qGrf;ukd ay;vSLavmh}}
[k r,m;ukd ajymqkdV

xkdtcg xkdrdef;ronf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´tm;
qGrf;ukd ay;vSLV xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´tm;]]toQifbk&m;
<uawmfrlygavmh? toQifhtm; qGrf;vSLNyD;ygNyD}}
[k qkdV xkdtcg xkdrdef;ronf]pa,musfm;um;
&m*pdwfx<u\}[k trSwfjyK rdí omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE´tm;]]toQifbk&m; r<uygESifhOD;?
xkdifaeawmfrlygOD;}}[k ajymqkdV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xkda,musfm;onf/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xkda,musfm;onf omuD0if rif;om;
toQifOyeE´tm;]]toQifbk&m; <uawmfrlygavmh?
toQifhtm; qGrf;udk ay;vSLNyD;ygNyD}}[k qkdV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xkdrdef;ronf omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE´tm;]]toQifbk&m; r<uygESifhOD;?
xkdifaeawmfrlygOD;}}[k ajymqkdV

xkdtcg xkda,musfm;onf xGufoGm;í
&[ef;wdkYukd-]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ptoQifOyeE´onf
tuREkfyf\ r,m;ESifhtwl tdyfcef;ü aeyg\? xkd&[ef;onf
tuREkfyfu ESifxkwftyfygaomfvnf; oGm;jcif;iSg
tvkdr½dS? tuREkfyfwdkYonf
rsm;aomudpö½dSygukef\?
rsm;aomjyKzG,f½dSygukef\}}[k apmif;
ajrmif;ap\]ujh&JU ½lwfcsap\}/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
´onfhvifr,m;ESpfa,mufom½dSaom tdrfü Oifí

xkdifaebdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyph
jy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf vifr,m;ESpfa,mufom½dSaom tdrfö
Oifí xkdifae\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh
vifr,m;ESpfa,mufom½dSaom tdrfö Oifí
xkdifaebdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

92/ 43-280/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
vifr,m;ESpfa,mufom½dSaom tdrfö Oifí
xkdifaejim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-oabmZeodu©myk'f tzGifh

281/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm½dSaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\

vifr,m; ESpfa,mufom½dSaomtdrf rnfonf
rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;onf vnf;aumif; ½dS\?
rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;
ESpfa,mufvHk; (tjyifodkY) rxGufukef? ESpfOD;aom
olwdkYonf wyfrufjcf; ruif;ukef/

Oifí[lonf twGif;odkY Oifí/

xkdifaejim;tHh[lonf BuD;aom tdrfö wHcg;aygif\
ESpfawmifhxGm][w→ygof} ukd pGefYí ae jim;tHh

ygpdwftmywf oifh\ i,faom tdrfö acgifavsmufukd
vGefí xkdifaejim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

282/ tdyfcef;ü tdyfcef;[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí vifr,m;
ESpfa,mufom¹/₂dSaom tdrfö Oifí aejim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tdyfcef;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí vifr,m;ESpfa,mufom
&Sdaom tdrfö Oifí aejim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tdyfcef;ü tdyfcef;r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
vifr,m;ESpfa,mufom &Sdaom tdrfö Oifí aejim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tdyfcef;r[kwfonfü tdyfcef;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ tdyfcef;r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ tdyfcef;r[kwfonfü tdyfcef;r[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywfroifh/

283/ BuD;aom tdrfö wHcg;aygif\ ESpfawmifhxGm]
[w→ygof} udk rpGefYrlí aetHh? i,faom tdrfö
acgifavsmufukd rvGefrlí aetHh? tazmf&[ef; &SdtHh?
rdef;ra,musfm;ESpfa,mufvHk; tjyifodkY xGufukeftHh?
ESpfa,mufvHk; &m*uif;ukeftHh? tdyfcef;r[kwftHh?
tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywfroifh/

wwd, oabmZeodu©myk'fNyD;V

5-tapvu0*f 4-&a[my#dpäEéodu©myk'f

284/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf rdwfaqG\ tdrfodkY
oGm;í xdkrdwfaqG\ r,m;ESifhtwl
qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifaeV

xdktcg xdka,musfm;onf]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifOyeE
´onf ig\ r,m;ESifhtwl qdwfuG,f zHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü
xdkifaebdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\? ½lwfcsl\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsl tjypfjy ajymqdk aom
xdka,musfm;\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf omwnf;/
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf rmwk*grESifh twl
qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifaebdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcslukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl
qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifae\lonf rSefo
avm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh rmwk*grESifhtwl
qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifaebdo enf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao; aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

93/ 44-285/]]tMuif&[ef;onf rmwk*grESifhtwl
qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifaejim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmf ri\)/

4-&a[my#dpäEéodu©myk'f tzGifh

286/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

rmwk*gr rnf onf vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl; (ewf) r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&päme fr r[kwf? t,kwfojzifh
xdkaeYarG;zGm;aom oli,fronfvnf; (rmwk*gr rnf\)?
BuD;aomrdef;rrlum; tb,fqdk zG,f&m&SdtHhenf;/

twl[l onf twlwuGwnf;/

qdwfuG,f&m rnf onf rsufpd\ qdwfuG,f&m? em;\
qdwfuG,f&mwnf;/

rsufpdqdwfuG,f&m rnf onf rsufpdudk
rSdwfaomfvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmifudk csDaomfvnf;
aumif;? OD;acgif;udk armhaomfvnf;aumif; jrifj cif;iSg
rpGrf;Edkifaom ae&mwnf;/

em;\ qdwfuG,f&m rnf onf yuwdajymaom pum;udk
Mum;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkifaom ae&m wnf;/

zHk;vTrf;aomae&m rnf onf ae&mudk
eH&Hjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? wHcg;&Gufjzifhaomfvnf;
aumif;? zsmjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrf
uefYveYfumjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyifjzifhaomf
vnf;aumif;? wdkifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
½dkifjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; trSwfr&Sd wpfckckaom t&m
0w→Kjzifh zHk;uG,faom ae&mwnf;/

xdkifaejim;tHh[l onf rmwk*gr onf xdkifaepOf
&[ef; onf teD;ü xdkifaeaomf vnf;aumif;? teD;ü
tdyfaeaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef; onf xdkifaepOf rmwk*gr onf teD;ü
xdkifaeaomfvnf;aumif;? teD;ü tdyfaehaomfvnf;aumif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV ES pfa,mufvHk;
xdkifaeaomfvnf;aumif;? ES pfa,mufvHk;
tdyfaeaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

287/ rmwk*grü rmwk*gr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifae jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV rmwk*grü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifae jim;tHh?

ygpdwftmywf oifh\ rmwk*grü rmwk*gr[kwf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qdwfuG,fzHk;vTrf; aom ae&mü
xdkifaejim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

bDvl;rESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
NydwåmrESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
y@KufESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wd&pämefrESifhaomfvnf;aumif;? vla,mifzefqif;aom
wd&pämefrESifhaomfvnf;aumif; twl qdwf
uG,fzHk;vTrf;aom ae&mü xdkifaejim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rmwk*gr r[kwfolü rmwk*gr[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rmwk*gr
r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rmwk*gr r[kwfolü rmwk*gr r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

288/ trSwfr&Sd odMum;vdr®maom
tazmfam,usfm; &SdtHh? &yfom&yfí rxdkiftHh?
qdwfuG,f onfudk rijhtHh? tjcm;tm½Hkudk
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf xdkifaetHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom
&[ef;/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ &a[my#d päEéodu©myk'f NyD;V

5- tapvu0*f 5-&a[medoZÆodu©myk'f

289/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf rdwfaqG\ tdrfodkY
oGm;í xdkrdwfaqG\ r,m;ESifhtwl wpfa,muftcsif;csif;
qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xdkifaeV

xdktcg xdk a,musfm;u]]tb,hfaMumifh toQifOyeE
´onf rmwk*grESifh twl wpfa,muf csif;csif;
qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xdkifaebdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU\?
½lwfcsl? tjy pfjy ajymqdk\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsl tjy pfjy ajymqdk aom
xdk a,musfm;\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf omwnf;/
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf rmwk*grESifhtwl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü
xdkifaebdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcslukef\? tjy pfjy
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;
qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xdkifae\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh rmwk*grESifhtwl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xdkifaebdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

94/ 45-290/]]tMuif&[ef;onf rmwk*grESifhtwl
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&m t&yfü xdkifaejim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-&a[medoZÆodu©myk'f tzGifh

291/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}] }[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

rmwk*gr rnfonf aumif;pGm qdkaompum;
raumif;ojzifh qdkaompum;? ½kefY&if;aom pum;
r½kefY&if;aom pum;udk odjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkifaom
odMum;vdr®maom vlrdef;rwnf;? bDvl; (ewf) r r[kwf?
Nydwåmr r[kwf? wd&påmefr r[kwf/

twl[lonf twlwuGwnf;/

wpfa,mufcsif;csif;[lonf &[ef;wpfyg;ESifh
rmwk*grwpfa,mufyif jzpfV

qdwfuG,f&m rnfonf rsufpd\ qdwfuG,f&m? em;\
qdwfuG,f&mwnf;/

rsufpd\ qdwfuG,f&m rnfonf rsufpdudk
rSdwfaomfvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmifudk csDaomfvnf;
aumif;? OD;acgif;udk armhaomfvnf;aumif; jrifjcif;iSg
rpGrf;Edkifaom ae&mwnf;/

em;\ qdwfuG,f&m rnfonf yuwdajymaom pum;udk
Mum;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkifaom ae&m wnf;/

xdkifaejim;tHh[lonf rmwk*gronf xdkifaepOf
&[ef;onf teD;ü xdkifaeaomf vnf;aumif;? teD;ü
tdyfaeaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;onf xdkifaepOf rmwk*gronf teD;ü
xdkifaeaomfvnf;aumif;? teD;ü tdyfaeaomf vnf;aumif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV ESpfamufvHk;
xdkifaeaomfvnf;aumif;? ESpfamufvHk;
tdyfaeaomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

292/ rmwk*grü rmwk*gr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xdkifaejim;tHh
ygpdwftmywf oifhV rmwk*grü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f &m t&yfü xdkifaejim;tHh
ygpdwftmywf oifhV rmwk*grü rmwk*gr r[kwf[k

trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí wpfa,mufcsif;csif; qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü
xdkifaejim;tHh ygpdwftmywf oifh\

bDvl;rESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
NydwåmrESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
y@KufESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wd&pämefrESifhaomfvnf;aumif;? vla,mifzefqif;aom
wd&pämefrESifhaomfvnf;aumif; twl wpfa,mufcsif;csif;
qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xdkifaejim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rmwk*gr r[kwfolü rmwk*gr[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rmwk*gr
r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rmwk*gr r[kwfolü rmwk*gr r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

293/ trSwfr&Sd odMum;vdr®maom
tazmfa,musfm; &SdtHh? &yfom&yfí rxdkiftHh?
qdwfuG,f onfudk rijhtHh? tjcm;tm½Hkudk
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf xdkifaetHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

ylör &a[medoZÆodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-tapvu0*f 6-pm&dwåodu©myk'f

294/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfUeufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE` tvkyf tauR; 'g,umonf omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE`udk qGrf;pm;yifh\ wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkYudk vnf; qGrf;pm;yifh\ xdktcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE`onf qGrf;rpm;rD
a&S;tzdkYü (tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyf\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
xdkvlwdkYudk]] 'g,umwdkY qGrf;udk vSLukefavmh}}
[k qdkukef\ toQifbk&m;wdkY toQifOyeE'
<uvmonfhwdkifatmif qdkif;iHhawmfrlukefavmh[k
(avQmufukef\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xdk&[ef;wdkYonf/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
xdkvlwdkYudk]] 'g,umwdkY qGrf;vSLukefavmh
eHeufqGrf;pm;csdef ukefvGefNyD}}[k qdkukef\
toQifbk&m;wdkY toQifOyeE' \ taMumif;aMumifh
tuREkfyfwdkYonf qGrf;udk jyKpD&ifukef\
toQifbk&m;wdkY toQif OyeE' <uvmonfhwdkifatmif
qdkif;iHhawmfrrlygukefavmh[k (avQmufukef\)/

xdktcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE' onf qGrf;rpm;rD
eHeuftcsdefwGif (tjcm;aom) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY
csOf;uyfí aejrifhrS <uvm\ &[ef;wdkYonf
pdwfoabm&Sdwdkif; roHk;aqmif &ukef/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,phaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE' onf qGrf;pm;
yifhxm;NyD;jzpfvsuf qGrf;rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYü (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]OyeE' oifonf qGrf;pm;yifhxm;NyD;jzpfvsuf
qGrf;rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYü (tjcm;) 'g,umtdrf wdkYodkY
vSnfhvnfoGm;vm\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,phaMumifh
qGrf;pm;yifhxm;NyD;jzpfvsuf qGrf;rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYü
(tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfbdoenf;}}

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyK
rdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;yifhxm;í qGrf;xif&Sm;
&Sdvsuf qGrf; rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYü (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef; tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfwmfrlV

295/ xdktcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'\ tvkyftauR;
'g,umonf oHCm\ tvdkYiSg cjzG,fudk]]toQifOyeE'tm;
jyí oHCmtm; ay;vSLavmh}}[k ydkYapV xdktcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf &GmodkY
qGrf;ch0ifaecdkuf jzpfV xdktcg vlwdkYonf t&HodkY
oGm;í &[ef;wdkYudk]]toQifbk&m;wdkY toQifOyeE
'onf tb,frSmenf;}}[k ar;ukefV 'g,umwdkY
omuD0ifrif;om; xdktoQifOyeE'onf &GmodkY
qGrf;ch0ifae\[k qdkukefV toQifbk&m;wdkY pcJzG,fudk
toQif OyeE'tm; jyí oHCmtm; vSLvdkufyg[k
(avQmufukef\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif; t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif tuyfcHí OyeE
'vmonfhwdkifatmif xm;ukefavmh}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

xdktcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE
'onf]]qGrf;rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYü (tjcm;) 'g,um
tdrfwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfjcf;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf

y,fawmfrl\}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufrS
(tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY oGm;í aejrifhrS jyefvm\?
cjzG,fudk (tdrfodkY) wpfzef jyefí aqmif,l&ukefV

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE' onf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufrS
(tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnhfvnfaebdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcsume? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]OyeE' oifonf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufrS (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnhfvnf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; tb,fhaMumifh oifonf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufrS
(tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnhfvnfbdoenf;}}
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; b
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]tMuif&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;yifhxm;í
qGrf;xif&Sm;&Sdvsuf qGrf;rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYü
aomfvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;pm;NyD;onfhaemufüaomfvnf;aumif; (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnhfvnfjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

296/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;vSLaomtcgü
rtyf[k awG;awmrl JoHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY rcsOf;uyfukef? ouFef;t& enf;yg;\?

'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí
vSnfhvnfjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywfoifhV
xdktdrfwpfyg;odkY oGm;&mü þqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdef tcgwnf;? ouFef;vSLaomtcgç
ouFef;csKyfaomtcg þum; xdktdrfwpfyg;odkY
oGm;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}} þodkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

þodkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

298/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;MuaomaMumifh
aq;wdkYudk tvdk&SdukefV &[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY rcsOf;uyfukef? jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
þtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/]&[ef;wdkY
xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk yefMum;í (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY csOf;uyfjcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}
[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

95/ 46- (i) 299/]]tMuif&[ef;onf qGrf;pm;yifhxm;í
qGrf;xif&Sm; &Sdvsuf xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk
ryefMum;rlí qGrf;rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYü aomfvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;pm;NyD;onfh aemufüaomfvnf;aumif; (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí
vSnfhvnfjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywfoifhV
xdktdrfwpfyg;odkY oGm;&mü þqdkvwåHUonfum;
tcsdef tcgwnf;? ouFef;vSLaomtcgç
ouFef;csKyfaomtcgç emzsm;aomtcg? þum;
xdktdrfwpfyg;odkY oGm;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}} þodkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-pm&dwåodu©myk'f tzGifh

300/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}] [lí tvdk&SdtyfV

qGrf;pm;yifhxm;í rnfonf abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aom abmZOfigzifh qGrf;pm;yifh
xm;NyD;jzpfV

qGrf;xif&Sm;&Sd rnfonf yifhzdwfxm;tyfaom
qGrf;jzifh qGrf;xif&Sm;&SdV

xif&Sm;&Sdaom rnfonf &[ef;udk yefMum;í
0ifjcif;iSg pGrf;EdkifV

xif&Sm;r&Sd rnfonf &[ef;udk yefMum;í 0ifjcif;iSg
rpGrf;Edkif/

qGrf;rpm;rD a&SutzdkY rnfonf yifhzdwfxm;aom
qGrf;udk rpm;&ao;rD/

qGrf;pm;NyD;onfhaemuf rnfonf yifhzdwfxm;aom
qGrf;udk t,kwfojzifh oref;jrufzsm; rQjzifhaomfvnf;
pm;NyD;jzpfV

'g,umtdrf rnfonf rif;rsdK;tdrf? ykPÖm;rsdK;tdrf?
ukefonfrsdK;tdrf? olqif;&JrsdK;tdrf[lí
'g,umtdrfwdkYonf av;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/

(tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfjim;tHh[lonf
olwpfyg;\ tdrfOypmodkY oufaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV yXrajcvSrf;onf wHcg;cHkudk
vGefjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV 'kwd,ajcvSrf;onf
vGefjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí[lonf tcgumvudk z,fxm;í/

ouFef;vSLaomtcg rnfonf uxdefrcif;onf &Sdaomf
rdk;vwdkY\ tqHk;jzpfao vwdkY ywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?
uxdefrcif;onf &Sdaomf
ig;vwdkYywfvHk;vnf;aumif;wnf;/

ouFef;csKyfaomtcg rnfonf ouFef;udk csKyfonf
&Sdaomf/

301/ yifhzdwxm;onfü yifhzdwxm;onf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk
ryefMum;b] qGrf;rpm;rD a&S;tzdkYüaomfvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;pm;NyD;onfh aemufüaomfvnf;aumif;
tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí (tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY
vSnfhvnfjim;tHh ygpdwftmywf oifh\

yifhzdwxm;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk ryefMum;b] qGrf;rpm;rD
a&S;tzdkYüaomfvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;pm;NyD;onfhaemufüaomfvnf;aumif;
tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí (tjcm;) 'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY
vSnfhvnfjim;tHh ygpdwftmywf oifh\

yifhzdwxm;onfü ryifhzdwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;udk ryefMum;b] qGrf;rpm;rD
a&S;tzdkYüaomfvnf;aumif;? qGrf;pm;NyD;onfh
aemufüaomfvnf;aumif; tcsdeftcgudk MuOfí (tjcm;)
'g,umtdrfwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfjim;tHh ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

ryifhzdwfönfü yifhzdwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ryifhzdwfönfü ,HkrSm;&SdthH?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ryifhzdwfönfü ryifhzdwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

302/ tcsdeftcgü tmywf roifh? xif&Sm;&Sdaom
&[ef;udk yefMum;í 0iftHh? xif&Sm;r&Sdaom &[ef;udk
ryefMum;b] 0iftHh? olwpfyg;\ jzwfoef;oGm;&aom
vrf;jzpftHh? tdrfOypmjzifh jzwfoef;oGm;&aom
vrf;jzpftHh? &GmwGif;ausmif;odkY oGm;tHh?
&[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY oGm;tHh? wdw→dwdkY
(ae&m) ausmif;odkY oGm;tHh? qGrf;pm;Z&yfodkY
oGm;tHh? qGrf;csuf&m pzdktdrfodkY oGm;tHh?
ab;&ef&SdaomaMumifh oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q| pm&dwåodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-tapvu0*f 7-r[memrodu©myk'f

303/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ouúwdkif; uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m¹/₂Hkausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;tm; aq;aygrsm;V xdktcg r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifum
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk av;vwdkYywfvHk; aq; jzifh
zdwfMum;vdkygV}}[k avQmufV r[memrf aumif;aypG
aumif;aypG? r[memrf odkYjzpfvQif oifonf oHCmudk
av;vwdkYywfvHk; aq;jzifh zdwfMum;avmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí vufrcHukef/ jrwpfGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY av;vwdkYywfvHk; aq;jzifh
zdwfMum;jcif;udk om,m (vufcH) jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmf
rl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

304/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;tm; tenf;i,faom aq;udkom awmif;ukefV
r[memrfrnfaom omuD0ifrif;tm; aq;aygrsm;jr]
aygrsm;V ESpfBudrf ajrmufvnf; r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xH csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfck aom ae&mü xdkifum
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk aemufxyf av;vwdkYywfvHk; aq;jzifh
zdwfMum;vdkyg\}}[k avQmufjyefV r[memrf
aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? r[memrf odkYjzpfvQif oifonf

oHCmudk aemufxyf av;vwdkYywfvHk; aq;jzifh
zdwfMum;OD;avmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/ &[ef;wdkYonf
rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonf jzpfí
vufrcHukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY aemufxyf zdwfMum;jcif;udk om,m
(vufcH) jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

305/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;tm; tenf;i,frQaom aq; udkom awmif;ukef\
r[memrfrnfaom omuD0ifrif;tm; a&S;twlyif aq;onf
aygrsm;jr] aygrsm;aejyef\ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
r[memrfrnfaom omuD0ifrif;onf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xdkifum
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk toufxufqHk;aq;jzifh zdwfMum;vdkyg\}}[k
avQmuf\ r[memrf aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? r[memrf
odkYjzpfvQif oifonf oHCmudk toufxufqHk;yif aq;jzifh
zdwfMum; avmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí vufrcHukef/ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY tjr]zdwfMum;jcif;udk vufcH (om,m)
jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf raumif;ojzifh
0wfqifukef\? raumif;ojzifh 0wf^{1/2}Hkukef\? (&[ef;\)
toGifESifh rjynfhpHkukef/ r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;onf]]toQifbk&m;wdkY toQif wdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh raumif;ojzifh 0wfqifukefbdoenf;?
raumif;ojzifh 0wf^{1/2}Hkukefbdoenf;? (&[ef;\) toGifESifh
rjynfhpHkukefbdoenf;? &[ef;jzpfaom olonf aumif;pGm
0wfqif oifhonf aumif;pGm 0wf^{1/2}Hkoifhonf (&[ef;\)
toGifESifh jynfhpHkoifhonf r[kwfygavm}}[k

ajymqdkavh &SdV qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
r[memrfrnf&Sdaom omuD0ifrif;ü &efNidK;zGJUukefV

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf
tb,fodkYaom taMumif;Oyg,fjzifh r[memrf rnfaom
omuD0ifrif;udk rsufESmrvSatmif
jyK&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY
r[memrfrnfaom omuD0ifrif;onf oHCmudk aq;jzifh
zdwfMum;\? ighoQifwdkY ,ckyifvQif igwdkYonf
r[memrfrnfaom omuD0ifrif;tm; axmywfudk
awmif;MuukeftHh}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdkYaemuf qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;xHodkY csOf;uyfí]]g,um wfpdpwf
(av;jynf0if) axmywf tvdk&Sd\}}[k r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;tm; ajymqdkukefV
toQifbk&m;wdkY ,aeYwpf&ufrQ
qdkif;iHhygukefOD;avmh? vlwdkYonf
axmywfaqmif,l&ef EGm;jcHodkY oGm;ygukef\
tcsdefwefvQif aqmif,lvmgygukefvwåHU[k (qdk\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]g,um wfpdpwf (av;jynf0if)
axmywf tvdk&Sd\}}[k r[memrfrnfaom omuD0ifrif;tm;
ajymqdkukefV toQif bk&m;wdkY ,aeY wpf&ufrQ
qdkif;iHhygukefOD;avmh? vlwdkYonf
axmywfaqmif,l&ef EGm;jcHodkY oGm;ygukef\
tcsdefwefvQif aqmif,lvmgygukefvwåHU[k (qdk\)/ 'g,um
oifonf ray;vSLvdkbj zdwfMum;jcif;jzifh tb,ftusdK;
&SdtHhenf;? oifonf ([kwfava,mifa,mif) zdwfMum;í ray;
vSLbj aebd\[k (qdkMuukef\)/

xdktcg r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;onf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifaumif;wdkYonf],aeY wpf&ufrQ
qdkif;iHhukefOD;avmh}[k qdktyfygvsuf

rqdkif;iHhukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcs\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy ajymqdkom
r[memrfrnfaom omuD0ifrif;\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;u]toQifbk&m;wdkY ,aeYwpf&ufrQ
qdkif;iHhygukefOD;avmh}[k qdkygvsvuf rqdkif;iHh
ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;u]toQifbk&m;wdkY ,aeY wpf&ufrQ
qdkif;iHhygukefOD;avmh}[k qdkygvsvuf
rqdkif;iHhMuukef[lonf rSefoavm}][k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlVy/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh
r[memrfrnfaom
omuD0ifrif;u]toQifbk&m;wdkY ,aeYwpf&ufrQ
qdkif;iHhukefOD;avmh}[k qdkygvsvuf
rqdkif;iHhukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndK
apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

96/ 47-306/]]remrzsm;aom &[ef;onf
aemufxyfzdwfMum;jcif;ESifh tjrJzdwfMum;jcif;udk
MuOfí av;vwdkYywfvHk; aq;jzifh zdwfMum;jcif;udk

om,m (vufcH) tyf\? xdkav;vxuf tvGef om,mjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

7-r[memrodu©myk'f tzGifh

307/ remrzsm;aom &[ef;onf av;vwdkYywfVHk;
aq;jzifh zdwfMum;jcif;udk om,mtyf\[lonf olem\
taxmuftyHh aq;jzifh zdwfMum;onfudk om,mtyfV

aemufxyfzdwfMum;jcif;udk om,mtyf\[lonf tMuiftcg
emzsm;tHh? xdktcg awmif;tHh[k om,mtyfV

tjrJzdwfMum;jcif;udk om,mtyf\[lonf tMuiftcg
emzsm;tHh? xdktcg awmif;tHh[k om,mtyfV

xdkav;vxuftvGef om,mjim;tHh[lonf
aq;tydkif;tjcm;om &Sdí nOfhtydkif;tjcm;r &Sdaom
zdwfMum;jcif;onf &Sd\? nOfhtydkif;tjcm;om &Sdí
aq;tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdaom zdwfMum;jcif; onf &Sd\?
aq;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;&Sd nOfhtydkif;tjcm;vnf; &Sdaom
zdwfMum;jcif;onf &Sd\? aq;tydkif;tjcm;vnf; r&Sd
nOfhtydkif;tjcm;vnf; r&Sdaom zdwfMum;jcif;onf
&Sd\?

aq;tydkif;tjcm; &Sdaom
rnfonf]]prQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom aq;wdkYjzifh
zdwfMum;\}}[k aq;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; (owfrSwf)
tyfukefV

nOfhtydkif;tjcm; &Sdaom
rnfonf]]prQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom nOfhwdkYü
zdwfMum;\}}[k nOfhwdkYudk odrf;qnf; (owfrSwf)
tyfukefV

aq;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;&Sd nOfhtydkif;tjcm;vnf;&Sd
rnfonf]]prQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom aq;wdkYjzifh
prQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom nOfhwdkYü zdwfMum;\}}[k

aq;wdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf; (owfrSwf) tyfukef\?
nOfhwdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf; (owfrSwf) tyfukef\

aq;tydkif;tjcm;vnf;r&Sd nOfhtydkif;tjcm;vnf;r&Sd
rnfonf aq;wdkYudkvnf; rodrf;qnf; (rowfrSwf) tyfukef?
nOfhwdkYudkvnf; rodrf;qnf; (rowfrSwf) tyfukef/

308/ aq;tydkif;tjcm; &Sd&mü zdwfMum;xm;aom
aq;wdkYudk z,fxm;í wpfyg;aom aq; wdkYudk
awmif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

nOfhtydkif;tjcm; &Sd&mü zdwfMum;xm;aom
nOfhwdkYudk z,fxm;í wpfyg;aom nOfhwdkYü
awmif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

aq;tydkif;tjcm;vnf; &Sdí nOfhtydkif;tjcm;vnf;
&Sd&mü zdwfMum;xm;aom aq;zdwfMum; xm;aom
nOfhwdkYudk z,fxm;í wpfyg;aom aq;wdkYudk
wpfyg;aom nOfhwdkYü awmif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

aq;tydkif;tjcm; r&Sd nOfhtydkif;tjcm; r&Sd&mü
tmywf roifh/

309/ aq;jzifh jyKzG,fudpö r&SdbJ aq;udk
awmif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ wpfyg;aom aq;jzifh
jyKzG,fudpö&Sdvsuf xdkrSwpfyg;aom aq;udk
awmif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf vGefonfü xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf
vGef\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aq;udk awmif;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf
vGefonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdí aq;udk awmif;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf vGef&mü
xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf rvGef\[k trSwf&Sd onfjzpfí aq;udk
awmif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf rvGef&mü xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf
vGef\[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ xkdaq;
xdknOfhxuf rvGef&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf

oifh\ xkdaq; xdknOfhxuf rvGef&mü xkdaq;
xdknOfhxuf rvGef[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

310/ zdwfMum;xm;aom aq;wdkYudk awmif;tHh?
zdwfMum;xm;aom nOfhwdkYü awmif;tHh?]]oifonf
paq;wdkYjzifh zdwfMum;xm;\? igwdkYonfum; prnf
prnfaom aq;udk tvdk&Sd\}}[k ajymMum;í awmif;tHh?
]]oifzdwfMum;xm;aom nOfhwdkYonf vGefukefNyD?
igwdkYonfvnf; aq;udk tvdk&Sd\}}[k ajymMum;í
awmif;tHh?

aqGrsdK;awmfpyfolwdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;?

zdwfMum; aom olwdkYudkaomfvnf;aumif;
awmif;tHh? olwpyfg;tusdK;iSg awmif;tHh?
rdrdOpömjzifh awmif;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

5-tapvu0*f 8- O,sKwåaoemodu©myk'f

311/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraom tcg
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf ppfwyfjzifh csDwuf\/
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf csDwufaom ppfwyfudk
Munfh½l&ef oGm;ukef\ yaoe'Daumov rif;BuD;onf
ta0;rS vmukefaom qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYudk jrifi
yifhac:apNyD;vQif]]toQifbk&m;wdkY toQifwdkYonf
tb,hfaMumifh vmukefoenf;}}[k avQmuf\

rif;BuD; igwdkYonf rif;BuD;udk awGUjrifvdkukef\[k
(qdkukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY ppfxdk;jcif;udk ESpfoufaom
tuREkfyfudk awGUjrifoizifh tb,ftusdK;&Sdyg tHhenf;/
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmfoifhonf r[kwfygavm[k
(avQmuf\)/

vlwdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
csDwufaom ppfwyfudk Munfh½ljcif;iSg
vmukefbdoenf;? tMuif igwdkYonf toufarG;rl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh om;r,m; (arG;rl)[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ppfxdk;jcif;iSg vm&ukef\
xdkigwdkY tm;vnf; vltjzpfudk t&awmfonfr[kwf?
xdkigwdkYonf pvlUtjzpfudk raumif;ojzifh &tyf\}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsume tjyphjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom
wnf;? tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf csDwufaom ppfwyfudk
Munfh½ljcif;iSg oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf csDwufaom ppfwyfudk
Munfh½ljcif;iSg oGm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf csDwufaom
ppfwyfudk Munfh½ljcif;iSg oGm;ukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf csDwufaom ppfwyfudk
Munfh½ljcif;iSg oGm;jim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

312/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;\ OD;&D;onf ppfwyfxJü
emzsm;aeV xdkolu]]tuREkfyfonf ppfwyfxJü
emzsm;aeygí <ucJhygavmh? toQif\ <uvmjCIF;udk
tvdk&Sdyg\}}[k xdk&[ef;xHodkY wrefudk apvTwfV
xdktcg wdk&[ef;tm;]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]csDwufaom
ppfwyfudk Munfh ½lJcif;iSg roGm;tyf}[k
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\? pig\ OD;&D;onfvnf;
ppfwyfxJü emzsm; aeV igonf tb,fodkY
jyKusifh&ygrnfenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufV xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk -

]]&[ef;wdkY xdkodkYoabm &Sdaom
(oGm;oifhaom) taMumif; &SdcJhaomf ppfwyfodkY
oGm;jCIF;iSg cGihfjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

97/ 48- (c) 313/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom (oGm;oifhaom) taMumif;udk
MuOfí csDwufaom ppfwyfudk Munfh½lJcif;iSg
oGm;jim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-O,sKwåaoemodu©myk'f tzGifh

314/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

csDwuf rnfonf ppfwyfonf NrKdUjyjynf&GmrS xGufí
Oifvnf; Oif\? oGm;vnf; oGm;V

ppfwyf rnfonf qif jrif; &xm; ajconfol&JwdkYwnf;/
a,musfm;wpfusdyfESpfa,muf &Sdaom qifonf qifrnf\?
a,musfm;oHk;a,muf&Sdaom jrif;onf jrif;rnf\? a,musfm;
av;a,muf&Sdaom &xm;onf &xm;rnf\? jrm;vufü
pGJaom a,musfm;av;a,mufwdkYonf ajconfol&J rnfv

Munfh¹/₂ljcif;iSg oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
tMuif jrifavmufaom t&yfü &yfvsvf MunfhtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ jrifavmufaom Oypmudk pGefYí
tzefwvJvJMunfhtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom (oGm;oifhaom)
taMumif;udk MuOfí[lonf xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
(oGm;oifhaom) taMumif;udk MuOfxm;í/

315/ csDwuf&mü csDwuf\k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
xdkodkYoabm &Sdaom taMumif;udk MuOfí
MunfhjCIF;iSg oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
csDwuf&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí xdkodkY
oabm&Sdaom taMumif;udk MuOfí MunfhjCIF;iSg
oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ csDwuf&mü rcsDwuf\k
trSwf&Sd onfjzpfí xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
taMumif;udk MuOfí MunfhjCIF;iSg oGm;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wpfckaom ppft*Fgudk MunfhjCIF;iSg oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? tMuif jrifavmufaom t&yfü &yfvsvf
MunfhtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ jrifavmufaom
Oypmudk pGefYí tzefwvJvJ MunfhtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? rcsDwuf&mü csDwuf\k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? rcsDwuf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? rcsDwuf&mü rcsDwuf\k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

316/ t&Hü &yfwnfvsvf MunfhtHh? &[ef;\ &yfaom
ae&modkYaomfvnf;aumif;? xdkif
aomae&modkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
tdyfaomae&modkYaomfvnf;aumif; vmtHh?

c&D;&ifqdkifoGm;pOf jrftHh? xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
(oGm;oifhaom) taMumif;aMumifh oGm;tHh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh oGm;tHh/ tmywf roifh? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

t|r O,sKwåaoemodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-tapvu0*f 9- aoem0goodu©myk'f

317/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf jyKzG,fudpö&Sdí ppfwyfxJodkY
oGm;NyD;vQif oHk;nOfhxuftvGef ppfwyfxJü aeukefV

vlwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf ppfwyfxJü
aeukefbdoenf;? tMuif igwdkYonf toufarG;rl[laom
taMumif;aMumifh om;r,m; (arG;rl)[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ppfwyfxJü ae&ukefV
xdkigwdkYtm;vnf; vlUtjzpfudk t& awmfonf r[kwf?
xdkigwdkYonf vlUtjzpfudk raumif;ojzifh &tyf\}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjyfpjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom
wnf;/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf oHk;nOfhxuf tvGef ppfwyfxJü
aeukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy
ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf oHk;nOfhxuftvGef
ppfwyfxJü aeukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf
oHk;nOfhxuftvGef ppfwyfxJü aeukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY þ
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

98/ 49-318/]]xdk&[ef;tm; ppfwyfodkY oGm;jcif;iSg
taMumif;wpfpHkwpf&m &Sdjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;onf
ESpfnOfhoHk;nOfhwdkYywfVHk; ppfwyfü aetyf\?
xdkESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhxuf tvGefaejim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
(podkYjyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

9-aoem0go odu©myk'ftzGifh

319/ xdk&[ef;tm; ppfwyfodkYoGm;jcif;iSg
taMumif;wpfpHkwpf&m &Sdjim;tHh[lonf taMumif;onf
&Sdjim;tHh? jyKzG,fudpöonf &Sdjim;tHh/

xdk&[ef;onf ESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhwdkYywfVHk;
ppfwyfü aetyf\lonf ESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhwdkY ywfVHk;
aeEkdifV

xdkESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhxuftvGef aejim;tHh[lonf
av;&ufajrmufaom aeYü ae0ifonfh wdkifatmif ppfwyfü
aetHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

320/ oHk;nOfhvGef&mü oHk;nOfhvGef\[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ppfwyfü aetHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHk;nOfhvGef&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ppfwyfü
aetHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
oHk;nOfhvGef&mü ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
ppfwyfü aetHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

oHk;nOfhatmuf ,kwf&mü vGef\k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
oHk;nOfhatmuf ,kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ oHk;nOfhatmuf ,kwf&mü ,kwf\k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

321/ ESpfnofh oHk;nOfhwdkYywfVHk; aetHh?
ESpfnofh oHk;nOfhatmuf,kwfavsmhí aetHh?
ESpfnofh aeNyD;í wwd,nOfhü t½kPfrwufrD xGufí
wpfzef aetHh? emzsm;í aetHh? olem\ jyKzG,f
udpöaMumifh aetHh? rdrdaeaom ppfwyfudkrlvnf;
tjcm;aom ppfwyfu Odkif;xm;tHh? wpfpHk wpf&maom
ab;&efonf aESmifh,SuftHh? ab;&ef&SdaomaMumifh
aetHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r aoem0goodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-tapvu0*f 10-Oa,sm"duodu©myk'f

322/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ESpfnofh oHk;nOfhywfvHk;
ppfwyfü aeukefvsuf ppfxdk;yGJodkYvnf;aumif;?
ppfonfppfaq;yGJodkYvnf;aumif;? ppfqifyGJodkY
vnf;aumif;? ppftifusif;yGJodkYvnf;aumif; oGm;ukef\
qAA*¾D&[ef;wpfyg;onfvnf; ppfxdk;yGJ odkY
oGm;aomaMumifh jrm;rSef\

vlwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd]]toQifbk&m;
tb,fodkYygenf; aumif;pGm ppfxkd;&yg\avm? toQifonf
tb,frQaom tzkd;tcwdkYukd &ygoenf;}}[k
jyuf&,fjyKukef\ xkd&[ef;onf xkdvlwdkYu
jyuf&,fjyKaomaMumifh ESvkH;rom jzpf\?

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0if rif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ppfxkd;yGJukd Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;iSg vmukefbdo enf;?
tMuifigwdkYonf toufarG;rl[laom taMumif;aMumifh
om;r,m; (arG;rl)[laom taMumif; aMumifh
ppfxkd;yGJodkY vm&ukef\? xkdigwdkYtm;vnf;
vlUtjzpfukd t&awmfonfr[kwf? xkdigwdkYonf
pvlUtjzpfukd raumif;ojzifh &tyf\}}[k uhJ&UJukef\?
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf uhJ&UJ $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcs tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;Muonf
omwnf;? tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf ppfxkd;yJGukd Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;iSg
oGm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uhJ&UJukef\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcsukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf ppfxkd;yGJukd
Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;iSg oGm;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,faMumifh
ppfxkd;yGJukd Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ ljcif;iSg oGm;ukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

99/ 50-323/]]ESpfnOfh oHk;nOfhywfvkH; ppfwyfü
aeaom &[ef;onf ppfxkd;yGJodkYhvnf;aumif;?
ppfonfppfaq;yGJodkYvnf;aumif;? ppfqifyGJodkY
vnf;aumif;? ppftifusif;yJGodkY vnf;aumif;

oGm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
pkodkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-Oa,sm"duodu©myk'f tzGifh

324/ ESpfnoFhoHk; nOfhywfvkH; ppfwyfü aeaom
&[ef;[lonf ESpfnoFh oHk;nOfhwdkY ywfvkH; aeaom
&[ef;wnf;/

ppfxkd;yGJ rnfonf xkd;ypf wkdufckduf&m t&yfwnf;/
ppfonfppfaq;yGJ rnfonf qifwdkYonf prQ &Sdukef\
jrif;wdkYonf prQ &Sdukef\? &xm;wdkYonf prQ
&Sdukef\? ajconfol&JwdkYonf prQ &Sdukef\[k
a&wGufjcf;wnf;/

ppfqifyGJ rnfonf pt&yfrS qifwdkYaeapukef? pt&yfrS
jrif;wdkYaeapukef? pt&yfrS &xm;wdkY aeapukef?
pt&yfrS ajconfol&JwdkY aeapukef[k
cif;usif;pDpOfjcf;wnf;/

ppft*Fg rnfonf qiftaygif; jrif;taygif; &xm;taygif;
ajconfol&Jtaygif;wnf;/

okH;pD;aom qifwdkYonf t,kwfqkH; qifwyf rnf\
okH;pD;aom jrif;wdkYonf t,kwfqkH; jrif;wyf rnf\
okH;pD;aom &xm;wdkYonf t,kwfqkH; &xm;wyf rnf\
jrm;vufpGJaom a,musfm;av;a,mufwdkYonf t,kwfqkH;
ajcvsiswyf rnfV

Munfh½ljcf;iSg oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
tMuifjrifavmufaom t&yfü &yfí MunfhtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\? jrifavmufaom Oypmukd pGefYí
tzefwvJvJMunfhtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wpfckwpfckaom ppft*Fgukd Munhfjcf;igS
oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV tMuifjrifavmufaom
t&yfü &yfí MunfhtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
jrifavmufaom Oypmukd pGefYí tzefwvJvJMunfhtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

325/ t&Hü &yfwnfvsuf MunhftHh? &[ef;\ &yfaom
ae&modkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
xkdifaomae&modkYaomfvnf;aumif;?
tdyfaomae&modkYvnf;aumif; vma&mufí
ppfxkd;onfukd MunhftHh? c&D;&ifqkdifoGm;pOf
awGUjriftHh? jyKzG,fudpö &Sdí oGm;&m
awGUjriftHh? ab;&ef&Sdaomtcg wdkYü awGUjriftHh?
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'or Oa,sm"duodu©myk'f NyD;V

ylör tapvu0*f NyD;V

xkdtapvu0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

rkefYay;aomodu©myk'f? OyeE`\
pum;ESifhpyfqkdifaom odu©myk'f? okH;yg;aom
odu©myk'f? tvkyftauR;ESifhpyfaom odu©myk'f?
r[memrodu©myk'f? yaoe'D odu©myk'f? ppfwyfü
aeaom odu©myk'f? jrm;rSefaom odu©myk'f?
pq,fyg;wdkY wnf;/ pum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

6-ok&myge0*f 1-ok&mygeodu©myk'f

326/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
apwD,wkdif;ü a'opm&D vSnfhvnfonf &Sdaomf
b'´0wdum&GmodkY a&mufawmfrlV EGm;ausmif;om;
qdwfausmif;om; v,fxGeform; c&D;oGm; aom
olwdkYonf ta0;uyifvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;
<uvmawmfrlonfukd jrifí]]toQifbk&m;
o&ufyifqdyfodkY <uawmfrrrlygvifh? o&ufyifqdyf&aoh\
ausmif;ocFrfr;ü vsifaom Murf;aom tqdyf&Sdonfh

wefckd;ESifh jynfhpkHaom e*g;onf aeyg\bk&m;?
xkde*g;onf jrwapGmbk&m;ukd rn\$Of; qJygapvihf}}[k
avQmufukef\? podkY avQmufonf &Sdaomf
jrwapGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwf aeawmf rlv

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf;
EGm;ausmif;om; qdwfausmif;om; v,fxGef orm;
c&D;oGm;aom olwdkYonf
jrwapGmbk&m;ukd]]toQifbk&m; o&ufyifqdyfodkY
<uawmfrl ygvifh? toQifbk&m; o&ufyifqdyf &aoh\
ausmif;ocFr;ü vsifaom Murf;aom tqdyf&Sdonfh
wefckd;ESifh jynfhpkHaom e*g;onf aeyg\bk&m;?
xkde*g;onf jrwapGmbk&m;ukd rn\$Of;qJygapvihf}}[k
avQmufukef\ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; jrwapGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwfaeawmfrlv

xkdtcg jrwapGmbk&m;onf tpOftwkdif; a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfonf&Sdaomf b'´0wdum&GmodkY
qdkufa&mufawmfrlí xkdb'´0wdum&Gmüyif
oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlv

xkdtcg toQifom*wonf o&ufyifqdyf&aoh
ausmif;ocFr;odkY csOf;uyfvsuf rD;wif; ukwfodkY 0ifí
jrufzsmukd cif;NyD;vQif xuf0,fzGJUacGaeum ukd,fukd
ajzmifhrwapGm xm;vsuf ur®|mef;odkY
a&S;½lowdukd jzpfapí xkdif\

xkdtcg e*g;onf toQifom*w 0ifvmonfukd jrifí
ESvkH;rom,mojzifh tckd;vTwf\? toQifom*wonfvnf;
tckd;vTwf\? xkdtcg e*g;onf trsufa'goukd onf;rcHEkdifí
tvQH vTwf\? toQifom*wonfvnf; awaZmuodkPf;ukd
0ifpm;í tvQHvTwf\? xkdtcg toQif om*wonf e*g;\
wefckd;ukd (rdrd\) wefckd;jzifh ukefapí
b'´0wdum&GmodkY csOf;uyf\

xkdtcg jrwapGmbk&m;onf b'´0wdum&Gmü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU
oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlNyD;vQif aumorÁDjynfodkY

a'opm&D vSnfhvnf<uoGm;awmfrl\ aumorÁDjynfom;
OygoumwdkYonf]]o&ufyifqdyfü aeaom e*g;ESifhtwl
toQifom*wonf ppfxkd;owuf}}[k Mum;ukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tpOftwkdif; a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfawmfrlonf &Sdaomf aumorÁD jynfodkY
a&mufawmfrl\? xkdtcg aumorÁDjynfom;
OygoumwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
c&D;OD;BudKqkdí toQifom*wxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf toQifom*wukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü &yfukefvsuf]]toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;wdkYtm; tb,f0w→Kypönf;onf &cJygoenf;?
ESpfNcdKufzG,fvnf; jzpfygoenf;? tb,f0w→Kypönf;ukd
pD&if&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k avQmufukef\

podkY avQmufonf &Sdaomf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
aumorÁDjynfom; OygoumwdkYukd]]'g,umwdkY
umaygwdu trnf&Sdaom]ckdajctqif;ESifhwlonfh
eDaom tqif;&Sdaom} Munfvif aom aot&ufonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; &vnf; &c]\? ESpfNcdKufzG,fvnf; jzpf\?
xkdaot&ufukd pD&ifukefavmh}}[k ajymqkdukef\

xkdtcg aumorÁDjynfom; OygoumwdkYonf
tdrfwkdif; tdrfwkdif;ü umaygwdurnfaom Munfvifaom
aot&ufukd pD&ifNyD;vQif qGrf;cH0ifvmaom
toQifom*wukd jrifí]]toQifbk&m; toQifom*wonf
umaygwdurnfaom Munfvifaom aot&ufukd
aomufawmfrlygavmh? toQifbk&m; toQifom*wonf
umaygwdurnfaom Munfvifaom aot&ufukdk
aomufawmf rlygavmh}}[k toQifom*wukd
avQmufukef\? xkdtcg toQifom*wonf tdrfwkdif;
tdrfwkdif;ü umaygwdurnfaom Munfvifaom aot&ufukd
aomufí NrKdUrS xGufvmonf &Sdaomf NrKdUwHcg; 0ü
vjus]wdrf;vJ} av\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl NrKdUrS xGuf<uvmonf &Sdaomf

NrdKUwHcg;0ü vJaeaom toQifom*wukd jrifi
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY
om*wukd ,laqmifcJhukefhavmh}}[k rdefYawmfriV
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;MuvQif toQifom*wukd
ausmif;t&HodkY aqmif,lcJhí jrwpfGmbk&m;
&Sdawmfri&m t&yfodkY acgif;jyKvsuf tdyfapukefV
xkdtcg toQifom*wonf jyefvSefí jrwpfGmbk&m;
&Sdawmfri&m t&yfukd ajc&if;jyKvsuf tdyfavV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY a&S;tcgü om*wonf
igbk&m;ü ½kdaojcif; wkHY0yfjcif;&Sdonf
r[kwfygavm}}[k ar;awmfriV

toQifbk&m; ½kdaojcif; wkHY0yfjcif; &Sdonf rSefyg\
[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY om*wonf ,cktcg igbk&m;ü ½kdaojcif;
wkHY0yfjcif &Sdao;\avm[k (ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; ½kdaojcif; wkHY0yfjcif;
r&Sdawmhyg[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY om*wonf o&ufyifqdyfü aeaom
e*g;ESifhtwl ppfxkd;onf r[kwfygavm[k (ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; podkY ppfxkd;onf rSefyg\
(avQmufukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY ,cktcg om*w onf
e*g;ESifhtwl ppfxkd;jcif;iSg pGrf;EkdifygOD;rnfavm[k
(ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; rpGrf;Ekdifawmhyg[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY tMuifaot&ufukdk aomufí
(rl;,pfaomaMumifh) trSwfonm uif;&m\]rdef;arm
awGa0&m\}? xkdaot&ufukd aomufoifhyg\avm[k
(ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; raomufoifhyg[k (avQmufukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY om*wtm; ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef?
roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY\ tJyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rJyKoifh/
&[ef;wdkY tb,faMumifh om*wonf aot&ufukd
aomufbdoenf;/ &[ef; wdkY p (om*wjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

100/ 51-327/]]aot&ufudk aomufjCIF;aMumifh
ygpDwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-ok&mygeodu©myk'f tzGifh

328/ ao rnfonf rkefYnufjzifhjyKaomao
rkefYjzifhjyKaomao xrif;jzifhjyKaomao waq; cyfí
jyKaomao txl;xl;aom t&m0w→KwdkYESifh,SOfapí
jyKaom aownf;/

t&uf rnfonf tyGifhjzifhjyKaomt&uf
toD;jzifhjyKaomt&uf ysm;&nfjzifhjyKaomt&uf xef;vsuf
wifvJjzifhjyKaomt&uf txl;xl;aom
t&m0w→KwdkYESifh,SOfapí jyKaom t&ufwnf;/

aomufjim;tHh[lonf t,kwfojzifh
oref;jrufzsm;jzifhaomfvnf; aomuftHh? ygpDwftmywf
oifhV

aot&ufü aot&uf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aomuftHh?
ygpDwftmywfoifh\? aot&ufü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
aomuftHh? ygpDwftmywf oifhV aot&ufü aot&uf
r[kwf[k trSwf&Sd onf jzpfí aomuftHh? ygpDwftmywf
oifhV

aot&ufr[kwfonfü aot&uf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV aot&uf r[kwf
onfü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

aot&ufr[kwfonfü aot&ufr[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

329/ aot&ufr[kwfbj aot&uf\ tqif; aot&uf\ teHU
aot&uf\ t&om &Sdaom tazsmfudk aomuftHh?
[if;csuf&müvnf;aumif;? prj[if;vsmcsuf&müvnf;aumif;?
qDcsufh&müvnf;aumif;? oQdoQm; (zefcg;)
wifvJüvnf;aumif; (teHUAumif;pdrfhaomiSg aot&uf
tenf;i,f xnfhcsufí pm;tHh)? aot&ufr[kwfaom t&d|
rnfaom (aq;eufa&) tazsmfukd aomuftHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr ok&mygeodu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok&myge0*f 2-t*kFvdyawm'uodu©myk'f

330/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf owå&o0*¾D*kdPf;om;
&[ef;ukd vufacsmif;xkd;ojzifh]uvdxkd;ojzifh}
&,f&Tifapukef\? xkd&[ef;onf yifyef;onfjzpfí xGufouf
Oifouf jywfaomaMumifh aoav\? tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;ukd vufacsmif;xkd;ojzifh]uvdxkd;ojzifh}
&,f&Tifapukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;ukd
vufacsmif;xkd;ojzifh]uvdxkd;ojzifh} &,f&Tifapukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom

a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;ukd
vufacsmif;xkd;ojzifh]uvdxkd;ojzifh} &,f&Tif
apukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

101/ 52-331/]]vufacsmif;xkd;]uvdxkd;}
jCIF;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-t*kFvdyawm'uodu©myk'f tzGifh

332/ vufacsmif;xkd; rnfonf &[ef;onf &[ef;ukd
&,f&Tifapvkdonf jzpfí rdrdukd,fjzifh olwpfyg;ukd,fukd
okH;oyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí vuf acsmif;xdk;ojzifh &TifaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;ü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
vufacsmif;xkd;ojzifh &TifaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
&[ef;ü &[ef; r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí vufacsmif;xkd;
ojzifh &TifaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ukd,fjzifh ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kukd okH;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifh
ukd,fukd okH;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifh ukd,fESifhpyfaom
0w→Kukd okH;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\?

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh ukd,fukd okH;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→K jzifh
ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kukd okH;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifh
pGefYvTwf tyfaom 0w→Kukd okH;oyftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

333/ &[ef;r[kwfolukdk ukd,fjzifh ukd,fukd
 okH;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ukd,fjzifh ukd,fESifh
 pyfaom 0w¬Kukd okH;oyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
 ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh ukd,fukd okH;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh
 ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kukd okH;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh ukd,fukd okH;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh
 ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w¬Kukd okH;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kjzifh
 pGefYvTwftyfaom 0w¬Kukd okH;oyftHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\? &[ef;r[kwfolü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;r[kwf[k
 trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\?

334/ &,f&Tifapvkdaom oabmr&SdbJ okH;oyftHh?
 taMumif; &Sdí okH;oyftHh? tmywfroifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
 &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywfroifh/

'kwd, t*kFvdyawm'uodu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok&myge0*f 3-[o"r®odu©myk'f

335/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg
 owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tpd&0wDjrpfa&ü
 (jrL;xl;aysmfyg;) upm;ukefV

xkdtcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf
rv'dumrdzk&m;ESifh twl jrwfaom jymom'fxufü pHae\
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf tpd&0wDjrpfa&ü
(jrL;xl;aysmfyg;) upm;aeukefaom
owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk jrifi
rv'dumrdzk&m;ukd]]rv'dum oif\ p&[EÅmwdkYonf
a&ü (jrL;xl;aysmfyg;) upm;í aeukef\}}[k ajymqkdV

rif;BuD; pifppf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
odu©myk'fawmfukd rynwf&ao;íaomfvnf; jzpf&mV
xkd&[ef;wdkYu (odu©myk'fawmfukd)
rodao;íaomfvnf; jzpfukef&m\[k (ajymqkd\)/

xkdtcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;tm;]]iguvnf;
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; (wkduf½kduf) ravQmuf xm;b
jrwfpGmbk&m;uvnf; p&[ef;wdkYonf a&ü
(jrL;xl;aysmfyg;) upm;ukef\[k tb,f enf;jzifh
odawmfrl&mtHhenf;}}[lí tMuHjzpfV

xkdtcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf
owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYukd yifhapNyD;vQif
BuD;pGmaom wifvJcJukd vSLí]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
pwifvJcJukd jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; vSLyguefavmh}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf wifvJcJukd ,lí
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQif
bk&m; yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
pwifvJcJukd vSLvkdufyg\}}[k avQmufukefV

&[ef;wdkY yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf tb,ft&yfrSm
oifwdkYukd jrifoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl&m)

toQifbk&m; tpd&0wDjrpfa&ü (jrL;xl;aysmfyg;)
upm;aeMupOf jrifyg\[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uhJ&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh a&ü

(jrL;xl;aysmfyg;) upm;ukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

102/ 53-336/]]a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;
upm;jcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-[o"r®odu©myk'f tzGifh

337/ a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;upm;jcif; rnfonf zrsuf\ txuf
(eufaom) a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;upm;vdkonf jzpfí
ikyfrlvnf; ikyftHh? ay:rlvnf; ay:tHh? ul;oGm;rlvnf;
ul;oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

338/ a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg; upm;jcif;ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;
upm;\[k trSwf&SdtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV a&ü
jrL;xl;aysmfyg; upm;jcif;ü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg; upm;jcif;ü
jrL;xl;aysmfyg; rupm;[k trSwf&SdtHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

zrsufatmuf (wdrfaom) a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;
upm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? a&ü avSjzifh upm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? vufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ajcjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? opfom;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;?
tkd;jcrf;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; a&ukd ykwfcwftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?

tkd;cGufü &Sdaom a&ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
qefykH;&nfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? EdkY&nfukdaomf
vnf;aumif;? &ufwuf&nfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
qkd;&nfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? usifi,fukdaomf
vnf;aumif;? &THU&nfukdaomfvnf;aumif;
jrL;xl;aysmfyg;upm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg; rupm;onfü jrL;xl;aysmfyg;
upm;\[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? a&ü
jrL;xl;aysmfyg; rupm;onfü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? a&ü jrL;xl;aysmfyg; rupm;onfü
jrL;xl;aysmfyg; rupm;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

339/ jrL;xl;aysmfyg; rupm;vkdaom
oabmjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? taMumif;udpö &SdcJhaomf
vnf;aumif; a&odkYoufqif;í ikyfrlvnf; ikyftHh? ay:rlvnf;
ay:tHh? ul;oGm;rlvnf; ul;oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/
wpfzufurf;odkY oGm;vkdaomaMumifh
ikyfaomfvnf;aumif;? ay:aomfvnf;aumif;?
ul;oGm;aomfvnf;aumif; tmywfroifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywfroifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywfroifh/

wwd, [o"r®odu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok&myge0*f 4-tem'&d,odu©myk'f

340/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDjynf aCmodwm½kHausmif;ü oDwif;
okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEéonf rusifhtyfaom
tusifhukd jyKusifh\? &[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifqEé'
podkYoabm&Sdaom trlukd rjyKygvifh? ptrlonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; rtyf}}[k ajymqkdukef\ xkdtoQifqEéonf
r½kdaojcif;ukd pGJí jyKusifhjrJ jyKusifhonfomvQifwnf;/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifqEéonf r½kdaojcif;ukd jyKbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]qEé oifonf r½kdaojcif;ukd jyK\lonf rSefoavm}}
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&UJawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd
jyKbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

103/ 54-341/]]r¹/₂kdaojcif;aMumifh ygpdwftmywf
oihf\}} podkY (jyMu ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-tem'&d,odu©myk'f tzGifh

342/ r¹/₂kdaojcif; rnfonf yk*³/₄dKvfü r¹/₂dkaojcif;?
w&m;awmfü r¹/₂kdaojcif;[lí r¹/₂kdaojcif; ESprfsKd;
&SdV

yk*³/₄dKvfü r¹/₂kdaojcif; rnfonf &[ef;wpfyg;u
ynwfawmfjzifh ajymqkdvmnf &Sdaomf
(tajymcH&aom &[ef;u)]]p (ajymqkdvmol) &[ef;onf
ESifxkwftyfolwnf;? ¹/₂lwfcstyfol wnf;? uJh&JUtyfolwnf;?
p (ajymqkdvmol) &[ef;\ pum;ukd vkdufemoifhonf
r[kwf}}[k r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf oihfV

w&m;awmfü r¹/₂kdaojcif; rnfonf &[ef;wpfyg;u
ynwfawmfjzifh ajymqkdvmnf &Sdaomf pw&m;onf
tb,fokUdvQif aysmufrlvnf; aysmuf&mtHhenf;
ysufpD;rlvnf; ysufpD;&mtHhenf; uG,frlvnf;
uG,f&mtHhenf;[kaomfvnf;aumif;? xkdynwfawmfukd
rusifhvkdí aomfvnf;aumif; r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd jyKtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oihfV

343/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf oihfV
&[ef;ü ,kHrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd jyKtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oihfV &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonf
jzpfí r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf oihfV

ynwfawmf r[kwfaom pum;jzifh ajymqkdvmnf
&Sdaomf]]ppum;onf acgif;yg;jcif;iSg rjzpf?
udavomukd cgxkwfjcf;iSg rjzpf? MunfndKzG,fukd
aqmifjcf;iSg rjzpf? udavomukd zsufqD;jcf;iSg rjzpf?
vkHYvukd tm;xkwfjcf;iSg rjzpf}}[k r¹/₂kdaojcf;ukd
jyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfaomolonf ynwfawmfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ynwfawmfr[kwfaom pum; jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
ajymqdkvmnf &Sdaomf]]ppum;onf acgif;yg;jcf;iSg
rjzpf? udavomukd cgxkwfjcf;iSg rjzpf?
MunfndKzG,fukd aqmifjcf;iSg rjzpf? udavomukd
zsufqD;jcf;iSg rjzpf? vkHYvukd tm;xkwfjcf;iSg rjzpf}}
[k r¹/₂kdaojcf;ukd jyKtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfaomölü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfolü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;r[kwfaomölü &[ef; r[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

344/]]igwdkY q&mrsml\ ygVdoifjcf;onf podkY
jzpf\? t|uxmoifjcf;onf podkY jzpf\}}[k qkdtHh? tmywf
roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ tem'&d,odu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok&myge0*f 5-bðomyeodu©myk'f

345/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf owå&o0*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYukd
ajcmufvSefYukef\? ajcmufvSefYch&aom
xkdowå&o0*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf ikdukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]igoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh ikdukefoenf;}}[k ar;ukef\? ighoQifwdkY
bqAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf igwdkYukd ajcmufvSefYukef\
[k (qkdukef\)/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkY
onf]]tb,hfaMumifh qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd
ajcmufvSefYukefbdoenf;}}[k uhJ&JUukef\
¹/₂lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;ukd
ajcmufvSefYukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;
awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uhJ&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;ukd
ajcmufvSefYukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaoctrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

104/ 55-346/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd
ajcmufvSefYjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-bðomyeodu©myk'f tzGifh

347/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;\lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\

&[ef;ukd\[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;ukd/

ajcmufvSefYjim;tHh\[lonf &[ef;onf tjcm;&[ef;ukd
ajcmufvSefYvkdonfjzpfí tqif;ukd aomfvnf;aumif;?
toHukdaomfvnf;aumif;? teHUukdkaomfvnf;aumif;?

t&omukdaomfvnf; aumif;? tawGUukdaomfvnf;aumif;
teD;odkY aqmiftHh? xkd&[ef;onf
aMumufonfrlvnf;jzpfap raMumufonfrlvnf; jzpfap?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ckd;ol&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
om;&J&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrzkwf
bDvl;&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;
ajymMum;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf aMumufonfrlvnf; jzpfap
raMumufonfrlvnf; jzpfap? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

348/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
ajcmufvSefYtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
&[ef;ü ,kHrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí ajcmufvSefYtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&Sd
onfjzpfí ajcmufvSefYtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfolukd ajcmufvSefYvkdonfjzpfí
tqif;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? toHukdaomfvnf; aumif;?
teHUukdkaomfvnf;aumif;? t&omukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
tawGUukdaomfvnf;aumif; teD;odkY aqmiftHh?
xkdolonf aMumufonfrlvnf; jzpfap raMumufonfrlvnf;
jzpfap? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

ckd;ol&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
om;&J&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ajrzkwf
bDvl;&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;
ajymMum;tHh? xkdolonf aMumufonfrlvnf; jzpfap
raMumufonfrlvnf; jzpfap? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
&[ef;r[kwfolukd &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &[ef;r[kwfolü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &[ef;r[kwfolukd &[ef; r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

349/ ajcmufvSefYvkdaom oabmr&Sdbj
tqif;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? toHukdaomfvnf; aumif;?
teHUukdkaomfvnf;aumif;? t&omukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
tawGUukdaomfvnf;aumif; teD; odkY aqmiftHh? tmywf

roifh? ckd;ol&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
om;&J&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomf vnf;aumif;?
ajrzkwfbDvl;&Sdaom c&D;cJukdaomfvnf;aumif;
ajymMum;tHh? tmywf roifh/

$\frac{1}{2}$ l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yör bömyeodu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok&myge0*f 6-aZmwduodu©myk'f

350/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
b^{*3/4}wkdif; oHokrm&*d&dNrKdU orifpaom
om;aumifwdkYukd ab;rJhay;&m yJpif;ikHawmü
oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg &[ef;wdkYonf aqmif;wGif;
ü BuD;rm;aom tacgif;&Sdaom opfwkH;wpfckukd
rD;arT;í vIHukefV xkdopfacgif;ü a>ra[mufonf
rD;ylaomaMumifh tjyifodkY xGufí &[ef;wdkYukd
vkdufV &[ef;wdkYonf xkdxkdt&yfwdkYodkY
ajy;MuukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf rD;arT;í vIHukefbdoenf;}}[k
uhJ&JUukef\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf rD;arT;í vIHukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uhJ&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh rD;arT;í
vIHukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p (xkd&[ef;wdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf rD;vIHvkdí rD;ukdk arT;rlvnf;
arT;jim;tHh? arT;aprl vnf; arT;apjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMu
ukefavmh)[k rdefYawmfrlV

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

351/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;ukef\
olemar;aom &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYukd
]]ighoQifwdkY cHhusef;yg\avm? rQwyg\avm}}[k
ar;ukefV

ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf a&S;u rD;arT;í vIHukef\
xkdrD;vIHjCIF;jzifh igwdkYtm;
csrf;omukef\? ,ckrlum;]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
rD;rvIH&ukef? xdkYaMumifh igwdkYtm; csrf;omrl
rjzpf[k qkdukefV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;onf rD;ukd
arT;í aomfvnf;aumif;? arT;apí aomfvnf; aumif;
vIHpdrfhaomiSg cGifhjYKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]tMuif&[ef;onf remrzsm;b] rD;vIHvkdí rD;ukd
arT;rlvnf; arT;jim;tHh? arT;aprlvnf; arT;apjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh)[k rdefYawmfrlV

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

352/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
qDrD;xGef;&müvnf;aumif;?
(oydwfzkwf&efponftvdkYiSg) rD;arT;&müvnf;aumif;?
rD;Z½kH;tdrfüvnf;aumif; rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &SdukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
]]&[ef;wdkY xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom
(qDrD;xGef;jcif;paom) taMumif;aMumifh rD;ukd
arT;jcif;iSg vnf;aumif;? arT;apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;
cGifhJyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

105/ 56- (*) 353/]]tMuif&[ef;onf remrzsm;b]
rD;vlHvkdí xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
(qDrD;xGef;jcif;paom) taMumif;ukd MuOfhí rD;ukd
arT;rlvnf; arT;jim;tHh? arT;aprlvnf; arT;apjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh)[k rdefYawmfrlV

6-aZmwduodu©myk'f tzGifh

354/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV
remrzsm;ol rnfonf rD;ESifhuif;í csrf;omaom
yk*¾dKvfwnf;/
emzsm;ol rnfonf rD;ESifhuif;í rcsrf;omaom
yk*¾dKvfwnf;/
vlHvkdí[lonf ylaEG;apvkdí/
rD; rnfonf rD;ukdyif qkdtyfV
arT;jim;tHh[lonf ukd,fwkdifarT;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

arT;apjim;tHh[lonf tjc;olukd apckdif;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ wpfBudrfom apckdif;yg vsuf
tBudrfrsm;pGm arT;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom taMumif;ukd MuOfí[lonf
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom (qDrD;n\$dxGef;jcif; paom)
taMumif;ukd z,fxm;í/

355/ remrzsm;b] remrzsm;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
vIHvkdaomaMumifh xkdodkYoabm½dSaom
(qDrD;xGef;jcif;paom) taMumif;ukd z,fxm;í rD;ukd
arT;rlvnf; arT;jim;tHh? arT;aprlvnf; arT;apjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

remrzsm;b] ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
vIHvkdaomaMumifh xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom
taMumif;ukd z,f xm;í rD;ukd arT;rlvnf; arT;jim;tHh?
arT;aprlvnf; arT;apjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

remrzsm;b] emzsm;\[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
vIHvkdaomaMumifh xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom
taMumif;ukd z,fxm;í rD;ukd arT;rlvnf; arT;jim;tHh?
arT;aprlvnf; arT;apjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rD;pukd csDrtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

emzsm;onfukd remrzsm;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ emzsm;onfukd ,kHrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ emzsm;onfukd emzsm;\[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

356/ emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? olwpfyg;
jyKvkyfay;tyfaom rD;ukd vIHtHh? tvQHui;faom
rD;usD;cjukd vIHtHh? tmywfroifh/
qDrD;xGef;&müvnf;aumif;? (oydwfzkwf&ef
ponftvdkYiSg) rD;arT;&müvnf;aumif;?
rD;Z½kH;tdrfüvnf;aumif; xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom
taMumif; aMumifhvnf;aumif;?

ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; rD;arT;tHh
rD;arT;aptHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywffroifh/

q| aZmwdudu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok&myge0*f 7-ESmeodu©myk'f

357/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmarR;&m
jzpfaoam a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;okH;aeawmfraomtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
wayg'gjrpfü a&csKd;MuukefV xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;onf]]OD;acgif;ESifhwuG
a&csKd;tHh]acgif;aq;r*FvmjyKtHh}}}[k
wayg'gjrpfdkY oGm;í]]toQifwdkYonf a&csKd;í
rNyD;ukefao;}}[k wpfckaom t&yfü iHhvifhí ae\
&[ef;wdkYonf rkd;csKyfonfwkdifatmif
a&csKd;aeukefV

xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;onf
tcgrh]]rkd;csKyfrS} OD;acgif;ESifhwuG
a&csKd;]acgif;aq;r*Fvm} jyKNyD;vQif NrKdUwHcg;
ydwfxm;ESifhaomaMumifh NrKdU\ tyü aeí
vdrf;usHhxm;aom eHUomaysmif; rysufao;b]
eHeufapmapmüyif jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
½dSckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaepOf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf-

]]rif;BuD; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh vdrf;usHxm;aom
eHUomaysmif; rysufao;b]vsuf eHeuf apmapmüyif
vmoenf;}}[k rdefYawmfraV

xkdtcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;

ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf\ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;tm;
(tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usihfokH;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;onf ae&mrS xí jrwpfGm bk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif t¹/₂kdtaojyKum zJcGgoGm;av\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;ukd pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYukd-]]&[ef;wdkY
rif;ukd jrifvsufvnf; twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj &[ef;rsm;
a&csKd;ukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh rif;ukd
jrifvsufvnf; twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj
a&csKd;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þ (xkd&[ef;wdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf vcGJ]wpfq,fhig;&uf}twGif;ü
a&csKd;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh)[k rdefYawmfri\

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfri\

358/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf ylaomtcg tkdufaomtcgü
rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
a&rCsKd;ukef? acR;,kdpD;aom ukd,fjzifh
tdyfaomaMumifh ouFef;ESifh tdyf&m ae&mwdkYonf
ysufpD;ukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\y/]]&[ef;wkUd ylaomtcg tkdufaom
tcg0,f vcG]]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü
a&csKd;pdrfhaomiSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]tMuif&[ef;onf tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí
vcG]]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü a&csKd;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkda&csKd;&mü
pqkdvxåHU onfum; tcsdeftcgwnf;? aEGvwdkY\
<uif;aom wpfvcJG?¹ rdk;Owk\ a&S;OD;pGm aom
wpfv?² xkdESpfvcGJwnf;[laom ylaomtcgc
tdkufaomtcg? pum; xkda&csKd;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

359/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;ukef\
olemar;aom &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYukd
]]ighoQifwdkY cHhusef;yg\avm? rQwyg\avm}}[k
ar;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf a&S;tcgu vcJGtwGif;ü
a&csKd;&ukef\ xdkYaMumifh igwdkYtm;
csrf;om\? ,cktcgüum;]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&csKd;jcif;ukd wm;jrpfawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
a&rscKd;Muukef? xdkYaMumifh igwdkYtm;
rcsrf;omyg[k ajymqkdukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;tm;
vcJG]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü a&csKd;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(*)]]tMuif&[ef;onf tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí
vcG]]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü a&csKd;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkda&csKd;&mü
pqkdvxåHU onfum; tcsdeftcgwnf;? aEGvwdkY\
<uif;aom wpfvcJG? rdk;Owk\ a&S;OD;pGm aom
wpfv? xkdESpfvcGJwnf;[laom ylaom tcgç
tdkufaomtcgç emzsm;aom tcg? pum;
xkda&csKd;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

360/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf tvkyfopfukd
jyKvkyfNyD;aemuf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí a&rscKd;Muukef/ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
acR;,dkpD;aom ukd,fjzifh tdyfMuaomaMumifh
ouFef;ESifh ausmif;tdyf&mae&mwdkYonf
ysufpD;ukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmuf Muukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY tvkyfvkyfaomtcg
vcG]]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü a&csKd;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK
awmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(C)]]tMuif&[ef;onf vcG]]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü
tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí a&csKd;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkda&csKd;&mü pqkdvxåHU onfum; tcsdeftcgwnf;? aEGvwdkY\
<uif;aom wpfvcJG? rdk;Owk\ a&S;OD;pGm aom wpfv? xkdESpfvcGJwnf; [laom ylaomtcgç tdkufaomtcgç emzsm;aom tcgç tvkyfvkyfaomtcg? pum; xkda&csKd;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

361/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
c&Df;&SnfoGm;NyD;aemuf rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
a&rcsKd;Muukef/ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf acR;,dkpD;aom
ukd,fjzifh tdyfMuaomaMumifh ouFef;ESifh
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mwdkYonf ysufpD;ukef?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf
Muukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY c&D;&SnfoGm;aom tcg0,f
vcG]]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü a&csKd;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\} }[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(i)]]tMuif&[ef;onf tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí
vcG]]wpfq,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü a&csKd;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkda&csKd;&mü
pqkdvxåHU onfum; tcsdeftcgwnf;? aEGvwdkY\
<uif;aom wpfvcjG rdk;Owk\ a&S;OD;pGm aom wpfv
xkdESpfvcG] wnf;[laom ylaomtcgç tdkufaomtcgç
emzsm;aom tcgç tvkyfvkyfaomtcgç c&D;&Snf
oGm;aomtcg? pum; xkda&csKd;&mü tcsdeftcgwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

362/ xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf vGifjyifü
ouFef;csKyfukefonf &Sdaomf jrLESifhwuG aom avjzifh
>yrf;ukef\ rkd;onfvnf; tenf;i,f tenf;i,f pGwf\/
&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí a&rcsKd;Muukef/ pGwfpkdaom ukd,fjzifh
tdyfMuaomaMumifh ouFef;ESifh
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mwdkYonf ysufpD;ukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf

Muukef\y/]]&[ef;wdkY avjyif;xí rkd;usaom tcg0,f
vcGJ]wpcf,fhig;&uf} twGif;üha&csKd; jcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

106/ 57- (p) 363/]]tMuif&[ef;onf tcsdeftcgukd
MuOfí vcGJ]wpcf,fhig;&uf} twGif;ü a&csKd;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkda&csKd;&mü
pqkdvwåHUonfum; tcsdeftcgwnf;? aEGvwdkY\
<uif;aom wpfvcGJ? rkd;Owk\ a&S;OD;pGmaom wpfv?
xkdESpfvcGJwnf;[laom ylaomtcgç tdkufaomtcgç
emzsm;aomtcgç tvkyfvkyfaom tcgç
c&D;&SnfoGm;aomtcgç avjyif;xí rkd;usaomtcg? pum;
xkda&csKd;&mü tcsdef tcgwnf;}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\])/

7-ESmeodu©myk'f tzGifh

364/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\

vcGJtwGif;ü[lonf v0ufatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü/

a&csKd;jim;tHh[lonf uo,frlefYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
ajrnufjzifhvnf;aumif; a&csKd;tHh? vkHYv jyKwdkif;
vkHYvjyKwdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ a&csKd;NyD;onf\
tqHk;ü ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tcsdeftcgukd MuOfí[lonf tcsdeftcgukd z,fxm;í/

ylaomtcg rnfonf aEGvwdkY\ <uif;aom
wpfvcGJwnf;/

tdkufaomtcg rnfonf rdk;Owk\ a&S;OD;pGm
wpfvwnf;? xdkESpfvcGJwdkYonf]]ylaomtcgç
tdkufaomtcg rn\}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) a&csKd;tyf\

emzsm;aomtcg rnfonf tMuif&[ef;tm;
a&csKd;jcif;ESifh uif;í csrf;omrl
rjzpftHh?]]emzsm;aomtcg}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)
a&csKd;tyfV

tvkyfvkyfaomtcg rnfonf t,kwfojzifh
y&d0kPfudkaomfvnf; wHjrufvSnf;tHh?]]tvkyf
vkyfaomtcg}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) a&csKd;tyfV

c&D;&SnfoGm;aomtcg rnfonf ,lZem0uf
c&D;oGm;tHh[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) a&csKd;tyf\? oGm;qj
oGm;NyD;aom &[ef;onf a&csKd;tyfV

avjyif;xí rdk;usaomtcg rnfonf &[ef;wdkYonf
jrLESifhwuGaom avjzifh >yrf;ukeftHh
ESpfckoHk;ckaom rdk;a&aygufwdkYonf udk,fü
usukeftHh?]]avjyif;xí rdk;usaomtcg}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;í) a&csKd;tyfV

365/ v0ufatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü
v0ufatmuf ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí tcgudk
z,fxm;vsuf a&csKd;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
v0ufatmuf ,kwfavsmhonfü ,HkrSm; &Sdonf jzpfí
tcgudk z,fxm;vsuf a&csKd;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
v0ufatmuf ,kwfavsmh onfü vGef\[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
tcgudk z,fxm;vsuf a&csKd;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

v0ufxuf ydkvGefonfü ,kwfavsmh\[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV v0ufxuf
ydkvGefonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
v0ufxuf ydkvGefonfü ydkvGef\[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

366/ tcsdeftcgü a&csKd;tHh? v0ufü a&csKd;tHh?
v0ufvGefrS a&csKd;tHh? jrpurf;wpfzufodkY
oGm;aomaMumifh a&csKd;tHh? tvHk;pHkaom
ypöEÅ&pf Zeyk'fwdkYü a&csKd;tHh? tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkY aMumifh a&csKd;tHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;tmywf roifh/

owår ESmeodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ wpfvcJG = uqkefvuG,faeYrS 0gqkdvjynfhaeYtxd/
2/ wpfv = 0gqkdvjynfhausmfwpf&ufrS
0gacgifvjynfhaeYtxd/

Ä

6-ok&myge0*f 8-'kAÁPÖu&Podu©myk'f

367/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraom tcg
rsm;pGmukefaom &[ef;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
y&dAdkZfwdkYonfvnf;aumif; omauwNrdKUrS
om0w→djynfodkY c&D;&Snf oGm;MuukefV/
c&D;tMum;ü cdk;olwdkYonf xGufí xdk&[ef;ESifh
y&dAdkZfwdkYudk vk,ufukefV om0w→djynfrS
rif;rlxrf;wdkYonf xGufvmí xdkcdk;olwdkYudk
ypönf;ESifhwaG zrf;,lNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYtxHodkY]]toQifwdkYonf <uvm ukefavmh?
rdrd rdrdwdkY\ ouFef;udk rSwfom;í (rrSm;atmif
a&G;cs,fíf) ,lMuukefavmh}}[k wref udk
apvTwfvdkuufukefV &[ef;wdkYonfum;
(a&G;cs,fzdkY&ef) aumif;pGm rrSwfrdukef/

xdkolwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifwdkYonf rdrd
rdrdwdkY\ ouFef;wdkYudk rodukefMu bdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjyajymqdkMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom
xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ xdktcg

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYtm; xdktrIESifh
avsmufywfaom xdktrIESifhavsmfaom w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk -

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmawmf\
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhoHk;&ef oHCmawmfrsm;
csrf;omap&ef/y/
olawmfaumif;w&m;]omoemoHk;&yf} wnfwHh&ef
0denf;]pnf;rsOf;Oya'} udk csD;ajr\$muf&ef[laom
tusKd;xl;q,fyg;wdkYudk tpGJjyKí &[ef;wdkYtm;
odu©myk'fudk ynwfawmf rlrnf}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

107/ 58-368/]]ouFef;topfudk &aom &[ef;onf
ndKaom tqif;udk aomfvnf;aumif;?
ñGeftqif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? rnf;eufaom tqif;udk
aomfvnf;aumif;? (p) tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfckckaom tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;udk ,ltyf\? tu,fí &[ef;onf tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfckckaom tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;udk r,lrlí ouFef;topfudk
0wf½HkoHk;aqmifjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-'kAÁPÖu&Podu©myk'f tzGifh

369/ topf[lonf uyÜAdE´K rxdk;&ao;aom ouFef;udk
qdk\

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif
wpfxnfxnfaom ouFef;wnf;/

tqif;ysufatmif jyKjCIF; oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
wpfckckaom tqif;ysufatmif jyKjCIF;udk ,ltyf\l[lonf
t,kwfojzifh oref;jrufzsm;rQjzifhaomfvnf; (tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;udk) ,ltyfV

ndKaomtqif; rnf onf aMu;ndKtqif; opf&GufndKtqif;[lí
ndKaom tqif; ESprfsKd; &SdV

ñGeftqif; rnf onf a&ESifha&maom ñGefudk qdkV

rnf;eufaom tqif; rnf onf trSwfr&Sd wfpfHkwfpfck
trnf;ta&Ta&maom tqif;wnf;/

tu,fí &[ef;onf tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfckckaom tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;udk r,lrlí[lonf tqif;ysufatmif
jyKjCIF;oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfckckaom tqif;ysuf
atmifjyKjCIF;udk t,kwfojzifh
oref;jrufzsm;rQjzifhaomfvnf;
(tqif;ysufatmifjyKjCIF;udk) r,lrlí ouFef;topfudk
0wf¹/₂HkoHk;aqmifjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

370/ r,ltyfao;onfü r,ltyfao;]uyÜAdE´K¹
rxdk;tyfao;onfü rxdk;tyfao;}[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
r,ltyfao;onfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV r,ltyfao;onfü ,ltyfNyD;[k
trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;aqmif tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

,ltyfNyD;onfü r,ltyfao;]uyÜAdE´K xdk;tyfNyD;onfü
rxdk;tyfao;}[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV ,ltyfNyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV ,ltyfNyD;onfü ,ltyfNyD;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

371/ ,lNyD;í]uyÜAdE´Kxdk;í} oHk;aqmiftHh?
uyÜAdE´Konf ysuftHh? uyÜAdE´Kxdk;&m t&yfonf
aqG;ajrUtHh? uyÜAdE´Kxdk;NyD;aom ouFef;ESifh
uyÜAdE´Krxdk;ao;aom ouFef;udk pyfí csKyftHh?

tay:vTmüvnf;aumif;? tvsm;tem;ywfüvnf;aumif;?
teHtem;ywfüvnf;aumif; uyÜAdE´K xdk;tHh? tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|r 'kAÁPÖu&Podu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ tyfpyfatmifjyKaom trSwftom; tajymuf/

Ä

6-ok&myge0*f 9-0duyÜeodu©myk'f

372/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf tpfudk\
twlaewynfhjzpfaom &[ef;tm; ouFef;udk udk,fwdkif
0duyÜemjyKNyD;í]rdrdOpömtjzpfrS uif;atmif
jyKvkyfNyD;í}ypöK'´dK&f]wpfzefaqmufESif;jcif;}
rjyKbJ oHk;aqmifV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;-]]ighoQifwdkY
pomuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf tuREkfyftm;
ouFef;udk udk,fwdkif 0duyÜemjyKNyD;í
ypöK'´dK&frjyKbJ oHk;aqmif}}[k ajymMum;V

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf &[ef; tm; ouFef;udk
udk,fwdkif 0duyÜemjyKNyD;í ypöK'´dK&frjyKbJ
oHk;aqmifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]OyeE´ oifonf &[ef;tm; ouFef;udk udk,fwdkif
0duyÜemjyKí ypöK'´dK&frjyKbJ oHk;aqmif\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfraV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;oifonf tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;tm; ouFef;udk
udk,fwdkif OduyÜemjyKNyD;í ypöK'""dK&f rjyKbJ
oHk;aqmifbdoenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

108/ 59-373/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;?
&[ef; rdef;rtm;vnf;aumif;? odu©rmeftm;vnf;aumif;?
omraPtm; vnf;aumif;? omraPrtm;vnf;aumif; ouFef;udk
udk,fwdkif OduyÜemjyKNyD;í]rdrdOpöm tjzpfrS
uif;atmif jyKvkyfNyD;í} ypöK'""dK&frjyKbJ]wpfzef
aqmufESif;jcif;} rjyKbJ oHk;aqmiftHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMu ukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

9- OduyÜeodu©myk'f tzGifh

374/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\

&[ef;tm;[lonf wpfyg;aom &[ef;tm;/

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf (&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r[laom)
ESpfzufoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom rdef;rwnf;/

odu©rmef rnfonf ESpfESpfywfHk;
odu©myk'fajcmufyg;udk usifhNyD;aom rdef;rwnf;/
omraP rnfonf odu©myk'fq,fyg;¹ &Sdaomolwnf;/

omraPr rnfonf odu©myk'fq,fyg;&Sdaom olrwnf;/

udk,fwdkif[lonf udk,fwdkif OduyÜemjyKNyD;í/

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif t,kwfqHk;
0duyÜemavmufaom wpxnf xnfaom ouFef;wnf;/

0duyÜem rnfonf rsufarSmuf 0duyÜem? rsufuG,f
0duyÜem jyKjCIF;[lí 0duyÜemESpfrsKd; &SdV

rsufarSmuf 0duyÜemjyKjCIF; rnfonf pouFef;udk
oifhtm; 0duyÜemjyK\? odkYr[kwf prnfaom &[ef;tm;
0duyÜemjyK\[k jyKjCIF;wnf;/

rsufuG,f 0duyÜemjyKjCIF; rnfonf pouFef;udk
0duyÜemjyKjCIF;iSg oifhtm; ay;yg\[k qdk&rnf/

xdk (ouFef;vufcHol) &[ef;u]]oif\ tuRrf;0ifaom
rdwfaqG? odkYr[kwf jrifzl;um rQaom rdwfaqGonf
tb,folenf;}}[k ar;&rnf/

prnf prnfaom &[ef;onf (tuREkfyf\) tuRrf;0ifaom
rdwfaqG? odkYr[kwf jrifzl; umrQaom rdwfaqGwnf;[k
qdk&rnf/

xdk (ouFef;vufcHol) &[ef;u]]tuREkfyfonf xdk
(oifajymaom) &[ef;wdkYtm; ay;yg\[k (qdkí wpfzef)
xdkolwdkY\ Opömudk oHk;aqmifrlvnf;
oHk;aqmifavmh? pGefYrlvnf; pGefYavmh?
taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jyKrlvnf; jyKavmh}}[k
qdk&rnf/

ypöK'""dK&frjyKjCIF; rnfonf xdk&[ef;tm;vnf; ray;?
xdk&[ef;ESifhvnf; tuRrf;r0ifb] oHk;aqmiftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

375/ ypö'""dK&frjyK&mü ypöK'""dK&frjyK[k
trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
ypöK'""dK&frjyK&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
ypöK'""dK&frjyK&mü ypöK'""dK&fjyK\h[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"d|mefwifaomfvnf;aumif;? pGefYaomfvnf;aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ypöK'"dK&fjyKNyD; onfü
ypöK'"dK&frjyK[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ypöK'"dK&fjyKNyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ypöK'"dK&fjyKNyD;onfü
ypöK'"dK&fjyK\k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

376/ xdk (ouFef;vufcHaom 0denf;"dk&f)
&[ef;uaomfvnf; ay;tHh? xdk&[ef;ESifhaomfvnf;
tuRrf;0ifí oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r 0duyÜeodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ q,fyg;qdkaomfvnf; vdif 'Pf aocd,ponfvmaom
usifh0wfrsm;pGm &Sdao;V

Ä

**6-ok&myge0*f 10-
pD0&tyed"meodu©myk'f**

377/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;paom
y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} wdkYudk rodrf;qnf;ukef/
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkY\ oydwf
ouFef;wdkYudk 0Sufxm;ukefV

owå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfwdkY\
oydwfouFef;wdkYudk ay;ukefavmh}}[k qdkukef\
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &,fukef\
xdkowå&o0*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf idkukef? &[ef;wdkYonf
]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh

idkukefbdoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV ighoQifwdkY
pqAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tuREkfyfwdkY\
oydwfouFef;wdkYudk 0Sufxm;ukef\[k ajzqdkukefV

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ oydwf
ouFef;wdkYudk 0Sufxm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\
oydwfouFef;udk 0Sufxm;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;wdkY\
oydwfouFef;wdkYudk 0Sufxm;ukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;}}/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

109/ 60-378/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;\
oydwfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
edoD'dkiftcif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
tyfusnf]tyfbl;}udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
cg;yef;BudK;udkaomfvnf;aumif; 0Sufrlvnf;
0Sufxm;jim;tHh? 0Sufxm;ap rlvnf; 0Sufxm;apjim;tHh?
t,kwfojzifh &,fjrL; vdkonfjzpfívnf; 0Sufxm;jim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-pD0&tyed"meodu©myk'f tzGifh

379/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí
tvdk&Sdtyfonf/

&[ef;[lonf wpfyg;aom &[ef;V
oydwf rnfonf oHoydwf? ajroydwf[lí
oydwfESpfrsKd;&SdV

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif t,kwfqHk;
0duyÜemavmufaom wpxnf xnfaom ouFef;wnf;/

edoD'dkiftcif; rnfonf tNrdwftqm&Sdaom tcif;udk
qdkV

tyfusnf rnfonf tyf&Sdaom tyfusnf? tyf r&Sdaom
tyfusnfwnf;/

cg;yef;BudK; rnfonf ykqdk;jzifh jyKtyfaom
cg;yef;BudK;jym;? 0uftl cg;yef;BudK;vHk;[lí
cg;yef;BudK; ESpfrsKd;&SdV

0Sufxm;jim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkif 0Sufxm;jim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\?

0Sufxm;apjim;tHh[lonf olwpfyg;ukd apckdif;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\? wpfBudrfom apcdkif;ygvsuf
tBudrfrsm;pGm 0Sufxm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t,kwfojzifh &,fjrL;vdkonf jzpfívnf;[lonf
jrL;wl;aysmfyg; upm;vdkí/

380/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oydwfouFef;
edoD'dkiftcif; tyfusnf cg;yef;BudK; (wpfckck) udk
t,kwfojzifh &,fjrL;vdkonfjzpfífaomfvnf; 0Sufxm;rlvnf;
0Sufxm;tHh? 0Sufxm;aprlvnf; 0Sufxm;apjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;onf jzpfí/y/ &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oydwfouFef; edoD'dkiftcif; tyfusnf
cg;yef;BudK; (wpfckck) udk &,fjrL;vdkonfjzpfífaomfvnf;

0Sufxm;rlvnf; 0Sufxm;tHh? 0Sufxm;aprlvnf;
0Sufxm;apjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

tjcm;aom y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif}udk t,kwfojzifh
&,fjrL;vdkonfjzpfíáomfvnf; 0Suf xm;rlvnf;
0Sufxm;tHh? 0Sufxm;aprlvnf; 0Sufxm;apjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfol\ oydwfudkjzpfap? ouFef;udkjzpfap?
tjcm;y&du©&mudkjzpfap t,kwfojzifh
&,fjrL;vdkonfjzpfíáomfvnf; 0Sufxm;rlvnf; 0Sufxm;tHh?
0Sufxm;aprlvnf; 0Sufxm;apjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? &[ef;r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\? &[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

381/ &,fjrL;vdkaom oabmr&SdbJ odrf;qnf;xm;tHh?
raumif;ojzifh xm;onfudk
odrf;qnf;xm;tHh?]]w&m;a[mNyD;rS ay;tHh}}[k
ESvHk;ydkufí odrf;qnf;xm;tHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

'or pD0&tyed"meodu©myk'f NyD;V

q| ok&myge0*f NyD;V

xdkok&myge0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

ok&mygeodu©myk'f? t*kFvdyawm'uodu©myk'f?
O'u[o"r®odu©myk'f? tem '&d,odu©myk'f?
bðomyeodu©myk'f? aZmwdorm'[eodu©myk'f?
ESmeodu©myk'f? 'kAÁPÖu&P odu©myk'f?
tyed"meodu©myk'fESifh udk,fwdkif0duyÜemjyKí

ypöK'`dK&f rjyKbJ oHk;aqmifaom odu©myk'f/ pum;
tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

7-oyÜgPu0*f 1-oOödpöodu©myk'f

382/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
av;orm;jzpfCjhzl;aom toQifO'g,Donf usD;wdkYudk
rESpfoufaomaMumifh ypfí ypfí acgif;udk jzwfNyD;vQif
wHpdkYü tpOftwdkif; xdk;oDí xm;V

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif pusD;wdkYudk tb,folonf
owfjzwfoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV

ighoQifwdkY igowfonf? pusD;wdkYudk igrESpfouf[k
qdkV tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifO'g,Donf aoapvdkaom apwem&Sdonfjzpfí
owå0gudk owfjzwfbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]O'g,D oifonf aoapvdkaom apwem&Sdonfjzpfí
owå0gudk owfjzwf\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh aoapvdkaom
apwem&Sdonfjzpfí owå0gudk owfjzwfbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao; aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

110/ 61-383/]]tMuif&[ef;onf aoapvdkaom
apwem&Sdonfjzpfí owå0gudk owfjzwfjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-olödpöodu©myk'f tzGifh

384/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV
aoapvdkaom apwem&Sdonfjzpfí[lonf odvsuf
aumif;pGm odvsuf aphaqmí vTrf;rdk; í
vGefusL;jcif;wnf;/

owå0g rnfonf wd&pämeffjzpfaoom owå0gudk qdkV
owfjzwfjim;tHh[lonf ZD0dwdä`E´]touf}udk
jzwftHh? uif;aptHh? tpOfudk ysufaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

385/ owå0gü owå0g[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí
owfjzwfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
owå0gü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí owftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV owå0gü owå0gr[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

owå0gr[kwfonfü owå0g[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV owå0gr[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV owå0gr[kwfonfü owå0g r[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywfroifh/

386/ aoapvdkaom apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;?
owdrxm;rdaom &[ef;? rodaom &[ef;? aoapvdkaom
oabmr&Sdaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr olödpöodu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 2-oyÜgPuodu©myk'f

387/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom a&udk
oHk;aqmifukef\ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom a&udk oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;}}
[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom
a&udk oHk;aqmifukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom
a&udk tb,fhaMumifh oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

111/ 62-388/]]tMuif&[ef;onf odvsuf ydk;&Sdaom
a&udk oHk;aqmifjim; tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfri\)/

2-oyÜgPuodu©myk'f tzGifh

389/ tMuiflonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}] [lí tvdk&SdtyfV

od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\? tjcm;aom
olwdkYaomfvnf; xdk&[ef;tm; ajym Mum;ukefV

ydk;&Sd\[k odvsuf oHk;aqmifjCIF;aMumifh
aoukefvwåHU[k odvsuf oHk;aqmifjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

390/ ydk;&Sdaom a&udk ydk;&Sd\[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ydk;&Sdaom a&ü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ydk;&Sdaom a&ü
ydk;r&Sd[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf
roifh/

ydk;r&Sdaom a&ü ydk;&Sd\[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ydk;r&Sdaom
a&ü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
ydk;r&Sdaom a&ü ydk;r&Sd[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

391/ ydk;&Sd\[k rodíaomfvnf;aumif;? ydk;r&Sd[k
odíaomfvnf;aumif;? oHk;aqmifjCIF; aMumifhfh
aovdrfhrnfr[kwf[k odíaomfvnf;aumif; oHk;aqmiftHh?
tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, oyÜgPuodu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 3-Oauúm#eodu©myk'f

392/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf w&m;tm;avsmfpGm

Nidrf;avNyD;aom t"du½kPf;udk wpfzef
uHjzpfapjcif;iSg]]uHudk rjyK&ao;? raumif;ojzifh
jyKxm;aom uHwnf;? wpfzefjyefí jyKxdkuf\?
rNidrf;ap&ao;? raumif;ojzifh Nidrf;xm;aom uHwnf;?
wpfzefjyefí Nidrf;apxdkuf\}}[k vIHUaqmfukef\

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf odvuf w&m;tm; avsmfpGm
Nidrf;avNyD;aom t"du½kPf;udk wpfzef
uHjzpfapjcif;iSg vIHUaqmfukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvuf
w&m;tm;avsmfpGm Nidrf;avNyD;aom t"du½kPf;udk
wpfzef uHjzpfapjcif;iSg vIHUaqmfukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf odvuf
w&m;tm;avsmfpGm Nidrf;avNyD;aom t"du½kPf;udk
wpfzef uHjzpfapjcif;iSg vIHUaqmfukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKajpjcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

112/ 62-393/]]tMuif&[ef;onf odvuf
w&m;tm;avsmfpGm Nidrf;avNyD;aom t"du½kPf;udk
wpfzef uHjzpfapjcif;iSg vIHUaqmfjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;
tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-Oauúm#eodu©myk'f tzGifh

394/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\
olwpfyg;wdkYaomfvnf; xdk&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukefV
xdk&[ef;urlvnf; ajymMum;V

w&m;tm;avsmfpGm rnfonf[kwfrSefaom
w&m;oabmjzifhç 0denf;jzifhç jrwpfGmbk&m;\
tqHk;trawmf (Úwfur®0gpm) jzifh jyKvkyfxm;\? podkY
jyKvkyfjcif;onf w&m;tm;avsmfonf rnfV

t"du½kPf; rnfonf jiif;cHkrl]0d0g'}t"du½kPf;?
pGyfpGJrl]tEk0g'}t"du½kPf;? tmywf
ckepfzkH[laom]tmywåd}t"du½kPf;?
uHjyKrl]udpö}t"du½kPf;[lí t"du½kPf;av;rsKd; &SdV

wpfzef uHjzpfapjcif;iSg
vIHUaqmfjim;tHh[lonf]uHudk rjyK&ao;? raumif;ojzifh
jyKxm; aom uHwnf;? uHudk wpfzef jyefí jyKxdku\?
rNidrf;ap&ao;? raumif;ojzifh Nidrf;apxm;aom uHwnf;?
wpfzef jyefí Nidrf;apxdku\}}[k vIHUaqmfjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

395/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
vIHUaqmfjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí vIHUaqmfjim;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí vIHUaqmfjim;tHh? tmywf roifh/

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

396/]]r[kwfrSefaom oabmjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
0*f]wpfodrfwnf;ü wpfpkpD}
jzpfojzifhhaomfvnf;aumif;? uHrxdkufaom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif; uHjyK\}}[k odí

vIHUaqmfjim;tHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd, Oauúm#eodu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 4-'k|Kv'odu©myk'f

397/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf apwem
xif&Sm;&Sdaom okufvTwfjcif; oHCm'dodoftmywf
oifhaomaMumifh tpfudk\ twlaewynfhjzpf aom
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif igonf apwemxif&Sm;&Sdaom
okufvTwfjcif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhV
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom &[ef;tm; rajymygivfh}}[k
ajymMum;V

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf apwemxif&Sm;&Sdaom
okufvTwfjcif; oHCm'dodoftmywf oifhaomaMumifh
oHCmawmftm; xdktmwyfESifh oufqdkifaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? oHCmawmf onf xdk&[ef;tm;
xdktmywfESifh oufqdkifaom y&d0gofudk ay;\?
xdk&[ef;onf y&d0gofaeonf &Sdaomf xdk&[ef;udk
awGUjrirí]]ighoQif tuREkfyfonf
apwemxif&Sm;&Sdaom okufvTwfjcif; oHCm
'dodoftmywf oifhaomaMumifh oHCmawmftm;
xdktmywfESifh oufqdkifaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\?
oHCmawmf onf xdktuREfkyftm; xdktmwyfESifh
oufqdkifaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? xdkigonfvnf;
y&d0gofae\? ighoQif tuREkfyfonf y&d0gofudk
Mum;yg\? tuREkfyfudk y&d0gofMum;aomol[lí
toQifonf rSwfawmfrrlygavmh}}[k qdkV

ighoQif todkYygenf; tMuif tjcm;aom
yk*³/₄dKvfonfvnf; poHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonfvnf; podkYyif jyK&oavm[k
ar;\
]]ighoQif podkYyif jyK&\}}[k ajymqdk\
ighoQif
omuD0ifrif;om; ptoQifOyeE'onf
apwemxif&Sm;&Sdaom okufvTwfjcf; oHCm'dodof
tmywfoifhaomaMumifh xdktoQifOyeE'onf
tuREkfyftm;]]wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom oludkrQ
rajymygvihf}}[k ajymMum;\lí qdkV

]]ighoQif todkYenf;? oifonf zHk;vTrf;xm;avoavm}}
[k ar;\
ighoQif zHk;vTrf;xm;onf rSef[k qdk\
xdktcg
xdk&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
&[ef;\ ¹/₂kefY&if;aom tmywfudk odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef? ¹/₂lwfcsume?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef; oifonf &[ef;\ ¹/₂kefY&if;aom tmywfudk
odvsuf zHk;vTrf;xm;\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,mufsm; oifonf odvsuf &[ef;\ ¹/₂kefY&if;aom
tmywfudk tb,fhaMumifh zHk;vTrf;bdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,mufsm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkY tm;
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

111/ 64-398/]]tMuif&[ef;onf odvsuf &[ef;\
¹/₂kefY&if;aom oHCm'dodof tmywfudk

zHk;vTrf;jim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-'k|Kv'odu©myk'f tzGifh

399/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

&[ef;\[lonf wpfyg;aom &[ef;V
od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\
olwpfyg;wdkYaomfvnf; xdk&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukefV
xdk&[ef;urlvnf; ajymMum;V

½kefY&if;aom tmywf rnfonf yg&mZdutmywf
av;yg;? oHCm'dodoftmywf wpfq,fh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

zHk;vTrf;jim;tHh[lonf]]p&[ef;udk (olwpfyg;wdkYu)
odvQif apm'emukefvwåHU? atmufarhap ukefvwåHU?
qJa&;ukefvwåHU? ½lwfcsumekefvwåHU? rsufESmrvS
jzpfapukefvwåHU? (ig) rajymMum;awmhtHh}}[k
0efcsumrQESifh ygpdwftmywf oifhV

400/ ½kefY&if;aom tmywfü ½kefY&if;aom tmywf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí zHk;vTrf;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
½kefY&if;aom tmywfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
zHk;vTrf;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV ½kefY&if;aom
tmywfü r½kefY&if;aom tmywf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
zHk;vTrf;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

r½kefY&if;aom tmywfudk zHk;vTrf;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfol\ ½kefY&if; onfvnf;
jzpfaom r½kefY&if;onfvnf;jzpfaom vGefusL;í
usifhjicif;udk zHk;vTrf;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

r½kefY&if;aom tmywfü ½kefY&if;aom tmywf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? r½kefY&if; aom
tmywfü ,HkrSm;&SdtH? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

r¹/₂kefY&if;aom tmywfü r¹/₂kefY&if;aom tmywf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

401/]]oHCmawmf\ cdkuf&efjzpfjCIF; jiiF;cHkjcif;
qefYusifaom pum;udk ,ljCIF; qefYusif aom pum;udk
qdkjcif;onf jzpfvåHU}}[k atmufarUí rajymMum;tHh?
tmywf roifh/

]]oHCm\ uGJjym;jCIF;aomfvnf;aumif;? oHCm\
ta&]tufaMumif;} aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfvåHU}}[k
ESvHk;ydkufí rajymMum;tHh?]]p&[ef;onf cufxef\
Murf;wrf;\? touf\ tEÅ&m,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
omoemawmf\ tEÅ&m,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;
jyKvåHU[k}] (ESvHk;oGif;i) rajymMum;tHh?
avsmufywfaom tjcm;&[ef;wdkYudk rjrifaomaMumifh
rajymMum;tHh? zHk;vTrf;&ef tvdkr&SdbJ
rajymMum;tHh?]]rdrdtrljzifh xif&Sm;våHU}}[k
(atmufarhí) rajymMum;tHh/ tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ 'k|Kv'odu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 5-ODe0Dowd0óodu©myk'f

402/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfeufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaoM a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg &mZN*dK[fjynf
(q,fhckepfa,muftpk &SdaomaMumifh)
owå&o0³/₄Dtrnf&Sdaom oli,fwdkYonf taygif;toif;
rdwfaqG jzpfukef\ xdk oli,fwdkYwGif
Oygvdtrnf&Sdaom oli,fonf tBuD;trSL;jzpfV

xdktcg Oygvdoli,f\ trdtzwdkYtm;--

]]Oygvdonf igwdkY aovGefaomtcgü tb,fodkYaom
taMumif;jzifh csrf;ompGm touf&Snfíhryifryef;bJvnf;
&Sd&mtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV xdkYaemuf Oygvd\
trdtzwdkYtm;--

]]Oygvdonf pma&;twwfudk oifonf &Sdaomf
igwdkYaovGefaomtcg csrf;ompGm touf&Snf&m\
yifvnf; ryifyef;&m}}[k tMuHjzpfV xdkYaemuf Oygvd\
trdtzwdkYtm;--

]]Oygvdonf pma&;twwfudk oifjim;tHh
vufacsmif;wdkYonf emusifukefvwåHU? Oygvdonf
*Pef;twwfudk oifrSomvQif igwdkYaovGefaomtcg
csrf;ompGm touf&Snf &m\? yifvnf; ryifyef;&m}}[k
tMuHjzpfjyefV xdkYaemuf Oygvd\ trdtzwdkYtm;--

]]Oygvdonf *Pef;twwfudk oifjim;tHh &ifywfatmifh
(qif;&J) &m\? Oygvdonf aiGpm&if;twwfudk
oifrSomvQif igwdkYaovGefaomtcg csrf;ompGm
touf&Snf&m\? yifvnf; ryifyef;&m}}[k tMuHjzpfjyefV
xdkYaemuf Oygvd\ trdtzwdkYtm;--

]]Oygvdonf aiGpm&if;twwfudk oifonf &Sdaomf
rsufpdusdef;pyf&m\? pomuD0if rif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
csrf;omaom tavih&Sdukef\? csrf;om aom
tusifh&Sdukef\? aumif;aom pm;zG,fwdkYudk pm;í
avrdk;vHkaom tdyf&mae&mwdkYü omvQif
tdyf&ukef\? Oygvdonf omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom &[ef; wdkY\ txHü
&[ef;jyKrSomvQif igwdkY aovGefaomtcg csrf;ompGm
touf&Snf&m\? yifvnf; ryifyef;&m}}[k tMuHjzpfjyefV

Oygvdoli,fonf trdtzwdkY\ MuHpnf ajymqdkjcif;udk
Mum;avV xdktcg Oygvdoli,fonf
taygif;tazmfoli,fwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí
xdkoli,fwdkYudk]]tcsif;wdkY vmukefavmh igwdkYonf
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfukefaom

&[ef;wdkY\ txHü &[ef;jyKMuukeftHh}}[k qdk\? tarmif
oif&[ef;jyKvQif tuREkfyfwdkYvnf; &[ef;jyKygukeftHh[k
ajymqdkukef\

xdktcg xdkoli,fwdkYonf trdtztoD;oD;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufjcif;iSg tuREkfyfwdkYudk
cGifhvTwfygukefavmh}}[k ajymqdkukef\

xdktcg xdkoli,fwdkY\
trdtzwdkYonf]]poli,ftm;vHk;wdkYonf wlrQaom qE
´&Sdukef\? aumif;aom tvdk&Sdukef\}}[k
cGifhjyKukef\ xdkoli,fwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Siftjzpfudk awmif;ukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf
xdkoli,fwdkYudk &Sifvnf; jyKay;ukef\? &[ef;vnf;
cHay;ukef\

xdkoli,fwdkYonf nOfh\ rdk;aomuf,Htcgü apmapmxí
]],m*kudk ay;ukefavmh? xrif;udk ay;ukefavmh?
cjzG,fudk ay;ukefavmh}}[k idkukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY rdk;vif;½kHrQ
iHhvifhukefOD;avmh? tu,fí ,m*k&Sdygrl
aomuf&ukefvwåHU? tu,fí qGrf;&Sdygrl
pm;&ukefvwåHU? tu,fí cjzG,f&Sdygrl cj&ukefvwåHU?
tu,fí ,m*k xrif; cjzG,fr&Sdrl qGrf;cHí pm;&ukef
vwåHU}}[k ajymqdkukef\

xdkoli,f&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYu
podkYajymqdkkaomfvnf;]],m*kudk ay;ukefavmh?
xrif;udk ay;ukefavmh? cjzG,fudk ay;ukefavmh}}[k
qdkí idka<u;jrJ idka<u;MuukefonfomvQifwnf;?
tdyf&mae&mwdkYonf usifBuD;vnf; vl;ukef\? usifi,fvnf;
vl;ukef\?

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf nOfh\ rdk;aomuf,Htcgü
apmapmxawmfrlaomf oli,fwdkY\ idka<u;oHudk
Mum;awmfrlí]]tmeE´m xdkoli,fwdkY idkoHonf
tb,phaMumifhenf;}}[k toQiftmeE´mudk ar; awmfrl\

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf
toufESpfq,f rjynfhao;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
&[ef;chay;ukef\l onf rSefoavm} }[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfaom xdka,mufsm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh odvsuf
toufESpfq,f rjynfhao;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
ylöif;chay;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
toufESpfq,frjynfhao;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tcsrf; tyl
qmavmifjcif; rGwfodyfjcif; rSuf jcif av aeyl a>r uif;
oef;wdkY\ tawGUwdkYudk onf;rCHEdkif? raumif;ojzifh
qdktyf raumif;ojzifh a&mufvmaom
pum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? udk,fü jzpfqJjzpfaom jyif;xef
Murf;MuKwf cg;pyf usifem rom,mzG,f
rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaom aoavmufaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf;aumif; onf;chEdkifjcif;oabm
r&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY toufESpfq,fjynfhaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfomvQif tcsrf;tylpaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudk onf;chEdkifjcif;oabm &SdV

&[ef;wdkY p (oifwdkY jyKrdamtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKajcif;iSg
vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

114/ 65-403/ tMuif&[ef;onf odvsufESifh
toufESpfq,frjynfhao;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk

yíöif;cHay;jim;tHh? xdk (toufESpfq,frjynfhao;aom)
yk*³/₄dKvfonf vnf; &[ef;rjzpf? xdkyíöif;cHay;aom
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; uJh&JUxdkufukef\
'kuú#ftmywfoifhukef\)? xdkOyZÑm,fjyKí
yíöif;cHay;aom &[ef;tm; pygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukef avmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-0De0Dowd0óodu©myk'f tzGifh

404/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV
od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\
olwpfyg;wdkYaomfvnf; xdk&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukefV
xdk&[ef; (avmif;) urlvnf; ajymMum;V
toufESpfq,f rjynfhao; rnfonf toufESpfq,fodkY
ra&mufao;aom olwnf;/
yíöif;cHtHh[lí *dkPf;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ur®0gpmq&mudkaomfvnf;aumif;? oydwfudkaomf
vnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &SmtHh?
odrfudkvnf; orkwftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV Úwfjzifh
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkYjzifh
'kuú#ftmywfwdkY oifhukefV ur®0gpmqtqHk;ü
OyZÑm,fq&mtm; ygpdwftmywf oifhV
*dkPf;tm;vnf;aumif;? ur®0gpmq&mtm;vnf;aumif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

405/ toufESpfq,frjynfhao;onfü toufESpfq,frjynfhao;
[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí yíöif;cHtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
toufESpfq,frjynfhao;onfü ,kHrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí
yíöif;cHtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

toufESpfq,frjynfhao;onfü toufESpfq,fjynfh\[k
trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí yíöif;cHtHh? tmywfhroifh/

toufESpfq,fjynfhonfü toufESpfq,frjynfhao;[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV/
toufESpfq,fjynfhonfü ,kHrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV toufESpfq,fjynfhonfü touf ESpfq,fjynfh\[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

406/ toufESpfq,f rjynfhaom oludk toufESpfq,fjynfh\
[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí ylöif;cHtHh? toufESpfq,fjynfhaom
oludk toufESpfq,fjynfhaom ol[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ylöif;
cHtHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yör ODe0Dowd0óodu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 6-ax,sowåodu©myk'f

407/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
om0w-djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
vSnf;ukefonf wpfOD;onf &mZN*dK[fjynfrS
taemufrsufESm t&yfodkY (ukefa&mif;) oGm;vdkV/
&[ef;wpfyg;onf xdkvlwdkYudk]]igonfvnf;
'g,umwdkYESifhtwl oGm;vdk\}}[k qdkV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfwdkYonfum; uif;udk a&SmifvTJ ukeftHh[k
qdkaomtcg 'g,umwdkY odukefavmh
(em;vnfMuygukefavmh)[k (ajymqdk\)/

uif;apmifhwdkYonf]]ukefonfonf uif;cGefudk
a&SmifvTJvwåHU}}[k Mum;ukefV xdkuif;
apmifhwdkYonf c&D;ü tapmifhta&Smuf xm;ukefV/
xdktcg xdkuif;apmifhwdkYonf ukefonfudk zrf;,l vk,ufí
xdk&[ef;tm;--

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf odvsuf tb,fhaMumifh
xkdckd;olukefonfESifhtwl oGm;o enf;}}[k
aESmifh,Sufí vTwfvkdufukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf om0w¬djynfodkY oGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udkd ajymMum;V/
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
odvsuf ckd;olukefonfESifh twl wkdiyifí
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY
oGm;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef; oifonf odvsuf ckd;olukefonfESifhtwl
wkdiyifí wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY
oGm;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlVy/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh odvsuf
ckd;olukefonfESifhtwl wkdiyifí wpfaMumif;wnf;
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;bdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrd aom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

115/ 66-408/ tMuif&[ef;onf odvsuf
ckd;olukefonfESifhtwl wkdiyifí wpfaMumif;wnf;
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;jim;tHh? t,kwfojzifh
&Gmwpfyg; odkYaomfvnf; oGm;jim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-ax,sow¬odu©myk'f tzGifh

409/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[líhtvkd&SdtyfV

od\ rnfonf ukd,fwkdfaomfvnf; od\? tjcm;aom
olwdkYaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukef\?
xkdukefonfurlvnf; ajymMum;V

ckd;olukefonf rnfonf ckd;rlukd jyKNyD;ç
rjyK&ao;aom ckd;olwdkYonf rif;ukd (rif;\ Opömukd)
aomfvnf; ckd;í oGm;ukef\? uif;cGefukdaomfvnf;
a&SmifvTJukefV

twl[lonf twlwuGwnf;/

wkdifyifí[lonf]]'g,um oGm;ukeftHh? toQifbk&m;
oGm;ygukeftHh/ toQifbk&m; oGm;ukeftHh? 'g,um
oGm;ukeftHh/ ,aeYaomfvnf;aumif;?
eufjzefaomfvnf;aumif;? oefbufcgaomf vnf;aumif;
oGm;ukeftHU}}[k wkdifyiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

t,kwfojzifh &Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf;[lonf
MuufysHwpfusjzpfaom &Gmü &GmtMum; wkdif;
&GmtMum;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV &Gmr&Sdaom
awmc&D;jzpfrlum; ,lZemcGJwkdif; ,lZemcGJwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

410/ ckd;olukefonfukd ckd;olukefonf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí wkdifyifvsuf wpfaMumif;wnf;
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;tHh? t,kwfojzifh
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

ckd;olukefonfü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí wkdifyifvsuf
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;tHh?
t,kwfojzifh &Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

ckd;olukefonfukd ckd;olukefonfr[kwf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí wkdifyifvsuf wpfaMumif;wnf;
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;tHh? t,kwfojzifh
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/

&[ef;onf wkdifyif\ vlwdkYonf rwkdifyifukeftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ckd;olukefonf r[kwfaom olü
ckd;olukefonf[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ckd;olukefonf r[kwfaom olü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ckd;olukefonf r[kwfaom olü
ckd;olukefonfr[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

411/ rwkdifyifrlí oGm;ukeftHh? vlwdkYonf wkdifyifí
&[ef;wdkYonf rwkdifyiftHh? tcsdef; tcsuf vTJí
oGm;ukeftHh? tmywf roifh/ ab;&efwdkYaMumifh
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q| ax,sow→odu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 7-oH0d"meodu©myk'f

412/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;wpfyg;onf aumovwkdif; Zeyk'fwdkYü
om0w→djynfodkY oGm;onf&Sdaomf rxif&Sm;aom
&GmwHcg;ukd vGefoGm;avV

rdef;rwpfamufonfvnf; vifESifh ckduf&efjzpfí
&GmrS xGufvm&m xkd&[ef;ukd jrifí]]toQifbk&m;
toQifonf tb,ft&yfodkY oGm;rnfenf;}}[k avQmufV

]]ESr igonf om0w→djynfodkY oGm;tHh}}[k qkdonf
&Sdaomf tuREkfyfonf toQifESifhtwl vkdufvkdyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

]]ESr (vkdufcJh) oGm;rnf}}[k (ajymqkdí oGm;av\)/
xkdtcg xkdrdef;r\ vifonf &GmrS xGufí
vlwdkYukd]]tarmifwdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
rdef;rukdhjrirfMuygoavm}}[k ar;V

tarmif prdef;ronf &[ef;ESifhtwl oGm;\[k (qkdukef\)/
xkda,musfm;onf tpOfvkdufí xkd&[ef;ukd
zrf;NyD;vQif axmif;xkí vTwfvkdufV xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü MuHrSKdifvsuf
xkdifaeV xkdtcg xkdrdef;ronf xkda,musfm;
ukd]]tarmif xkd&[ef;onf tuREkfyfukd ac:í roGm;ay?
pifppfrlum; igomvQif xkd&[ef;ESifhtwl oGm;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; tjypfr&Sday? oGm;acs? xkd&[ef;ukd
0efcsawmif;yefacsavmh}}[k ajymqkd avV xkdtcg
xkda,musfm;onf xkd&[ef;ukd
0efcsawmif;yef\]onf;cHap\]/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf om0x¬djynfodkY oGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh &[ef;onf
rmwk*grESifhtwl wkdifiyifí wpfaMumif; wnf;
t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;bdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef; oifonf rmwk*grESifhtwl wkdifiyifí
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh rmwk*grESifhtwl
wkdifiyifí wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY
oGm;bdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif p odu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

116/ 67-413/]]tMuif&[ef;onf rmwk*grESifhtwl
wkdifiyifí wpfaMumif; wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY

oGm;jim;tHh t,kwfojzifh &Gmwpfyg;odkY aomfvnf;
oGm;jim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

7-oH0d"meodu©myk'f tzGifh

414/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\?

rmwk*gr rnfonf bDvl;r r[kwf? Nydwåmr r[kwf?
wd&pämefr r[kwf? aumif;pGm qkdaompum;
raumif;ojzifh qkdaompum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
½kefY&if;aompum; r½kefY&if;aom
pum;ukdvnf;aumif; odjcif;iSg pGrf;Ekdifaom
vlrdef;rwnf;/

twl[lonf twlwuGwnf;/

wkdifyifí[lonf]]ESr oGm;ukeftHh? toQifbk&m;
oGm;ygukeftHh/ toQifbk&m; oGm;ukeftHh? ESr
oGm;ukeftHh/ ,aeYaomfvnf;aumif;?
eufjzefaomfvnf;aumif;? oefbufcgaomfvnf;aumif;
oGm;ukeftHh}}[k wkdifyiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

t,kwfojzifh &Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf;[lonf
MuufysHwfpusjzpfaom &Gmü &GmtMum; wkdif;
&GmtMum;wkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV &Gmr&Sdaom
awmvrf;c&D;jzpfrlum; ,lZemcGJwkdif; ,lZem cGJwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

415/ rmwk*grü rmwk*gr[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
wkdifyifvsuf wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snf aom
c&D;odkY oGm;tHh? t,kwfojzifh
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

rmwk*grü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí wkdifyifvsuf
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;tHh?

t,kwfojzifh &Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

rmwk*grü rmwk*gr r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
wkdiyifvsuf wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snf aom
c&D;odkY oGm;tHh? t,kwfojzifh
&Gmwpfyg;odkYaomfvnf; oGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

&[ef;onf wkdiyif\? rmwk*gronf rwkdiyiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ bDvl;rESifhaomf vnf;aumif;?
NydwåmrESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
y@KufESifhaomfvnf;aumif;? vla,mifaqmifaom
wd&pämefrESifhaomfvnf;aumif; twlwkdifyifí
wpfaMumif;wnf; t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;odkY oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rmwk*gr r[kwfonfü rmwk*gr[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rmwk*gr
r[kwfonfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rmwk*gr r[kwfonfü rmwk*gr r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
tmywf roifh/

416/ rwkdiyifb] oGm;tHh? rmwk*gronf wkdiyifí
&[ef;u rwkdiyiftHh? tcsdef;tcsuf vGJojzifh oGm;tHh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

owår oH0d"meodu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 8-t&d|odu©myk'f

417/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|rnfaom &[ef;tm;]]

(psmefr*fzkdvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m; wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l &SdV

rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf vif;wowftrsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|rnfaom &[ef;tm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd a[m
xm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig od\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l &Sd\
[lí Mum;ukefV

xkdtcgü xkd&[ef;wdkYonf vif;wowftrsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|rnfaom &[ef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|rnfaom &[ef;tm;-

]]ighoQift&d| oifhtm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom
w&m;wdkYukd a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig odyg\
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzkdkdvf\)\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif[k ,kwfrmaom
t,l&Sd\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

ighoQifwdkY Mum;onfhtwkdif; rSefay\
(psmefr*fzkdvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGm
bk&m;a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig odyg\
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg[k (qkd\)/

ighoQift&d| podkY rqkdygvifh? bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd rpGyfpGJygvifh? jrwpfGm
bk&m;tm; pGyfpGJjCIF;onf raumif;acs?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrrl&m/

ighoQift&d| rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,fukdhjyKwwfukefaom w&m;wdkYukd
(psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k
a[mawmfrl\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm;
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg pGrf;EkdifonfomvQifwnf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf umr*kPfwdkYukd
om,mzG,fenf;ukef\? qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jcif;
rsm;ukef\? pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\lí
a[mawmfrl\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf umr*kPf wdkYukd
tom;ruyfaom t½kd;ESifh wlukef\? qif;&Jrsm;ukef\?
ylaqG;jcif; rsm;ukef\? pumr *kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;[lí
a[mawmfrl\ om;wpfESifh wlukef\lívnf;aumif;?
jrufR; &SL;ESifh wlukef\lívnf;aumif;?
rD;usD;wGif;ESifh wlukef\lívnf;aumif;? tdyfrufESifh
wlukef\lívnf;aumif;? tiSg;ypönf;ESifh wlukef\
lívnf;aumif;? toD;&Sdaom tyifESifh wlukef\
lívnf;aumif;? pOf;wDwHk;ESifh wlukef\lívnf;aumif;?
vSHwHusifESifh wlukef\lívnf; aumif;?
a>rOD;acgif;ESifh wlukef\lívnf;aumif; a[mawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf umr*kPf wdkYukd
qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ? ylaqG;jcif;rsm;ukef\?
pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\lí a[mawmf rl\[k
(ajymqkdukef\)/

vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;onf podkY
xkd&[ef;wdkYu ajymqkdygaomfvnf;]]ighoQifwdkY
Mum;onftwkdif; rSefay\? (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGm bk&m; a[mxm;aom
w&m;wdkYukd a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig odyg\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg}}[k
xkda&S;twlomvQif xkd,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lukd
tpGrf;ukef rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfum pGJpGJjrJjrJ
ajymqkdV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom xkdrdpäm t,lrS vGwfapjCIF;iSg
rwwfEkdifMuaomtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;ukd pnf;a0;apí vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom
t&d|&[ef;tm;-

]]t&d| oifhtm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom
w&m;wdkYukd a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig od\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif[k ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,l &Sd\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; Mum;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; rSefyg\?
(psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; odyg\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
tb,foltm; podkY w&m;a[mawmfrl onfukd oifodoenf;?
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukefaom w&m;wdkYukd
(psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[lí
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm; tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg
pGrf;EkdifonfomvQifwnf;/

igbk&m;onf umr*kPfwdkYukd om,mzG,fenf;ukef\?
qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jCIF;rsm;ukef\? þumr*kPfwdkYü
tjypfrsm;vS\[lí a[mawmfrl\ igbk&m;onf
umr*kPfwdkYukd tom;ruyf aom t½kd;ESifh wlukef\

[lívnf;aumif;/y/ om;wpfESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;
jrufRD;&SL;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;?
rD;usD;wGif;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;? tdyfrufESifh
wlukef\[líhvnf;aumif;? tiSg;ypönf;ESifh wlukef\
[lívnf;aumif;? toD;&Sdaom tyifESifh wlukef\[lí
vnf;aumif;? pOf;wDwHk;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;?
vSHwHusifESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;?
a>rOD;acgif;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif; a[mawmfrl\
igbk&m;onf umr*kPfwdkYukd om,mzG,f enf;ukef\
qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jcif;rsm;ukef\? þumr*kPfwdkYü
tjypfrsm;vS\[lí a[m awmfrlonf r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; xkdodkY
iga[mxm;ygvsuf oifonf rdrd\ raumif;aom pGJ,ljcif;jzifh
igwdkYukdvnf; pGyfpGJbd\? rdrdukd,fukdvnf;
wl;NzKdzsufqD;bd\? tukokdvfw&m;ukdvnf; rsm;pGm
yGg;apbd\? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
oifhtm; xkd,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf umv&SnfjrifhpGm
tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfvwåHU/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; þ
(oifjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

117/ 68-418/]]tMuif&[ef;onf](psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd rSD0Jaomoltm;
(psmefr*fzkdvf) tEÅ½m,fukd jyKjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}
[k ajymqkdjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;ukd tjcm;aom
&[ef;wdkYu]toQifonf podkY rqkdygvifh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd podkY rpGyfpGJygvifh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; pGyfpGJjcif;onf raumif;acs?

jrwpGmbk&m;onfum; podkY a[mawmfrl&m? ighoQif
 rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
 tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkYukd
 (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfaom
 w&m;wdkY[lí jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\?
 xkdw&m;wdkYukd rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm; tEÅ&m,fukd
 jyKjcif;iSg pGrf;EkdifonfomvQifwnf;}[k qkdqHk;r&m\
 podkYvQif xkd&[ef;ukd &[ef;wdkYu qkdqHk;rygvsuf
 xkda&S;twlomvQif qufvuf ,ljim;tHh? xkd&[ef;ukd
 &[ef;wdkYonf oHk;Budrfajrmufatmif xkdt,lukd
 pGefYpdrfhaomiSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;r&rnf?
 oHk;Budrfajrmufatmif Úwf ur®0gjzifh qkdqHk;rojzifh
 xkdrdpämt,lukd tu,fí pGefYjim;tHh? podkY
 pGefYjcif;onf aumif;\? tu,fí rpGefYjim;tHh?
 (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
 (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-t&d|odu©myk'f tzGifh

419/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
 &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf/

[k ajymqkdjim;tHh[lonf (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
 tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpGmbk&m;
 a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd jrwpGmbk&m;
 a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig od\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
 rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd
 jyKjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif[k (ajymqkdjim;tHh)/

xkd&[ef;ukd[lonf podkY ajymqkdavh&Sdaom
 &[ef;ukd/

&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;wdkYwnf;?
 jrifukey Mum;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifonf podkY
 rqkdygvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd podkY
 rpGyfpGJygvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd pGyfpGJjcif; onf

raumif;acs? jrwpfGmbk&m;onfum; podkY
a[mawmfrl&m? ighoQif rsm;pGmaom taMumif; jzifh
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukefaom w&m;wdkYukd
tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfaom w&m;wdkY[lí jrwpfGmbk&m; onf
a[mawmfrl\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm;
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg pGrf;Ekdifonf omvQifwnf;}}[k
ajymqkd qHk;r&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd qHk;r&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd qHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd
pGefYtHh? podkY pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;\? tu,fí
rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ Mum;ygvsuf
rajymqkdukefjim;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkd&[ef;ukd oHCm\tv,fodkYvnf; qGjiifí]]toQifonf
podkYrqkdygvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd podkY
rpGyfpGJygvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; pGyfpGJjCIF;onf
raumif;acs? jrwpfGmbk&m;onfum; podkY
a[mawmfrl&m? ighoQif rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkYukd tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkY[lí jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrl\? xkdw&m; wdkYonf rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm;
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg pGrf;EkdifonfomvQifwnf;}}[k
ajymqkd qHk;r &rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkdqHk;r&rnf/ tu,fí t,lukd
pGefYtHh? podkY t,lukd pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;\? tu,fí
rpGefYtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xkd&[ef;ukd Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;r&rnf?
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;r
&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmawmfukd odap&rnf/

420/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh/ prnf aom &[ef;tm;]
(psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\k

jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm; aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l &SdV

xkd&[ef;onf xkdt,lukd rpGefY? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdrdpämt,lukd
pGefYapjCIF;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;r&m\?
pum; odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;tm;](psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig od\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l &SdV

xkd&[ef;onf xkdt,lukd rpGefY? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef;tm; xkdt,lukd pGefYapjCIF;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh
aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r\? þrnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdt,lukd
pGefYapjCIF;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh qkdqHk;rjCIF;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xkdtoQif onf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymqkdygVy/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymqkdygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;tm;](psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig od\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l &Sd\
xkd&[ef; onf xkdt,lukd rpGefY? oHCmonf þrnfaom

&[ef;tm; xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYapjCIF;iSg
Úwfur®0gpmjzifh aumif;pGm qkdqHk;r\? þrnfaom
&[ef;tm; xkdt,lukd pGefYapjCIF;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh
qkdqHk;rjCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; r&SdtHh? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdrdpämt,lukd
pGefYapjCIF;iSg Úwfur®0gpmjzifh
aumif;pGmhqkdqHk;rtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;
&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwf
aeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf)/

Úwfjzifh 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
ur®0gpmESpfBudrfwdkYjzifh 'kuú#ftmywf ESpfcsuf
oifhV ur®0gpmqtHk;ü ygpdwftmywf oifhV

421/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
(rdpämt,lukd) rpGefYtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí (rdpämt,lukd)
rpGefYthH? ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí (rdpämt,lukd) rpGefYtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

422/ Úwfur®0gpmjzifh rqkd rqHk;rtyfaom &[ef;?
t,lukd pGefYaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;? (tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY) tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|r t&d|odu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 9-Ou©dwåoarÇm*odu©myk'f

423/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf xkdodkY rdpämt,l
&Sdjcif; 0denf;w&m;ESifhtnD rjyK&ao;jcif;
xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYjcif;r&Sdao;aom t&d|&[ef;ESifh
twlvnf; oHk;aqmifukef\? twlvnf; aeukef\? twlvnf;
tdyfukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf xkdodkY rdpäm
t,l&Sdjcif; 0denf;w&m;ESifhtnD rjyK&ao;jcif;
xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYjcif;r&Sdaom t&d|&[ef;ESifh
twlvnf; oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;? twlvnf;
aeukefbdoenf;? twlvnf; tdyfukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? 1/2lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf xkdodkY rdpämt,l
&Sdjcif; 0denf;w&m;ESifhtnD rjyK&ao;jcif;
xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYjcif;r&Sdaom t&d|&[ef;ESifh
twlvnf; oHk;aqmifukef\? twlvnf; aeukef\? twlvnf;
tdyfukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf tb,hfaMumifh
xkdodkY rdpämt,l&Sdjcif; 0denf;w&m;ESifhtnD
rjyK&ao;jcif; xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYjcif;r&Sdaom t&d|
&[ef;ESifh twlvnf; oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;? twlvnf;
aeukefbdoenf;? twlvnf; tdyfukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

118/ 69-424/]]tMuif&[ef;onf odvsuf xkdodkY
rdpämt,l&SdjCIF; 0denf;w&m;ESifhtnD rjyK&ao;jcif;
xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYjCIF;r&Sdaom &[ef;ESifh twlvnf;
oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? twlvnf; aejim;tHh? twlvnf;
tdyfjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefävmmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-Ou©dwåoarÇm*odu©myk'f tzGifh

425/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV
od\ rnfonf ukd,fwkDifaomfvnf; od\
olwpyfg;wdkYaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukef\
xkd&[ef;urlvnf; ajymMum;V
xkdodkY rdpämt,l&SdjCIF;[lonf]](psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkDif; igodyg\? xkdw&m;
wdkYonf rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;EkDif}}[k rdpämt,l&SdjCIF; wnf;/
0denf;w&m;ESifhtnD rjyK&ao;jCIF; rnfonf xkwfy,f
ESifxkwfxm;jCIF;ç rxnfhoGif; jCIF;wnf;/
xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYjCIF;r&Sdaom
&[ef;ESifhtwl[lonf prSm;aomt,lukd rpGefYaom
&[ef;ESifhtwl/
twloHk;aqmifjim;tHh[l&mü twloHk;aqmifjCIF; rnfonf
ypönf;twl oHk;aqmifjCIF;]tmrdooarÇm*}? w&m;twl
oHk;aqmifjCIF;]"r®oarÇm*}[lí oHk;aqmifjCIF;
ESpfrsKd;&SdV
ypönf;oHk;twlaqmifjCIF;]tmrdooarÇm*} rnfonf
qGrf;paom tmrdoukd ay;rlvnf; ay;tHh? ,lrlvnf; ,ltHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

w&m;twloHk;aqmifjci;]"r®oarÇm*} rnfonf
oifrlvnf; oiftHh oifaprlvnf; oifaptHh? yk'fjzifh oifrlvnf;
oiftHh oifaprlvnf; oifaptHh? yk'fwkdif; yk'fwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ tu©&mjzifh oifrlvnf; oiftHh
oifaprlvnf; oifaptHh? tu©&mwkdif; tu©&mwkdif;
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

twlvnf; aejim;tHh[lonf ESifxkwfxm;aom
&[ef;ESifhtwl Oykofukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHCuHukdaomfvnf;aumif; jyKtHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

twlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh[lonf trkd;wpfckwnf;&Sdaom
ausmif;ü ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef; tdyfonf &Sdaomf
(tjcm;) &[ef;onf tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

(tjcm;) &[ef; tdyfonf &Sdaomf ESifxkwfxm;aom
&[ef; tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ ESpfamufvHk;yif
tdyfukeyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xí tzezfef
tdyfukeyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

426/ ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef;ü ESifxkwfxm;aom
&[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí twlvnf; oHk;aqmiftHh?
twlvnf; aetHh? twlvnf; tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef;ü ,HkrSm;onf &Sdonfjzpfí
twlvnf; oHk;aqmiftHh? twlvnf; aetHh? twlvnf;
tdyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef;ü ESifxkwfxm;aom
&[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí twlvnf; oHk;aqmiftHh?
twlvnf; aetHh? twlvnf; tdyftHh? tmywf roifh/

ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef; r[kwf&mü ESifxkwfxm;aom
&[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef; r[kwf&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef;r[kwf&mü

ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef; r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf
roifh/

427/ ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef; r[kwf[k odtHh?
ESifxkwfxm;aom &[ef;ukd oHCmabmif odkY
oGif;NyD[k odtHh? xkdt,lukd pGefYNyD[k odtHh?
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r Ou©dwåoarÇm*odu©myk'f NyD;V

7-oyÜgPu0*f 10-u@uodu©myk'f

428/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
u@urnfaom omraPtm;]](psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom
w&m;wdkYukd a[mxm;awmfrlonfh twkdif; ig od\
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}}[k ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,l &SdV

rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf]u@urnfaom
omraPtm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\
[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igod\
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif[k ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,l &Sd\}}
[lí Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

xkdtcg	xkd&[ef;wdkYonf	u@urnfaom
omraPxHodkY	csOf;uyfí	u@urnfaom
omraPukd	]]ighoQifu@u oifhtm;	(psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd	jyKwwfukef\[k	jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom		w&m;wdkYukd

a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKajcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l &Sd\
[lonf rSefoavm} }[k ar;MuukefV

toQifbk&m;wdkYMum;onfhtwkdif; rSefay\
(psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\ [k
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; tuREkfyf odyg\? xkdw&m;
wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKajcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQifu@u podkY rkdvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
podkY rpGyfpGjvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
pGyfpGjjcif;onf raumif;acs? jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY
a[mawmfrl&m/

ighoQifu@u rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkYukd tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkY[lí jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKajcif;iSg pGrf;Ekdifonfomwnf;? umr*kPfwdkYukd
om,mzG,fenf;ukef\? qif;&Jrsm;ukef\
yIaqG;jcif;rsm;ukef\? pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\ [k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlVy/

podkYvQif u@uomraPonf xkd&[ef;wdkYu ajymqkd
qHk;rygvsuf-

]toQifbk&m;wdkYMum;onfhtwkdif; rSefygonf/
(psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukdjyKwwfukef\ [k
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; tuREkfyf odyg\? xkdw&m;
wdkYonf rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKajcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg[k xkda&S;twlomvQif
xkd,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lukd tpGrf;ukef
rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfum pGJpGJrJrJr ajymqkdV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf u@uomraPukd xkd,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,IrS vGwfapjCIF;iSg rwwfEkdif Muaomtcg
jrWfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ xkdtcg jrWfpGm bk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;taygif;ukd pnf;a0;apí
u@uomraPukd-

]]u@u oifhtm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukef\[k jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mxm; aom
w&m;wdkYukd a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; ig odyg\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg[k ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,l &Sd\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

Mum;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; rSefygonf toQifbk&m;?
(psmefr*fzkdvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k
jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; wynfhawmf odyg\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,fukdjyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
tb,foltm; podkY w&m;a[mawmf rlonfukd oif odoenf;?
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukefaom w&m;wdkYukd tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukef\[lí a[m awmfrlonf r[kwfygavm?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaomoltm; tEÅ&m,fjyKjCIF;iSg
pGrf;Ekdifonf omwnf;[k (a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfvavm)/

igonf umr*kPfwdkYukd om,mzG,fenf;ukef\?
qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jCIF;rsm;ukef\? pumr*kPfwdkYü
tjypfrsm;vS\[lí a[mawmfrlV igonf umr*kPfwdkYukd
tom;ruyfaom t½kd;ESifh wlukef\y/ a>rOD;acgif;ESifh
wlukef\[lívnf;aumif; a[mawmfrl\? igonf umr*kP
wdkYukd om,mzG,f enf;ukef\? qif;&Jrsm;ukef\?

ylaqG;jcif;rsm;ukef\? pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\lí
a[mxm;onf r[kwfvam/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; xkdodkY
a[mxm;ygvsuf oifonf rdrd\ raumif; aom pG],ljcif;jzifh
igwdkYukdvnf; pGyfpGJbd\? rdrdudk,fukdvnf;
wl;NzdKzsufqD;bd\? tukokdvf w&m;wdkYukdvnf;
rsm;pGm yGg;rsm;apbd\? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; oifhtm; xkd,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,lonf umv&SnfjrifhpGm tpD;tyGg;rjhjCIF;iSg
qif;&JjCIF;iSg jzpfvåHU/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkY tm;
MunfndKajCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ MunfndKNyD;aom
tcsKdUolwdkYtm;vnf; tMunftndK
ysufapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; jzpf\k ujh&JUawmfrlí
w&m;pum;ukd a[mMum;NyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmawmfonf
u@urnfaom omraPukd zsufqD;avmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkY zsufqD;&rnf/

]]ighoQifu@u oifonf ,aeYrS pí
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;ukd q&m[lívnf; rñTefMum;ESifh
awmh? oifrS wpyfg;aom omraPwdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYESifh twl ESpfnoFh oHk;nOfhywfvHk; twl
tdyfjCIF;ukdvnf; &ukef\? xkdtwltdyfjCIF;onfvnf; oifhtm;
r&SdawmhNyD? rjrwfEkd;tyfaom omraP
oGm;avawmh? aysmufysufavawmh}}[k (qkdí
zsufqD;&rnf)/

xkdtcgü oHCmonf u@uomraPukd zsufqD;V

xkdtcg qAA³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf
xkdodkYzsufqD;xm;NyD;aom u@uomraPukd
jzm;a,mif;vnf; jzm;a,mif;ukef\? vkyfauR;vnf;

vkyfauR;apukef\? twlvnf; oHk;aqmifukef\? twlvnf;
tdyfukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf xkdodkY
zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom u@uomraPukd jzm;a,mif;vnf;
jzm;a,mif;ukefbdoenf; vkyfauR; vnf;
vkyfauR;apukefbdoenf; twlvnf;
oHk;aqmifMuukefbdoenf; twlvnf;
tdyfMuukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf xkdodkY
zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom u@uomraPukdhjzm;a,mif;vnf;
jzm;a,mif;ukef\? vkyfauR;vnf; vkyfauR;apukef\?
twlvnf; oHk;aqmifukef\? twlvnf; tdyfukef\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh odvsuf xkdodkY
zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom u@uomraPukd jzm;a,mif;vnf;
jzm;a,mif;ukefbdoenf;? vkyfauR; vnf;
vkyfauR;apukefbdoenf;? twlvnf;
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;? twlvnf; tdyfukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

119/ 70-429/]]omraPonfvnf; tu,fí](psmefr*fzkdvf\)
tEÅ&m,f ukd jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd jrwpfGmbk&m;

a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igodyg\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmef r*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif}[k qkdjim;tHh/

xkdomraPukd &[ef;wdkYonf]ighoQifomraP podkY
rqkdvifh? jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd podkY rpGyfpGJvifh?
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; pGyfpGJjcif;onf raumif; acs?
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmf rrl&m?
ighoQifomraP rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
(psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfaom
w&m;wdkYukd (psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkY[lí jrwfpGm bk&m;onf
a[mawmfrl\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm;
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjcif;iSg pGrf;EkdifonfomvQifwnf;}[lí
ajymqkd qHk;r&m\? podkYvQif xkdomraP onf
&[ef;wdkYu qHk;rygvsuf a&S;twlomvQif
qufvuf,ljim;tHh? xkdomraPukd &[ef;wdkYonf]ighoQif
omraP ,aeYrS tpjyKí oifonf jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd q&m[lí
rñTef;ESifhawmh? oifrS wpyfg;aom omraPwdkYonf
&[ef;ESifhtwl ESpfnoh oHk;nOfhywfvHk; twl
tdyfcif;ukd &Muukef\? xkdtwl tdyfcif;onfvnf; oifhtm;
r&Sdawmhacs? rjrwfEkd;tyfaom omraP
oGm;avawmh? aysmufysufavawmh}[k ajymqkd&mV

tMuif &[ef;onf odvsuf xkdodkY
zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraPukd jzm;a,mif;rlvnf;
jzm;a,mif;jim;tHh? vkyfauR;rlvnf; vkyfauR;apjim;tHh?
twlrlvnf; oHk;aqmifjim;tHh? twlrlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-u@uodu©myk'f tzGifh

430/ omraP rnfonf &SifomraPukdyif qkdV

[k qkdjim;tHh[lonf (psmefr*fzkdvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfukef\k jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mxm; aom

w&m;wdkYukd a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igodyg\
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif[k qkdjim;tHh/

xkdomraPonf[lonf podkY ajymqkdavh&Sdaom
omraPwnf;/

&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;wdkYonf/

jrifukefMum;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifomraP podkY rqkdygvifh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd podkY rpGyfpGJygvifh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; pGyfpGJjCIF;onf raumif;acs?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkYha[mawmfrl&m?
ighoQifomraP jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh (psmefr*fzkdvf) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkYukd (psmefr*fzkdvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfaom w&m;wdkY[lí
a[mxm;awmfrl\? xkdw&m;wdkYukd rSD0Jaom
&[ef;tm; (psmefr*fzkdvf) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;iSg
pGrf;EkdifonfomvQifwnf;}}[k qHk;r&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd qHk;r&mV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ajymqkd qHk;r&mV/y/ tu,fí t,lukd
pGefYtHh? podkY pGefYjCIF;onf aumif;V tu,fí t,lukd
rpGefYtHh? xkdomraPukd
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifomraP oifhtm; ,aeYrS tpjyKí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd q&m[lí rñTef; ESifhawmh? oifrS
wpfyg;aom omraPwkdYonf &[ef;wdkYESifh twl
ESpfnoFh oHk;nOfhywfvHk; twlwuG tdyfjCIF;ukd
&ukef\? xdkYtwl tdyfjCIF;onfvnf; oifhü r&SdawmhNyD?
rjrwfEkd;tyfaom omraP oGm;avawmh?
aysmufysufavawmh}}[k ajymqkd&mV

tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV

od\ rnfonf ukd,fwkdifaomfvnf; od\
olwpyfg;wdkYaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukef\
xkdol (omraP) uaomfvnf; ajymMum;V

xkdodkY zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraP[lonf podkY
zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraPwnf;/

omraP rnfonf &SifomraP (ukd&if) ukdyif qkdV

jzm;a,mif;rlvnf; jzm;a,mif;jim;tHh[lonf
xkdomraPtm; oydwfukdaomf vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
ygVdoifjCIF;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;? t|uxmoifjCIF;ukd
aomfvnf;aumif; ay;rnf[k jzm;a,mif;tHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

vkyfauR;rlvnf; vkyfauR;apjim;tHh[lonf xkdomraP\
uo,frlefYukdaomf vnf;aumif;?
ajrnufukdaomfvnf;aumif;? 'efylukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
rsufESmopfa&ukdaomf vnf;aumif; om,mtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

twlrlvnf; oHk;aqmifjim;tHh[l&mü twloHk;aqmifjCIF;
rnfonf ypönf;twl oHk;aqmif jCIF;]tmrdooarÇm*}?
w&m;twl oHk;aqmifjCIF;]"r®oarÇm*}[lí ESpyfg; &SdV

ypönf;twl oHk;aqmifjCIF;]tmrdooarÇm*} rnfonf
qGrf;paom tmrdoukd ay;rlvnf; ay;tHh ,lrlvnf; ,ltHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

w&m;twl oHk;aqmifjCIF;]"r®oarÇm*} rnfonf
oifrlvnf; oiftHh? oifaprlvnf; oifaptHh? yk'ftm;jzifh
oifrlvnf; oiftHh? oifaprlvnf; oifaptHh? yk'fwkdif;
yk'fwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV tu©&mtm;jzifh oifrlvnf;
oiftHh? oifaprlvnf; oifaptHh? tu©&mwkdif;
tu©&mwkdif; ygpdwftmywf oifhV

twlrlvnf; tdyfjim;tHh[lonf wpfrkd;wpf&Hwnf;aom
ausmif;ü zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraPtDyfonf &Sdaomf
&[ef;onf tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV &[ef;tdyfonf

&Sdaomf zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraPonf tdyftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

ESpfa,mufvHk; tdyfukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
xNyD;í tzezfef tdyfukeftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

431/ zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraPü
zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraP[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
jzm;a,mif;rlvnf; jzm;a,mif;tHh? vkyfauR;rlvnf;
vkyfauR;aptHh? twlrlvnf; oHk;aqmiftHh? twlrlvnf;
tdyftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraPü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
jzm;a,mif;rlvnf; jzm;a,mif;tHh? vkyfauR;rlvnf;
vkyfauR;aptHh? twlrlvnf; oHk;aqmiftHh? twlrlvnf;
tdyftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom omraPü zsufqD;xm;NyD;aom
omraPr[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí jzm;a,mif;rlvnf;
jzm;a,mif;tHh? vkyfauR;rlvnf; vkyfauR;aptHh?
twlrlvnf; oHk;aqmiftHh? twlrlvnf; tdyftHh? tmywf
roifh/

zsufqD;rxm;aom omraPü zsufqD;xm;aom omraP[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV zsufqD;rxm;aom
omraPü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
zsufqD;rxm;aom omraPü zsufqD;rxm;aom omraP[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

432/ zsufqD;rxm;aom omraP[k odtHh?
xkdrdpämt,lukd pGefYNyD[k odtHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'or u@uodu©myk'f NyD;V

owår oyÜgPu0*f NyD;V

xkdoyÜgPu0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

apwem&Sdonfjzpfí wd&pämeFowå0gukd owfaom
odu©myk'f? oyÜgPu odu©myk'f?
Oauúm#eodu©myk'f? ½kefY&if;aom tmywfukd
zHk;vTrf;aom odu©myk'f? toufESpfq,frjynfhrD
&[ef;cHaom odu©myk'f? ax,sow→odu©myk'f?
rmwk*gr oH0d"meodu©myk'f? t&d|odu©myk'f?
Ou©dwåodu©myk'f? u@uodu©myk'f? bq,fyg;
wdkYwnf;/ þum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

8-o["r®du0*f 1-o["r®duodu©myk'f

433/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDjynf aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEéonf
rusifhXkdufaom tusifhukd usifh\?

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifqEé þodkYoabm &Sdaom
trlukd rjyKygvifh þtrlonf rtyf}}[k ajymqkdukef\

xkdqEéonf]]ighoQifwdkY uRrf;usifvdr®maom
tjcm; 0denf;"dk&f &[ef;ukd rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvkH;
igonf þodu©myk'fü usifhvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k ajymqkd\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQifqEéonf &[ef;wdkYu odu©myk'f awmfESifh
avsmfnDpGm qkdqHk;ronf½dSaomf ighoQifwdkY
uRrf;usifvdr®maom tjcm; 0denf;"kd&f &[ef;ukd
rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; igonf þodu©myk'fü
usifhvdrfhrnf r[kwf[lí qkdbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]qEé oifonf &[ef;wdkYu odu©myk'fawmfESifh
avsmfnDpGm qHk;ronf &Sdaomf]]ighoQifwdkY
uRrf;usif vdr®maom tjcm; 0denf;"dk&f &[ef;ukd

rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; igonf p odu©myk'fü
usifhvdrfhrnf r[kwf}{k ajymqkd\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;oifonf tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;wdkYu
odu©myk'fawmfESifh avsmfnDpGm qkdqHk;ronf
&Sdaomf]]ighoQifwdkY uRrf;usifvdr®maom tjcm;
0denf;"kd&f &[ef;udk rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; igonf
podu©myk'fü usifhvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k
ajymqkdbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf; aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

120/ 71-434/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYu
w&m;ESifhavsmfnDpGm ajymqkdqHk;ronf
&Sdaomf]ighoQifwdkY uRrf;usifvdr®maom tjcm;
0denf;"kd&f &[ef;udk rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; igonf
podu©myk'fü usifhvdrfhrnf r[kwf}{k ajymqkdjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY
usifhvkdaom &[ef;onf odatmif jyK&rnf? tzefwvJvJ
ar;jref;&rnf? tzefwvJvJ pHkprf;qifjcif&rnf? podkY
jyKjcif;onf xkdodu©myk'fukd usifhvk&mü
usifh0wfwnf;}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-o["r®duodu©myk'f tzGifh

435/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdâpww—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyf\

&[ef;wdkYu[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;wdkYonf/
w&m;ESifhavsmfnDpGm rnfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ynwfawmfrlaom odu©myk'fawmfonf
w&m;ESifh avsmfonf rnfV

xkdodu©myk'fawmfjzifh qkdqHk;ronf½dSaomf
ighoQifwdkY uRrf;usifvdr®maom tjcm; 0denf;"kd&f
&[ef;ukd rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; igonf
podu©myk'fü usifhvdrfUrnf r[kwf[lonf
0denf;odu©myk'fü uRrf;usifxufjrufaom?
tMum;tjrirfsm;aom? w&m;pum;ukd ajymqkdwwf aom
ynm&Sd&[ef;ukd ar;OD;tHh[k ajymqkdtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

436/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí podkY
ajymqkdtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí podkY ajymqkdtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí podkY ajymqkdtHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

ynwfawmfr[kwfaom odu©myk'fjzifh
qkdqHk;ronf½dSaomf]]podu©myk'fonf udavomukd
racgif;yg;apEkdif? udavomukd rcgwGufapEdkif?
MunfndKzG,fukd raqmifapEkdif? udavomukd ry,f
apEkdif? vkHYvxkwfjcf;isg rjzpfEkdif}}[k
ajymqkd\?]]ighoQifwdkY uRrf;usifvdr®maom tjcm;
0denf;"kd&f &[ef;ukd rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; igonf
podu©myk'fü usifhvdrfUrnf r[kwf? uRrf;usif
xufjrufaom tMum;tjrirfsm;aom w&m;pum;ukd
ajymqkdwwfaom ynm&Sd&[ef;ukd ar;OD;tHh}}[k
ajymqkdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom olonf ynwfawmf[kwfc r[kwfaom
odu©myk'fjzifh
qkdqHk;ronf½dSaomf]]podu©myk'fonf udavomukd
racgif;yg;apEkdif? udavomukd rcgwGufapEdkif?

MunfndKzG,fukd raqmifapEkdif? udavomukd
ry,fapEkdif? vkHYvxkwfjCIF;iSg rjzpfEkdif}}[k
ajymqkd\?]]ighoQifwdkY uRrf;usifvdr®maom tjcm;
0denf;"kd&f &[ef;ukd rar;&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; igonf
p odu©myk'fÜ usifhvdrfUrnf r[kwf?
0denf;odu©myk'fÜ uRrf;usifxufjrufaom
tMum;tjrirfsm;aom w&m;pum;ukd ajymqkdwwfaom
ynm&Sd&[ef;ukd ar;OD;tHh}}[k ajymqkdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;k trSwf½dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom
olü ,HkrSm;½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
&[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf½dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

usifhvkdaom[lonf usifhjCIF;iSg tvkd½dSaom olwnf;/
odatmif jyK&rnf[lonf od&rnf/
tzeFwVjVj ar;jref;&rnf[lonf toQifbk&m;
podu©myk'fonf tb,ftjCIF;t&mjzifh NyD;oenf;?
podu©myk'f\ teufum; tb,fygenf;[k ar;jref;&rnf/
tzeFwVjVj pHkprf; qifjCIF&rnf[lonf MuHpnf&rnf
Eldif;csdef&rnf/

podkY jyKjCIF;onf xkdodu©myk'fukd usifhvkD&mü
usifh0wfwfwnf;lönf podkY jyKjCIF;onf
xkdodu©myk'fawmfukd usifhvkD&mü
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom tusifhwnf;/

437/]]odtHh usifhtHh}}[k ajymqkdtHh? tmywf
roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr o["r®duodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 2-0davceodu©myk'f

438/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;wdkYtm; rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh 0denf;
ESifhpyfaom pum;ukd a[mawmfrl\ 0denf;\
*kPfaus;Zl;ukd a[mawmfrl\? 0denf;oifjcif;\
*kPfaus;Zl;udk a[mawmfrl\? &nfñTef;í &nfñTef;í
toQifOygvd\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqkd awmfrl\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;um; rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh 0denf;ESifhpyfaom pum;ukd
a[mawmfrl\? 0denf;\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd a[mawmfrl\?
0denf;oifjcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk a[mawmfrl\? &nfñTef;í
&nfñTef;í toQifOygvd\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk
ajymqkdawmfrl\

]]ighoQifwdkY ,cktcg tuREkfyfwdkYonf
toQifOygvd\ txHü 0denf;w&m;awmfukd oifMu
ukeftHh}}[k ajymqkdí rax&fBuD; rax&fvwf
rax&fi,fjzpfMuaom rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
toQifOygvd\ txHü 0denf;w&m;awmfukd oifukef\

xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY ,cktcg rax&fBuD; rax&fvwf rax&fi,f
jzpfMuaom rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf toQifOygvd\
txHü 0denf;ukd oifukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonf 0denf;ü
vdr®monf ¹/₂dSaomf igwdkYukd olwdkYtvkdus
olwdkYtvkd¹/₂dSaomtcg olwdkYtvkd¹/₂dSwdkif;
wkduf¹/₂dkuf qGJaqmifukefvwåUH? oG,f0dkufí
qGJaqmifukefvwåHU? ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf ,cktcgü
0denf;ukd uJh&JU ¹/₂lwfcusukeftHh}}[k tMuH jzpf\

xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]i,fukef tvGefi,fukefaom p
odu©myk'fwdkYukd jyqkdjcif;jzifh

tb,ftusdK;½dStHhenf;? twkdif;xuftvGef
awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} jzpf½HkrQom
pdwfESvHk; yifyef;½HkrQom pdwfESvHk;ukd a&;jcpf
½lyfaxG;ap½HkrQom jzpfukef\}}[k qkdukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf 0denf;ukd ujh&JU ½lwfc
ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf 0denf;ukd ujh&JU
½lwfcukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref; awmfrlV
rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh 0denf;ukd
ujh&JU½lwfcukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

121/ 72-439/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
ygwdarmuf]&[ef;wdkY\ odu©myk'f} udk
jyqkdonf½dSaomf]i,fukef tvGefi,fukefaom
podu©myk'fwdkYukd jyqkdjcif; aMumifh
tb,ftusdK;½dStHhenf;? twkdif;xuftvGef
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf½HkrQom
pdwfESvHk; yifyef;½HkrQom pdwfESvHk;ukd a&;jcpf
½lyfaxG;ap½HkrQom jzpfukef\}}[k ajymqkdjim;thH?
odu©m yk'fawmfukd ujh&JUjcif;aMumifh (xkd&[ef;
tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-0davceodu©myk'f tzGifh

440/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyfV
ygwdarmufukd jyqkdonf&dSaomf[lonf
jyaomfvnf;aumif;? jyapaomfvnf;aumif;?
o&ZÑm,faomfvnf;aumif;wnf;/

[k ajymqkdjim;tHh[lonf i,fukef tvGefi,fukefaom
podu©myk'fwdkYukd jyqkdjcif;jzifh
tb,ftusdK;½dStHhenf;/ twkdif;xuftvGef
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf½HkrQom
pdwfESvHk; yifyef;½HkrQom pdwfESvHk;udk a&;jcpf
½lyfaxG;ap½HkrQom jzpfukef\[k (ajymqkdjim;tHh)/

]]ygwdarmufukd oifukefaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpf? pdwfESvHk;
yifyef;jcif; jzpf? pdwfESvHk;ukd a&;jcpf
½lyfaxG;apjCIF; jzpf? ygwdarmufukd roifukefaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} rjzpf?
pdwfESvHk;yifyef;jcif; rjzpf? pdwfESvHk;ukd a&;jcpf
½lyfaxG;apjCIF; rjzpf/ podu©myk'fukd rjyjcif;onf jrwf?
podu©myk'fukd r,ljCIF;onf jrwf? podu©myk'fukd
roifjCIF;onf jrwf? podu©myk'fukd raqmifjCIF;onf jrwf?
0denf;w&m;onf vnf; uG,faysmufapownf;? p
&[ef;wdkYonf 0denf;ü rvdr®mapukefownf;}}[k &[ef;\
txHü 0denf;ukd uJh&JU ½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

441/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf½dSonfjzpfí 0denf;ukd
uJh&JU ½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí 0denf;ukd uJh&JU
½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k
trSwf½dSonfjzpfí 0denf;ukd uJh&JU ½lwfcstHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

(0denf;rS) wpyfg;aom w&m;ukd uJh&JU
½lwfcstHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfol\ (txHü)
0denf;ukdvnf;aumif;? tjcm;aom w&m;ukdvnf;aumif;
uJh&JU ½lwfcstHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;[k trSwf½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfolü ,HkrSm;½dStHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfolü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf½dStHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

442/]]wkdufwGef;yg\ oifonf
okwåefwdkYukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
*gxmwkdYukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
tbd"r®®mukdaomfvnf;aumif; oifOD;avmh? aemufrS
0denf;w&m;ukd oif&tHh}}[k ruJh&JUvkdbj
ajymqkdtHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, 0davceodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 3-arm[eodu©myk'f

443/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf rusifhXkdufaom tusifhukd
usifhNyD;vQif]]rodjcif;aMumifh tmywf oifhukef\}}[k
odapvkdí ygwdarmufjyonf½dSaomf]]igwdkY
onf ,ckrSomvQif odukef\? pw&m;onfvnf; ygwdarmufü
vmowwf? ygwdarmufü tusHK; 0ifowwf? vcGJwkdif;
vcGJwkdif; tusOf;jyjcif;odkY a&mufowwf}}[k
qkdukef\ tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ygwdarmufukd jyonf ½dSaomf
igwdkYonf ,ckrSomvQif odukef\? pw&m;onfvnf;
ygwdarmufü vmowwf? ygwdarmufü tusHK;0ifowwf?

vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif; tusOf;jyjcif;odkY a&mufowwf[lí
qkdMu ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcскеf\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf ygwdarmufukd
jyonf½dSaomf]igwdkYonf ,ckrSomvQif odukef\?
pw&m;onfvnf; ygwdarmufü vmowwf? ygwdarmufü
tusHK;0ifowwf? vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif;
tusOf;jyjcif;odkY a&mufowwf}[lí qkdMuukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY tb,fhaMumifh oifwdkYonf
ygwdarmufukd jyonf½dSaomf igwdkYonf ,ckrSomvQif
odukef\? pw&m;onfvnf; ygwdarmufü vmowwf?
ygwdarmufü tusHK;0ifowwf? vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif;
tusOf;jyjcif;odkY a&mufowwf[lí qkdukefbdoenf;}}/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSg vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

122/ 73-444/]]tMuif&[ef;onf vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif;
ygwdarmuf jyonf½dSaomf]igonf ,ckrSomvQif od\?
pw&m;onfvnf; ygwdarmufü vmowwf? ygwdarmufü
tusHK;0ifowwf? vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif; tusOf;jyjCIF;
odkY a&mufowwf}[k qkdjim;tHh? p&[ef;onf ESpfBudrf
oHk;Budrf ygwdarmuf jy&mü aezl;\[lí xkd&[ef;ukd
wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkYu odjim;tHh? xdkYxuftvGef
aezl;onfukdum; qkdzG,f&mr½dS? xkd&[ef;tm;
roda,mifaqmif ojzifh tmywfrS rvGwfEkdif?
xkdroda,mifaqmifjCIF;aMumifh oifhaom tmywf ukdvnf;
w&m;tm;avsmfpGm qHk;jzwf&rnf? xdkYxuf tvGefvnf;

xkd&[ef;tm; rkdufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY
(Úwåd'kwd,uHjzifh) wif&rnf?]ighoQif tMuif oifonf
ygwdarmufukd jyonf½dSaomf aumif;aumif;rGefrGef
½dk½dkaoao EsvHk;roGif;? xkdoifhtm; &[ef;\tjzpfukd
t&rawmf? xkdoifonf &[ef;b0ukd raumif;ojzifh &tyf\}[k
(ujh&JUí rkdufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY wif&rnf)?
rkdufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY wifNyD;onf ½dSaomf
xkdroda,mifaqmifaom &[ef;ü pygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

3-arm[eodu©myk'f tzGifh

445/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyfV
vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif;[lonf (vjynfh vuG,f)
OykofaeYwkdif; OykofaeYwkdif;/
ygwdarmufukd jyonf½dSaomf[lonf jyaepOf/
[k qkdjim;tHh[lonf rusifhxkdufaom tusifhukd
usifhNyD;vQif]]rodjcif;aMumifh tmywf oifh\}}[k
odapvkdí ygwdarmufjy&mü]]igonf ,ckrSomvQif od\
pw&m;onfvnf; ygwdarmufü vmowwf? ygwdarmufü
tusHK;0ifowwf? vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif;
tusOf;jyjcif;odkY a&mufowwf}}[k qkdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

p&[ef;um; ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf ygwdarmufjy&mü
aezl;\[k xkd&[ef;ukd wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkYu
odjim;tHh? xdkYxuftvGef aezl;&müum;
qkdzG,f&mr½dS? xkd&[ef;tm; roda,mif aqmifjcif;jzifh
tmywfrS rvGwfEkdif? xkdroda,mifaqmifjcif;aMumifh
oifhaom tmywfukdvnf; w&m;tm;avsmfpGm
qHk;jzwf&rnf? xdkYxuftvGefvnf; xkd&[ef;tm;
rkdufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY wif&rnf? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif (rdkufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY) wif&rnf?

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf/

446/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf
ygwdarmufukd jyonf½dSaomf aumif;aumif;rGefrGef
½dk½dkaoao ESvHk;roGif;? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg½dSaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
þrnfaom &[ef;tm; rkdufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY
wif&m\? þum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf ygwdarmufukd
jyonf½dSaomf aumif;aumif;rGefrGef ½dk½dkaoao
ESvHk;roGif;? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm;
rkdufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY wif\? þrnfaom &[ef;tm;
rkdufrJawGa0aom tjzpfodkY wifjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; ½dS\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r½dS? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; rkdufrJawGa0aom
tjzpfodkY wiftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; ½dS\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þ ESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf)/

rkdufrJawGa0jcif;odkY rwifrD
rkdufa,mifrltHh]roda,mifaqmiftHh}? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV rkdufrJawGa0jcif;odkY wifNyD;rS
rkdufa,mifrltHh]roda,mifaqmiftHh}? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

447/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf½dSonf jzpfí
rkdufa,mifrltHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí rkdufa,mifrltHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV "r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf½dSonf
jzpfí rkdufa,mifrltHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
rkdufa,mifrltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dSonfjzpfí rkdufa,mifrltHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf¹/₂dStHh?
'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

448/ tus,ftm;jzifh rMum;emzl;rl tmywf roifh?
ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrfatmuf ,kwfavsmhí tus,ftm;jzifh
Mum;emzl;rl tmywf roifh/ rkdufa,mifrljcif;ukd
tvkdr¹/₂dSaom &[ef;? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd, arm[eodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 4-y[m&odu©myk'f

449/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w—djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
qAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;
romonfjzpfí owå&o0^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYtm; ykwfcwfukef\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ikda<u;ukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY tb,fhaMumifh
oifwdkYonf idka<u;Muukefbdoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV
ighoQifwdkY pqAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí
ESvHk;romonfjzpfí igwdkYtm; ykwfcwfukef\[k
(ajymqkdukef\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí
ESvHk;romonfjzpfí &[ef;wdkYtm;
ykwfcwfukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsumekef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí
ESvHk;romonfjzpfí &[ef;wdkYtm; ykwfcwfukef\lonf
rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí &[ef;wdkY tm;
ykwfcwfukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

123/ 74-450/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;tm; trsufxGufonf
jzpfí ESvHk; romonf jzpfí ykwfcwfjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-y[m&odu©myk'f tzGifh

451/ tMuif\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpww→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyfV

&[ef;tm;\lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;tm;/

trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí\lonf
rarGUavsmfonfjzpfí xcdkufaom pdwf½dSonf jzpfí
ajimifhuJhodkY jzpfaom pdwf½dSonfjzpfí/

ykwfcwfjim;tHh\lonf ukd,fjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ukd,fESifhpyfaom 0w→Kjzifhaomfvnf; aumif;?
vTwftyfaom 0w→Kjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; t,kwfojzifh
Mum&Gufjzifhvnf; ykwfcwftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

452/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf^{1/2}dSonfjzpfí
 trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí ykwfcwftHh?
 ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;ü ,HkrSm;^{1/2}dSonfjzpfí
 trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;rom onfjzpfí ykwfcwftHh?
 ygpdwftmywf oifh\ &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k
 trSwf^{1/2}dSonfjzpfí trsuf xGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí
 ykwfcwftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;r[kwfaom oltm; trsufxGufonfjzpfí
 ESvHk;romonfjzpfí ykwfcwftHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\
 &[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
 oifh\ &[ef; r[kwfaom olü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;r[kwf[k
 trSwf &SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

453/ wfpfHkwfpa,mufaom olu
 ñSOf;qJaomaMumifh vGwfapvkdaom
 oabm&Sdonfjzpfí ykwfcwfjim;tHh? tmywf roifh/
^{1/2}l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
 &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ y[m&odu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 5-wvowådu odu©myk'f

454/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
 om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
 qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;
 romonfjzpfí owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm; vuf0g;jzifh
 (ykwfcwf&ef) &G,fukef\ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ykwfcwfjcf;
 cH&zefrsm;aomaMumifh ikda<u;ukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
 tb,fhaMumifh idka<u;ukefoenf;}}[k ar;ukef\
 ighoQifwdkY pqAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí

ESvHk;romonfjzpfí igwdkYtm; vuf0g; jzifh
(ykwfcwf&ef) &G,fukef\[k (ajymqkdukef\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí
ESvHk;romonfjzpfí owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm;
vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef) &G,fukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf trsufxGufonfjzpfí
ESvHk;romonfjzpfí owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm;
vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef) &G,fukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí owå&o0^{*3/4}D
&[ef;wdkYtm; vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef)
&G,fukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSg
vnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

124/ 75-455/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;tm; trsufxGufonf
jzpfí ESvHk; romonf jzpfí vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef)
&G,ftHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-wvowåduodu©myk'f tzGifh

456/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpww-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyfV

&[ef;tm;[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;tm;/
trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí[lonf
rarGUavsmfonfjzpfí xcdckufaom pdwf¹/₂dShonfjzpfí
ajimifhuJhodkY jzpfaom pdwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí/

vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef) &G,ftHh[lonf
ukd,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? ukd,fESifhpyfaom
0w→Kukdaomfvnf;aumif; t,kwftm;jzifh
Mum&Gufukdaomfvnf; ajr\$muftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

457/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí vuf0g;jzifh
(ykwfcwf&ef) &G,ftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dSonfjzpfí trsufxGufonfjzpfí
ESvHk;romonfjzpfí vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef) &G,ftHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
trsufxGufonfjzpfí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí vuf0g;jzifh
(ykwfcwf&ef) &G,ftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom oltm; trsufxGufonfjzpfí
ESvHk;romonfjzpfí vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef) &G,ftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom
olü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
&[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV

458/ wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonf
ñSOf;qJaomaMumifh vGwfapvkdaom oabm&Sdonf
jzpfí vuf0g;jzifh (ykwfcwf&ef) &G,ftHh? tmywf roifh/
¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yíör wvowåduodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 6-trlvuodu©myk'f

459/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf (tjcm;aom) &[ef;ukd (jrifjCIF;
Mum;jCIF; &GH&SmjCIF;) taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ
oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh pGyfpGJukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd (jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF;
&GH&SmjCIF;) taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ
oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh pGyfpGJukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;ukd (jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF;
&GH&SmjCIF;) taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ
oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh pGyfpGJukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;ukd
(jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF; &GH&SmjCIF;) taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ
oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh pGyfpGJukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

125/ 76-460/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;ukd (jrifjCIF;
Mum;jCIF; &GH&SmjCIF;) taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ
oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh pGyfpGJjim;tHh (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-trlvuodu©myk'f tzGifh

461/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw¬uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyfV
&[ef;ukd[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;ukd/
taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ rnfonf jrifvnf; rjrif? Mum;vnf;
rMum;? ½HG&Smvnf; r&GH&Sm/

oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh[lonf oHCm'dodoftmywf
wpfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYwGif wpyfg;yg;aom tmywfjzifh/

pGyfpJGjim;tHh[lonf apm'emrlvnf; apm'emtHh
apm'emaprlvnf; apm'emaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

462/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf½dSonfjzpfí
taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh
pGyfpGJtHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
&[ef;ü ,HkrSm;½dSonfjzpfí taMumif;&if;r½dSbJ
oHCm'dodof tmywfjzifh pGyfpGJtHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf½dSonfjzpfí taMumif;
&if; r½dSbJ oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh pGyfpGJtHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

tusifh\ ysufpD;jCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;? t,l\
ysufpD;jCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif; pGyfpGJtHh? 'kuúú#f
tmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom olukd pGyfpGJtHh?
'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;[k
trSwf&SdtHh/ 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom
olü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuúú#ftmywf oifh\

463/ xkdodkY oHCm'dodoftmywf oifh\[k
trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí apm'emrlvnf; apm'emtHh?
apm'emaprlvnf; apm'emaptHh? tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

q| trlvuodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 7-oOdöpöodu©myk'f

464/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf owå&o0³/₄D&[ef;wdkYtm; -

]]ighoQifwdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]toufESpfq,frjynfhaom olukd
yOGif;rcH&}[k odu©myk'fukd ynwfxm;awmfrl\?
oifwdkYonfvnf; toufESpfq,f rjynfjb] ylöif;cHukef\?
oifwdkYonf omraPwdkYavm}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk jzpfapukef\
xkdowå&o0³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf ikda<u;ukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,hfaMumifh ikda<u;ukefbdoenf}}[k ar;ukef\
ighoQifwdkY bqAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf igwdkYtm;
apwem¹/₂dSonfjzpfí awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk
jzpfapukef\[k (ajymqkdukef\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm; apwem ¹/₂dSonf
jzpfí awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk
jzpfapukefukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
apwem½dSonfjzpfí awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk
jzpfapukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYtm; apwem½dSonfjzpfí
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk jzpfapukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;f;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

126/ 77-465/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &[ef;tm;]podkY
ajymqkdvQif wpfcPrQvnf; rcsrf;omjcif;jzpfvwaHU}[k
xkdrCSRf;omjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;ukdomvQif
taMumif;jyKí taMumif;wpfyg;r½dSbJ
apwem½dSonfjzpfí awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk
jzpfapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

7-oOdöpöodu©myk'f tzGifh

466/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd½dStyf\

&[ef;tm;[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;tm;/

apwem½dSonfjzpfí[lonf odvsuf taotcsmodvsuf
aphaqmfvsuf vTrf;rdk;í vGefusK; jcif;wnf;/

awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk
jzpfapjim;tHh[lonf]]oifonf toufESpfq,f rjynfhbJ
ylöif;chava,mifwum;? oifonf aevGJaomtcgü

pm;ava,mifwum;? oifonf aot&ufukd
aomufava,mifwum;? oifonf rdef;rESifhtwl
qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xkdifaea,mif wum;}}[k awG;awmrl
]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk jzpfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

xkdrcsrf;omjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;ukdomvQif
taMumif;jyKí taMumif; wpfyg; r&SdbJ[lonf
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} jzpfapjcif;iSg
wpfpHkwpfckaom tjcm; taMumif;onf r $\frac{1}{2}$ dS/

467/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí
apwem $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} udk
jzpfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
&[ef;ü ,HkrSm; $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí apwem $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk jzpfaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV &[ef;ü &[ef;r[kwf[k
trSwf $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí apwem $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk jzpfaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom oltm; apwem $\frac{1}{2}$ dSonfjzpfí
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk jzpfaptHh?
'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;[k
trSwf&SdtHh/ 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef; r[kwfaom
olü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV
&[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf &SdtHh?
'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV

468/ awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} udk jzpfapjcif;iSg
tvkdr $\frac{1}{2}$ dSrlí]]oifonf toufESpfq,f rjynfhbJ
yíöif;cHava,mifwum;? oifonf aevGJaomtcgü
pm;ava,mifwum;? oifonf aot&ufukd
aomufava,mifwum;? oifonf rdef;rESifhtwl
qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü xkdifaea,mif wum;? wkdufwGef;\
odavmh? oifhtm; aemufrS
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} onf rjzpfyg apvifh}}[k

ajymqkdtHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; vnf; tmywf roifh/

owår olödpoödu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 8-Oyókwdodu©myk'f

469/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf oDvukd cspfjrwfEkd;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl cdkuf&efjzpfukefV oDvudk
cspfjrwfEkd;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
pqAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf t&Sufr½dSukef?
p&[ef;wdkYESifh twl cdkuf&efjzpfjcf;isg roifh}}[k
ajymqkdukefV

qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh igwdkYukd t&Sufr½dS}}[k
qkdukefbdoenf;[lí ajymqkdukef\? ighoQifwdkY
oifwdkYonf tb,fodkYaom tjcif;t&mjzifh Mum;ukefoenf;
[k (qkdonf½dSaomf) igwdkYonf toQifwdkY\
pum;oHukd Mum;avmuf&m teD;t&yfü wnfaeukef\[k
(ajymqkdukef\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf cdkuf&efjzpfukefaom
jiif;ckHukefaom qefYusifaom pum;ukd
ajymqkdukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ pum;oHukd
Mum;avmuf&m teD;t&yfü wnfaeukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf ckduf&efjzpfukefaom
jiif;ckHukefaom qefYusifaom pum;ukd
ajymqkdukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ pum;oHukd

Mum;avmuf&m teD;t&yfü wnfaeukef\[lonf
rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\y/

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
ckduf&efjzpfukefaom jiif;ckHukefaom qefYusifaom
pum;ukd ajymqkdukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ pum;oHukd
Mum;avmuf&m teD;t&yfü wnfaeukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdacomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

127/ 78-470/]]tMuif&[ef;onf ckduf&efjzpfukefaom
jiif;ckHukefaom qefYusifaom pum;ukd qkdukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ pum;oHukd Mum;avmuf&m
teD;t&yfü]p&[ef;wdkY ajymqkdvwHåUaom pum;ukd
em;axmiftHh}[k xkdaMumif;ukdomvQif taMumif;jyKí
tjcm;taMumif; r½dSb] &yfwnfjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-Oyókwdodu©myk'f tzGifh

471/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] [lí tvkd½dStyfV

&[ef;wdkY\[lonf tjcm;aom &[ef;wdkYV

ckduf&efjzpfukefaom jiif;ckHukefaom qefYusifaom
pum;ukd ajymqkdukefaom[lonf t"du½kPf;
jzpfukefaom/

pum;oHukd Mum;avmuf&mteD;t&yfü
&yfwnfjim;tHh[lonf]]p&[ef;wdkY\ (pum;ukd) Mum;í
apm'emtHh atmufarUaptHh wpfzef jyefí apm'emtHh
wpfzefjyefí atmufarhaptHh rsufESmrvSatmif jyKtHh}}
[k oGm;tHh? 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV tMuift&yfü
&yfwnfvfufhemMum;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
aemufrS oGm;aom &[ef;onf emMum;tHh[k
ESvHk;ykdufí vsifvsifjrefjref oGm;tHh? 'kuúú#ftmywf
oifhV tMuift&yfü &yfvsuf em;axmiftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV a&SUrS oGm;aom &[ef;onf emMum;tHh[k
ESvHk;ydkufí csefae&pftHh? 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV
tMuift&yfü &yfwnfí emMum;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
&[ef;\ wnf&mt&yfodkYvnf;aumif;? ae&m
t&yfodkYvnf;aumif;? tdyf&mt&yfodkYvnf;aumif; vmí
wkdiyifonf¹/₂dSaomf acsmif;[efY&rnf? odap&rnf?
tu,fírlvnf; acsmif;r[efYjim;tHh tu,fírlvnf; rodapjim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

xkdaMumif;ukdomvQif taMumif;jyKí tjcm;taMumif;
r¹/₂dSbJ[lonf pum;oHukd Mum;avmuf&m teD;t&yfü
wnfaejcif;iSg wfpfHkwpfckaom tjcm;taMumif;onf
r¹/₂dS/

472/ &[ef;ü &[ef;[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí
Mum;avmuf&m teD;t&yfü wnftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV &[ef;ü ,HkrSm;¹/₂dSonfjzpfí Mum;avmuf&m
teD;t&yfü wnftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV &[ef;ü
&[ef;r[kwf[k trSwf¹/₂dSonfjzpfí Mum;avmuf&m
teD;t&yfü wnftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

&[ef;r[kwfaom ol\ Mum;avmuf&m teD;t&yfü
wnftHh 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef; r[kwfaom olü &[ef;
[k trSwf&SdtHh/ 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;r[kwfaom
olü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV
&[ef;r[kwfaom olü &[ef;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuúú#ftmywf oifhV

473/]]p&[ef;wdkY\ pum;ukd Mum;í
a&SmifMuOftHh txl;a&SmifMuOftHh Nidrf;aptHh
rdrduk,f ukd vGwfaptHh}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í oGm;tHh?
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|r Oyókwdodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 9-ur®y#dAm[eodu©myk'f

474/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf rusifhxdufaom tusifhukd
usifhí uHjyKcH&onf½dSaomf tcsif;csif;twGuf
wm;jrpfMuukefV

xkdtcg oHCmonf wfpfHkwpfckaom
jyKzG,fudpöjzifh pnf;a0;\? qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
ouFef;csKyfaeqJ jzpfí &[ef;wpfyg;tm; qE´]tvkdwlrI}
ay;vkdufMuukefV

xkdtcg oHCmonf]]ighoQifwdkY pqAA*¾D&[ef;onf
wpfyg;wnf;vm\? ,cktcg igwdkYonf xkd&[ef;tm; uHukd
jyKMuukeftHh}}[k qdkí xkd&[ef;tm; uHjyKV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf qAA*D¾&[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyf\? qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
xkd&[ef;ukd]]ighoQif oHCmonf tb,fukd
jyKvkyfoenf;}}[k ar;ukef\? ighoQifwdkY oHCmonf
tuREkfyftm; uHjyK\[k (ajymqkd\)? ighoQif
igwdkYonf]]oihftm; uHjyKvwåHU}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)
xkduHjyKjcif; tusdK;iSg qE´ay;onf r[kwfukey?

igwdkYonf]]oihftm; uHjyKvwåHU}}[k tu,fí
odukeftHh? qE´ ray;ukef&m[k ajymqkdukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
uHwdkYtm; qE´ay;NyD;aemuf uJh&JU
¹/₂lwfcscif;oabmodkY a&mufukefbdoenf}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
uHwdkYtm; qE´ay;NyD;aemuf uJh&JU
¹/₂lwfcscif;oabmodkY a&mufukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom uHukd qE´ay;NyD;aemuf
uJh&JU ¹/₂lwfcscif;oabmodkY a&mufukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkY jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

128/ 79-475/]]tMuif&[ef;onf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
uHwdkYtm; qE´ ay;NyD;aemuf
uJh&JU¹/₂lwfcscif;oabmodkY a&mufjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-ur®y#dAm[eodu©myk'f tzGifh

476/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw—uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd¹/₂dStyfV

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom uH
rnfonf[kwfrSefaomoabmjzifhç Odenf;jzifhç
jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk; trjzifh jyKtyfaom tyavmueuH?
ÚwåduH? Úwåd'kwd,uH? Úwådpkw→uHonf
w&m;ESifh avsmfaom uH rnf\ qE´ay;NyD;rS ujh&JU
½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

477/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf½dSonfjzpfí qE
´ay;NyD;rS ujh&JU ½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí qE´ay;NyD;rS ujh&JU
½lwfcstHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ "r®uHü t"r®uH[k
trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí qE´ay;NyD;rS ujh&JU ½lwfcstHh?
tmywf roifh/

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

478/]]r[kwfrSefojzifhvnf;aumif;?
0*f]wpfodrfwnf;ü wpfpkpD} jzpfojzifhvnf;aumif;?
uHrxdkufaom &[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; uHjyKonf}}[k
odaomaMumifh ujh&JU ½lwfcstHh? tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef; tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r ur®y#dAm[eodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 10-qE´Ht'wGm*reodu©myk'f

479/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
oHCmonf udpöwpfpHkwpfckjzifh pnf;a0;V
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;csKyfaeqJjzpfí
&[ef;wpfyg;tm; qE´]tvdkwlrI} ay;vdkufukef\

xdktcg oHCmonf]]tMuifuH\ tusKd;iSg pnf;a0;\?
xdkuHudk jyKtHh}}[k Úwfudk xm;V xdktcg
xdkqAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;onf]]podkYvQif p&[ef;wdkYonf
wpfyg;wpfyg;aom &[ef;tm; uHudk jyKukef\
oifwdkYonf tb,f&[ef;tm; uHudk jyKukefbdoenf;}}[k
qdkí qE´udk ray;b] ae&mrS xí zJoGm;V

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
oHCmü tqHk;tjzwfpum; jzpfaepOf qE´ukd ray;rlí
ae&mrS xí zJoGm;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef; oifonf oHCmü tqHk;tjzwfpum; jzpfaepOf qE
´ukd ray;rlí ae&mrS xí zJoGm;\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh oHCmü tqHk;tjzwfpum;
jzpfaepOf qE´ukd ray;b] ae&mrS xí zJoGm;bdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

129/ 80-480/]]tMuif&[ef;onf oHCmü
tqHk;tjzwfpum;onf jzpfvwfaomf qE´k ray;rlí ae&mrS
xum zJoGm;jim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf
oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-qE´H t'wGm *reodu©myk'f tzGifh

481/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw–uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

oHCmü tqHk;tjzwfpum; rnfonf 0w→Kudkvnf;
ajymMum;\? rqHk;jzwfao;/ Úwfudkvnf; xm;\?
ur®0gpmonfvnf; rNyD;qHk;ao;/

qE´ray;rlí ae&mrS xum
zJoGm;jim;tHh[lonf]]tb,fodkYvQif puHonf
ysuf&moenf;? tpkuGJjzpf&moenf;? rjyKygtHhenf;}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;í) oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ y&dowf\
[wåygofudk pGefYpOf 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
pGefYNyD;aomf ygpdwftmywf oifh\

482/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí qE´udk
ray;b] ae&mrS xí zJoGm;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf jzpfí qE´udk ray;b]
ae&mrS xí zJoGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ "r®uHü
t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí qE´udk ray;b] ae&mrS xí
zJoGm;tHh? tmywf roifh/

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

483/]]oHCmtm; cdkuf&efjzpfjcf;aomfvnf;aumif;?
jiif;cHkjcif;aomfvnf;aumif;? qefYusif aom
t,lukd ,ljcif;aomfvnf;aumif;? qefYusifaom pum;udk
qdkjcif;aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfvåH}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)
oGm;tHh?]]oHCm\ uGJjym;jcif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
oHCm\ ta&aomf vnf;aumif; jzpfvåHU}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;í)
zJoGm;tHh?]]rw&m;ojzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? tpkuGJí
aomfvnf;aumif; uHjyKvåHU}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)
oGm;tHh? zsm;emí oGm;tHh? zsm;emaom &[ef;\
jyKzG,fudpöaMumifh oGm;tHh? usifBuD; usifi,f
ESdyfpufaomaMumifh oGm;tHh?]]uHrysufapvdkb]
wpfzef jyefvmtHh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) oGm;tHh?
tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'or qE´Ht'wGm*reodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 11-'kAAvodu©myk'f

484/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm;
tpmauR;&mhjzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg rv´rif;\om; toQif'AAonf
oHCmtm; ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd cif;\?
qGrf;wdkYudkvnf; ñTef;V xdktoQif'AAonfum;
npfEGrf;aom ouFef;&SdV xdktcg oHCmtm;
ouFef;wpfxnf jzpfay:V xdktcg oHCmonf xdkouFef;udk
rv´rif;\om; toQif'AAtm; ay;vSLV

qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf]]tMuif tMuif
cspfuRrf;0ifoltm; &[ef;wdkYonf oHCdujzpfaom
vmbfudk ñTwfapukefbd\}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjyppfy ajymqdkMuukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf nDñGwfaom oHCmu ouFef;udk
ay;NyD;aemuf ½lwfcscif;oabmodkY
a&mufukefbdofnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyppfy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf nDñGwfaom oHCmu
ouFef;udk ay;NyD;aemuf ½lwfcscif; oabmodkY
a&mufukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh nDñGwfaom

oHCmu ouFef;udk ay;NyD;aemuf ½lwfc
jcif;oabmodkY a&mufukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

130/ 81-485/]]tMuif&[ef;onf nDñGwfaom oHCmu
ouFef;udk ay;NyD;aemuf]&[ef;wdkYonf
cspfuRrf;0ifonftm;avsmfpGm oHCdujzpfaom vmbfudk
ñTwfapukef\}[k aemufS ½lwfcscjicif;oabmodkY
a&mufjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

11-'kAÁvodu©myk'f tzGifh

486/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

nDñGwfaomoHCm rnfonf wlaom
aygif;azmfjcif;&Sdaomç odrfwpfckwnf;ü wnfaom
oHCmwnf;/

ouFef; rnfonf ouFef;ajcmufxnfwdkYwGif
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh 0duyÜemavmufaom wpxnfxnfaom
ouFef;wnf;/

ay;NyD;aemuf[lonf udk,fwdkif ay;NyD;í/

cspfuRrf;0ifonftm;avsmfpGm rnfonf taqGcifyGef;\
tjzpf? jrifzl;umrQaom taqG cifyGef;\tjzpf?
oHk;aqmifpm;aomufzufzpfaom taqGcifyGef;\
tjzpfESifhwuG OyZÑm,fwlaom ol\tjzpf? q&mwlaom ol\
tjzpfwnf;/

oHCdujzpfaom rnfonf oHCmtm; vSLtyf
pGefYtyfaom 0w→Kwnf;/

vmbf rnfonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m
olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;toHk; taqmifwdkYwnf;?
t,kwftm;jzifh trlefYcJ]qyfjymcJ} onfvnf;aumif;?
'efylonfvnf;aumif;? NrdwfmcsnfrQifonfvnf;aumif;
(vmbf rnf\)/

aemufrS ½lwfcscif;oabmodkY a&mufjim;tHh[lonf
oHCmonf orkwftyfaom ae&mcif;aom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? qGrf;ñTef;aom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? ,m*k a0iSaom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? opfoD;a0iSaom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? cJzG,f a0iSaom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;? tenf;i,frQudk
pGefY]a0iS}aom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif; ouFef; udk
ay;vSLonf &Sdaomf ½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

487/ "r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
ouFef;ay;vSLonf &Sdaomf ½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\ "r®uHü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef;ay;vSLonf
&Sdaomf ½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\ "r®uHü
t"r®uH[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí ouFef;ay;vSLonf &Sdaomf
½lwfcstHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wpfyg;aom y&du©&mudk ay;vSLonf &Sdaomf
½lwfcstHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ae&mcif; qGrf;ñTef; ,m*ka0 opfoD;a0 cJzG,fa0
tenf;i,frQudk pGefYaom? oHCmonf rorkwftyfaom
&[ef;tm; ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? tjcm;aom
y&du©&mudkaomfvnf; aumif; ay;vSLonf &Sdaomf
½lwfcstHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ae&mcif; qGrf;ñTef; ,m*ka0 opfoD;a0 cJzG,fa0
tenf;i,frQudk pGefYaom? oHCmonf orkwftyfaom
&[ef;r[kwfoltm;aomfvnf;aumif;? rorkwftyfaom
&[ef;r[kwfoltm;aomf vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?

tjcm;y&du©&mudkaomfvnf;aumif; ay;vSLonf
&Sdaomf ½lwfcstHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

t"r®uHü "r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV t"r®uHü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
t"r®uHü t"r®uH[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

488/ yuwdoabmtm;jzifh cspfcif;aMumifh
rkef;jcif;aMumifh awGa0jcif;aMumifh aMumufjcif;
aMumifh jyKonfudk]]xdk&[ef;tm; ay;vSLojzifh
tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;? &aomfvnf; zsufqD; vwåHU?
aumif;pGm raqmifvwåHU}}[k ½lwfcstHh? tmywf
roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

{um'or 'kAÁvodu©myk'f NyD;V

8-o["r®du0*f 12-y&dPmreodu©myk'f

489/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
om0w→djynfү rxif&Sm;aom toif;wpfckonf oHCmtm;
-]]qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif ouFef;udk vSLtHh}}[k
ouFef;ESifhwuG qGrf;udk pD&ifxm;V

xdktcg qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf xdktoif;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xdktoif;udk]]g,umwdkY
pouFef;wdkYudk p&[ef;wdkYtm; ay;vSLukefavmh}}[k
qdkukefV

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfwdkYonf
ray;rvSLEdkifMuyg? tuREkfyfwdkYonf oHCmtm;
ESpfpOf ESpfwdkif; ouFef;ESifhwuG qGrf;udk
0wfwnfMuygonf[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

'g,umwdkY oHCmtm; tvSL&SifwdkYonf
aygrsm;ygukef\? oHCmtm; vSLtyfaom qGrf;wdkY onf
aygrsm;ygukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonfum; oifwdkYudkom
trSDjyKí oifwdkYudk arQmfjrifukefí pt&yfü
aeMuygonf? p&[ef;wdkYtm; oifwdkYonf tu,fí
rvSLukeftHh? xdkodkYrvSLukefonf &Sdaomf
p&[ef;wdkYtm; tb,folonf vSLawmhtHhenf;?
'g,umwdkY p&[ef;wdkYtm; pouFef; wdkYudk
ay;vSLukefavmh[k (ajymqdkukef\)/

xdktcg xdktoif;onf qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYu
twif;tMuyfajymqdktyfojzifh pD&ifwdkif;aom ouFef;udk
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm; ay;vSLNyD;aemuf
oHCmawmfudk qGrf;jzifh vkyfauR;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf]]oHCmtm; ouFef;ESifhwuG
qGrf;udk pD&ifonf[k odukef\? qAÁ^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkYtm;
vSLtyfNyD}}[kum; rodukef?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]'g,umwdkY oHCmtm; ouFef;udk
vSLukefavmh}}[k qdkukefV

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY r&Sdawmhyg? pD&ifwdkif;aom
ouFef;udk toQifqAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf toQif
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtm; ñGwfapMuygonf}}[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf odvsuf oHCmodkY
ñGwfNyD;aom oHCduvmbfudk yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
ñGwfapukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf odvsuf oHCmodkY
ñGwfNyD;aom oHCduvmbfudk yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
ñGwfapMuukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh odvsuf
oHCmodkY ñGwfNyD;aom oHCduvmbfudk
yk*³/₄dKvftm; ñGwfapukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY
jyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

131/ 82-490/]]tMuif&[ef;onf odvsuf oHCmodkY
ñGwfNyD;aom oHCdu vmbfudk yk*³/₄dKvftm;
ñGwfapjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

12-y&dPmreodu©myk'f tzGifh

491/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

od\ rnfonf udk,fwdkifaomfvnf; od\
tjcm;olwdkYuaomfvnf; xdk&[ef;tm; ajymMum;ukef\
xdktoif;uaomfvnf; ajymMum;V

oHCdu rnfonf oHCmtm; vSLtyf pGefYtyfaom
0w→Kwnf;/

vmbf rnfonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m
olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;ypönf; wdkYwnf;? t,kwfojzifh
trlefYcJ]qyfjymcJ} onfvnf;aumif;? 'efylonfvnf;aumif;?
Nrdwfqm csnfrQifonfvnf;aumif; (vmbf rnf)/

ñGwfNyD; rnfonf]]ay;vSLukeftHh? jyKukeftHh}}[k
Elwf>ruf? xdktvSL0w→Kudk yk*³/₄Kdvftm;
ñGwfaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

492/ ñGwfNyD;aom tvSL0w→Kü ñGwfNyD;[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; ñGwfaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

ñGwfNyD;aom tvSL0w→Kü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; ñGwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

ñGwfNyD;aom tvSL0w→Kü rñGwfao;[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; ñGwfaptHh? tmywf
roifh/

oHCmodkY ñGwfNyD;aom tvSL0w→Kudk
tjcm;oHCmtm;vnf;aumif;?
apwDtm;vnf;aumif;ñGwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwDodkY ñGwfNyD;aom tvSL0w→Kudk
tjcm;apwDtm;vnf;aumif;? oHCmtm;vnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;vnf;aumif; ñGwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

yk^{*3/4}KdvfodkY ñGwfNyD;aom tvSL0w→Kudk
tjcm;yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;vnf;aumif;? oHCmtm;vnf;aumif;?
apwDtm;vnf;aumif; ñGwfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

rñGwfao;onfü ñGwfNyD;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? rñGwfao;onfü ,HkrSm; &SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rñGwfao;onfü rñGwfao;[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

493/]]tb,ft&yfü vSL&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k ar;onf
&Sdaomf]]tMuift&yfü oifwdkY vSLaom 0w→Konf
oHk;aqmifjcf;udkvnf; &&m\? jyKjyifpD&ifjcf;udkvnf;
&&m\? MumjrifhpGm vnf; wnfwHh&m\? odkYr[kwf
tMuift&yfü oifwdkY\ pdwfonf Munfvifukef\? xdk&yfü
vSLukefavmh}}[k ajymqdkthh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY tm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

'Gg'or y&dPmreodu©myk'f NyD;/

t|r o["r®du0*f NyD;V

xdko["r®du0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

o["r®duodu©myk'f? 0de,0d0PÖeodu©myk'f?
arm[ma&myeodu©myk'f? y[m& 'dEéodu©myk'f?
wvowåd (O*¾d&P) odu©myk'f?
trlvuoHCm'daooodu©myk'f? olödpöOy'[eodu©myk'f?
Oyókwdwd|eodu©myk'f? y#dAm[eur®odu©myk'f?
qE' t'geodu©myk'f? 'AÁodu©myk'f?
oHCduvmbby&dPmreodu©myk'f/
pum;tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

9-&we0*f 1-taEÄyk&odu©myk'f

494/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf]]tcsif; oGm;acs? O,smOfudk
okwfoif &Sif;vif;avavmh? O,smOfodkY oGm;MutHh}}
[k O,smOfapmifhudk apcdkif;V
]]aumif;ygNyD toQifrif;BuD;}}[k
xdkO,smOfapmifhonf yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;tm;
0efcHNyD; vQif O,smOfudk okwfoifonf&Sdaomf
wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaom
jrwfpGm bk&m;udk awGUjrifaomaMumifh
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifrif;BuD; O,smOfonfum;
oefY&Sif;pifMu,fygNyD? odkY&mwGif
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkO,smOfü aeawmfrlyg\}}[k
avQmufV tcsif; &Sdygap? igwdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk qnf;uyfukeftHh[k (ajymqkd\)/

xdktcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf O,smOfodkY
oGm;í jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfV xdkpOfcgc
Oygoumwpfa,mufonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk qnf;uyfí ae\
yaoe'Daumov rif;BuD;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
qnf;uyfíaeaom xdkOygoumudk jrifí
aMumuf&GHUojzifh &yfaeV xdkYaemuf
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;tm;]]pa,musfm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk qnf;uyfí
aeolwpfa,mufjzpf&um; ,kwfnHhol rzpfwef&m}}[k
tMuHjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD; vQif
&Sdcck;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeV

xdktcg xdkOygoumonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
½dkaoaomtm;jzifh yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;udk &Sdvnf;
rcdk;? c&D;OD;vnf; rBudKqdkbJ &Sd&um;
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;tm;]]pa,musfm;onf
igvmaomtcgü tb,fhaMumifh &Sdrck;avbdoenf;?
c&D;OD;vnf; rBuKdqdkbdoenf;}}[k ESvHk;rom jzpf\
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;
ESvHk;romonfudk odawmfrlí]]rif;BuD; pOygoumonf
tMum;tjrifvnf; rsm;\? tm*Hk (ygVd) Elwfü
vmNyD;olvnf; jzpf\
umr*kPfwdkYü
wyfESpfoufjcf;vnf; uif;\}}[k yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;tm;
rdefYawmfrlV

xdktcg
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;tm;]]pOygoumonf ,kwfnHhol
rzpfwef&m jrwpfGm bk&m;onfvnf; pOygoum\
*kPfaus;Zl;udk csD;rGrf;awmfrl\}}[k tMuHjzpfí
xdkOygoumudk]]Oygoum oif tvdk&Sd&mudk
ajymMum;avmh}}[k qdkV

aumif;vSygNyD toQifrif;BuD;\[k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;udk w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)

aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf
ae&mrS xí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
t¹/₂dktaojyKum zJcGg oGm;avV

495/ xdktcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf jrwpfaom
jymom'fxufü pHaepOf vrf;c&D;ü xD;udkifpGJvsuf
oGm;aeaom xdkOygoumudk jrifi
ac:apNyD;vQif]]Oygoum oifonf tMum; tjrifrs;m;pGm
&Sdowwf? tm*Hk (ygVd) Elwfü vmNyD;ol jzpfowwf?
Oygoum awmif;yefyg\? igwdkY\ armif;rtaygif;tm;
w&m;awmfudk ydkYcs oifjyygavmh}}[k qdkV/
toQifrif;BuD; tuREkfyf onf toQifaumif;wdkY\
taMumif;aMumifh w&m;awmfudk odyg\
xdkw&m;awmfudk toQifaumif; wdkYonfomvQif
toQifrif;BuD;\ armif;rtaygif;udk oifjy
ydkYcsapukefvwåHU[k (ajymqdk\)/ xdktcg
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf]]Oygoumonfum; trSefudk
ajymqdkay\}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ¹/₂dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeum]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfwdkY\
armif;rtaygif;wdkYtm; w&m; awmfudk
oifjyydkYcsEdkifrnfh &[ef;wpfyg;udk
apvTwfawmfrlyg}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;udk w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;) udk odjrifapV/y/
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf/y/ t¹/₂dktaojyKum
zJcGgoGm;V

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQiftmeE
'mudk]]tmeE'm wdkufwGef;\? rif;BuD;\ armif;r
rdóHtaygif;tm; w&m;awmfudk oifjyydkYcsacsavmh}}
[k rdefYawmfrlV]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k

toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHvsuf
tcgumvtm;avsmfpGm eef;awmfWgif;odkY 0ifí
rif;BuD;\ armif;rrdóHtaygif;tm; w&m;awmfudk
oifjyydkYcsav\ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif
yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;\ eef;awmfodkY csOf;uyf\

496/ xdktcg yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;onf
rv'dumrdzk&m;BuD;ESifhtwl tdyf&mwdkufcef;ü
pHae\? rv'dumrdzk&m;BuD;onf ta0;uyifvQif
toQiftmeE´m vmaeonfudk jrífí taqm wvsif x\?
0g0if;acsmarGUaom t0wfonf avQmus\? xdktcg
toQiftmeE´monf xdk&yfrS omvQif jyefvSnfhum
t&HodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;\

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
toQiftmeE´monf vmaom taMumif;udk a&S;OD;pGm
rodapb] rif;\ eef;awmfWgif;odkY 0ifbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyppfy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]tmeE´m oifonf vmaom taMumif;udk
a&S;OD;pGm rodapb] rif;\ eef;awmfWgif;odkY 0if\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ tmeE´m oifonf tb,fhaMumifh
vmaom taMumif;udk a&S;OD;pGm rodapb]
eef;awmfWgif;odkY 0ifbdoenf;/ tmeE´m p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk rdefYawmfrl\

eef;awmf0ifjcif; tjyppf 10-yg;

(5) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; eef;awmfwGif;ü om;uaomfvnf; tzudk (owfjCIF;iSg) tvdk&Sdwwf\? tzuaoMfvnf; om;udk (owfjCIF;iSg) tvdk&Sdwwf\?]]pt&yfü &[ef;rSwpfyg; tjcm;ol wfpfHkwpfa,mufrQ r0if? &[ef;\ trlyif jzpfavoavm}}[k xdkolwdkYtm; txifrSm;jcif; jzpfwwf\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; eef;awmfodkY 0ifjCIF;ü ylörtjypfwnf;/

(6) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; rif;onf edrfhaom &mxl; &Sdoludk jrifhaom &mxl;ü xm;aomtcg]]rif;onf &[ef;ESifh a&maESm\? &[ef;\ trlyif jzpfavoavm}}[k xdk (&mxl; ajymif;vT]jCIF;udk rESpfouf) olwdkYtm; txifrSm;jcif; jzpfwwf\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; eef;awmfodkY 0ifjCIF;ü q|tjypfwnf;/

(7) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; rif;onf jrifhaom &mxl; &Sdol]&mxl;BuD;ol} udk edrfhaom &mxl;ü xm;aomtcg]]rif;onf &[ef;ESifh a&maESm\? &[ef;\ trlyif jzpfav oavm}}[k xdk (&mxl;ajymif;vT]jCIF;udk rESpfouf) olwdkYtm; txifrSm;jcif; jzpfwwf\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; eef;awmfodkY 0ifjCIF;ü owårtjypfwnf;/

(8) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; rif;onf tcgr[kwfonfü ppfwyfudk vTwfvdKuf aomtcg]]rif;onf &[ef;ESifh a&maESm\? &[ef;\ trlyif jzpfavoavm}}[k xdk (tcgrJh ppfwyfvTwfjCIF;udk rESpfouf) olwdkYtm; txifrSm;jcif; jzpfwwf\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; eef;awmfodkY 0ifjCIF;ü t|rtjypfwnf;/

(9) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; rif;onf vTwfoifhaomtcgü ppfwyfudk vTwfvdKuf NyD;aemuf c&D;tMum;rS wpfzef jyefvmapaomtcg]]rif;onf &[ef;ESifh a&maESm\? &[ef;\ trlyif jzpfavoavm}}[k xdk (ppfyefjCIF;udk rESpfouf) olwdkYtm; txifrSm;jcif; jzpfwwf\? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; eef;awmfodkY 0ifjCIF;ü e0rtjypfwnf;/

(10) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; rif;\
eef;awmfonf qif jrif; &xm;wdkYjzifh usOf;ajrmif;
Muyfwnf;\? wyfESpfoufzG,fjzpfaom ½lyg½Hk
o'´g½Hk *E¨m½Hk &om½Hk azm|AÁm½HkwdkY vnf;
&Sdukef\? ,if;tm½HkwdkYonf &[ef;tm;
ravsmufywfukef? &[ef;wdkY ponfum; eef;awmfodkY
0ifjcif;ü 'ortjypfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY eef;awmfodkY 0ifjcif;ü
tjypfwdkYonf bq,fyg;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQiftmeE´mudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwif
awmfrlNyD;vQif udk,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef
cufcJjcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

132/ 83-498/]]tMuif&[ef;onf OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;tyfNyD;aom rif;rsKd;jzpfaom rif;\
rif;ESifhrdzk&m;&wem rxGufao;aom tdyf&m
wdkufcef;ü (rdrdvmaMumif;udk) a&S;u wifBudKí
todray;bJ wHcg;cHkudk vGefapjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-taEÅyk&odu©myk'f tzGifh

499/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü þÚwådpwkw–uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

rif;rsKd; rnfonf trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufvHk;wdkYrS
aumif;aom Zmwf &Sd\? bdk;ab; ckepfquf wdkifatmif
rsKd;½dk;oefYaom trd0rf; &Sd\? ZmwfESifhpyfaom
pum;jzifh ty,frcHcJh&ç tuJh&JUrchcJh&aomolwnf;/

OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;tyfNyD;aom rnfonf rif;\
tbdodufjzifh OD;xdyfü oGef;tyfNyD; jzpfV

rif;rxGufao;[lonf rif;onf tdyf&m wdkufcef;rS
rxGufao;onfyif jzpfV

rdzk&m;&wem rxGufao;[lonf rdzk&m;onf tdyf&m
wdkufcef;rS rxGufao;onfyif jzpf\?
ESpfa,mufvHk;wdkYaomfvnf; rxGufMuao;ukef/

(rdrdvmaMumif;udk) a&S;u wifBudKí todray;bJ[lonf
a&S;OD;pGm ryefMum;rlí]taMumif;rMum;rlí}/

wHcg;cHk rnfonf tdyf&m wdkufcef;\ wHcg;cHkudk
qdkV

tdyf&mwdkufcef; rnfonf wpfpHkwpfckaom ae&mü
rif;\ tdyf&mudk cif;xm;\? t,kwf ojzifh
wif;wdrf]uefYvefYum} udk um&Hxm;aom
ae&monfvnf; tdyf&mwdkufcef; rnfV

wHcg;cHkudk vGefapjim;tHh[lonf yXrajcvSrf;udk
wHcg;cHkudk vGefaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
'kwd,ajcvSrf;ukd vGefaptHHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

500/ (rdrdvmaMumif;ukd) todray;onfü todray;[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí wHcg;cHkudk vGefaptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV todray;onfü ,kHrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
wHcg;cHkudk vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
todray;onfü today;NyD;[k trSwf&SdonfNzpfí
wHcg;cHkudk vGefaptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

today;NyD;onfü todray;ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV today;NyD;onfü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV today;NyD;onfü today;NyD;NyD[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

501/ today;NyD;onf &Sdaomf tmywf roifh? rif;rsKd;
r[kwftHh? rif;\ tbdodufjzifh roGef;avmif;tyfao;ol
jzpfthHh? rif;onf tdyf&mwdkufcef;rS xGuftHh?
rdzk&m;onf tdyf&m wdkufcef;rS xGuftHh?
rif;rdzk&m; ESpfyg;vHk;wdkYaomfvnf;
tdyf&mwdkufcef;rS xGufukeftHh? tdyf&m wdkufcef;ü

r[kwftHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr taEÅyk&odu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 2-&weodu©myk'f

502/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;wpfyg;onf tpd&0wDjrpfü a&csKd;V
ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonfvnf; (tojym) ig;&mtdwfudk
ukef;ay:ü csxm;í tpd&0wDjrpfü a&csKd;NyD; aomf
arhavsmhum zJoGm;V

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf]]pykPÖm;\ Opömtdwfonf
pae&mü raysmufygapvifh}}[k ESvHk; oGif;í ,lxm;avV
xdktcg xdkykPÖm;onf owd&í taqmwvsif
ajy;vmNyD;vQif xdk&[ef;udk]]&[ef; tuREkfyf\
tdwfudk jrifygoavm}}[k ar;V]]ykPÖm; ,lavmh}}[k
qdkí ay;vdkufV xdktcg xdkykPÖm;onf]]igonf
tb,fodkYaom taMumif;jzifh p&[ef;tm; qkvmbfray;b
ae&tHhenf;}}[k MuHí]]&[ef; tuREkfyf\
Opömonf ig;&mr[kwf? tuREfkyf\
Opömonf wpfaxmifygwnf;}}[k
qdkum aESmifh,Sufí vTwfvdkufV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf ausmif;t&HodkY oGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;V tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf &wemudk
aumuf,lxm;bdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef; oifonf &wemudk aumuf,lxm;\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref; awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh &wemudk
aumuf,lxm;bdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom
a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif; iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf &wemudkvnf;aumif;? &wem[k
orkwftyfaom 0w→Kudk vnf;aumif; aumuf,lrlvnf;
aumuf,ljim;tHh? aumuf,laprlvnf; aumuf,lapjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

503/ xdktcg om0w→djynfü yGJobif jzpf\? vlwdkYonf
wefqmqifukefvsuf O,smOfodkY oGm;ukef\?
rd*g&rmwmrnfaom 0domcgonfvnf;
wefqmqifí]]O,smOfodkY oGm;tHh}}[k &GmrS
xGufonf &Sdaomf]]igonf O,smOfodkY oGm;í
todkYjyK&tHhenf;? igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
qnf;uyf&ygrlum; aumif;vdrfhrnf}}[k MuHí (r[v'wm)
wefqmudk cRwfí tay:½Hkjzifh txkyf xkyfí uRefrtm;]]
[,f uRefr pwefqmxkyfudk ,ck ,lcJhavmh}}[k qdkí
ay;vdkuf\

xdktcg rd*g&rmwmrnfaom 0domcgonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;í wpfckaom t&yfü
xdkif\? wpfckaom t&yfü xdkifNyD;aom rd*g&rmwm
rnfaom 0domcgudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) odjrifapí
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf rd*g&rmwmrnfaom

0domcg onf ae&mrS xí jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcck;vsuf t½dktaojyKum zJcGgoGm;V

xdktcg uRefronf Opömxkyfudk owdarhavsmhí
zJoGm;V &[ef;wdkY jríf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\?]&[ef;wdkY
odkYjzpfvQif aumuf,lí odrf;xm;ukefavmh}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY &wemudkaomfvnf;aumif;? &wem[k
orkwftyfaom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ausmif;t&HwGif;ü aumuf,lí aomfvnf;aumif;?
aumuf,lápí aomfvnf;aumif;]Opöm&Sifonf ,lvwåHU}[k
ESvHk;ydkufí odrf;xm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]tMuif&[ef;onf &wemudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
&wem[k orkwftyfaom 0w→Kudk aomfvnf;aumif;
ausmif;t&HwGif;udk z,fxm;í aumuf,lrlvnf;
aumuf,ljim;tHh? aumuf,laprlvnf; aumuf,lapjim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfwawmfrlV

504/ xdktcg umodwdkif; Zeyk'fwdkYü
temxydPfolaX;\ tvkyform;&Gm &Sd\? xdkolaX;
onf]]tu,fí toQifaumif;wdkY vmukeftHh?
qGrf;vkyfauR;avmh}}[k wynfhudk apcdkif;V xdktcg
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf umodwdkif; Zeyk'fwdkYü
a'opm&DvSnfhvnfaomtcg temxydPf olaX;\
tvkyform;&GmodkY csOf;uyfukef\? xdka,musfm;onf

ta0;rS <uvmukefaom xdk&[ef; wdkYudk jrifi
xdk&[ef;wdkYtxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
&Sdcdk;vsuf]]toQifbk&m;wdkY toQifwdkYonf
eufjzeftvdkYiSg olaX;\ qGrf;udk
cH,lawmfrlygukefavmh}}[k avQmuf/
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh vufcHukef/
xdktcg xdka,musfm;onf xdknOfhvGefaomtcgü
rGefjrwfaom cjzG,fabmZOfwdkYudk
pD&ifapNyD;aemuf tcsdefumvudk Mum;avQmufapí
vufpGyfudk cRwfum xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
qGrf;vkyfauR;NyD;vQif]]toQifaumif;wdkYonf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aomf <uawmfrlygukef? tuREkfyfonfvnf;
tvkyfcGifodkY oGm;ygtHh}}[k avQmufum
vufpGyfudk arhavsmhí z]cGgoGm;V

&[ef;wdkY jrifavvQif]]pvufpGyfonf
igwdkYoGm;vQif aysmufvwåHU}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í
xdkt&yfúhomvQif aeukef/ xdktcg xdka,musfm;onf
tvkyfcGifrS jyefvmaomtcg xdk&[ef; wdkYudk
jrifi]]toQifbk&m;wdkY toQifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
pt&yfü aeukefbdoenf;}}[k avQmufavaomf
&[ef;wdkYonf xdka,musfm;tm; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;NyD;aemuf om0w→djynf odkY oGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; ptaMumif;udkyif ajymMum;ukef/
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; jrwpfGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkY udk-

]]&[ef;wdkY &wemudkaomfvnf;aumif;? &wem[k
orkwftyfaom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
t&HwGif;üjzpfap wnf;cdk&m tdrfwGif;üjzpfap
aumuf,líaomfvnf;aumif;? aumuf,lapíaomf
vnf;aumif;]Opöm&Sifonf aqmif,lvwåHU}[k

ESvHk;oGif;í odrf;xm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

133/ 84 (*) 505/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
&wemudkaomfvnf;aumif;? &wem[k orkwftyfaom
0w→Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;? t&HtwGif;ESifh wnf;cdk&m
XmetwGif;rSwpfyg; (tjcm;ae&mwdkYü) aumuf,lrlvnf;
aumuf,ljim;tHh? aumuf,laprlvnf; aumuf,lap jim;tHh?
(xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\? &[ef;onf
&wemudkaomfvnf;aumif;? &wem[k orkwftyfaom
0w→Kudkaomf vnf;aumif;? t&HtwGif;ESifh
wnf;cdk&mXmetwGif;ü aumuf,líáomf vnf;aumif;?
aumuf,lapíáomfvnf;aumif;]Opöm&Sifonf aqmif,l
vwåHU}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í odrf;xm;&rnf? þum;
xdkOpömudk arhusef&mü jyK&maom 0wfwnf;}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-&weodu©myk'f tzGifh

506/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ þt&mü þÚwådpkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\

&wem rnfonf ykv] jr ausmufrsuf&G] c½koif;
ausmufovif; oEÅm aiG a&T ywåjrm;eD
ywåjrm;ajymufwnf;/

&wem[k orkwftyfaom0w→K rnfonf vlwdkY\
twGif;toHk;taqmif tytoHk;taqmif wnf;? þum; &wem[k
orkwftyfaom 0w→Krnf\

t&HtwGif;ESifh wnf;cdk&mXmetwGif;rS wpfyg;
[lonf t&HwGif;udk wnf;cdk&m tdrfwGif;udk csefxm;í/

t&HwGif; rnfonf t&Htwm;&SdvQif ausmif;\
t&HwGif;wnf;? t&Hr&SdvQif (ausmif;\) Oypmwnf;/

wnf;cdk&mXmetwGif; rnfonf t&H&SdvQif
wnf;cdk&mtdrf\ t&HwGif;wnf;? t&Htwm;r &SdvQif
(wnf;cdk&mtdrf\) Oypmwnf;/

aumuf,ljim;tHh[lonf udk,fwdkif aumuf,ljim;tHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

aumuf,lapjim;tHh[lonf tjcm;oludk
aumuf,lapjim;tHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

&[ef;onf &wemudkaomfvnf;aumif;? &wem[k
orkwftyfaom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
t&HtwGif;ESifh wnf;cdk&mXmetwGif;ü aumuf,líaomf
vnf;aumif;? aumuf,lapíaomfvnf;aumif;
odrf;xm;&rnf[lonf tqif;jzifhaomf vnf;aumif;?
trSwftom;jzifhaomfvnf; aumif; trSwfjyKí
odrf;xm;NyD;vQif]]Opömaysmufaom olonf
vmapownf;}}[k ajymMum;& rnf/ xdk&yfodkY tu,fí
vmtHh? xdkoludk]]'g,um oif\ Opömonf tb,fodkY
oabm &Sdoenf;}}[k ar;jref;&rnf/
tqif;ESifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
trSwftom;ESifhaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí
nDñGwfjynfhpHktHh? ay;&rnf/ tu,fí rnDñGwf
rjynfhpHktHh?]]'g,um &SmygOD;avmh}}[k
ajymqdk&rnf/

xdkausmif;rS zJoGm;vdkaom &[ef;onf xdkausmif;ü
oifhavsmfaom &[ef;wdkY\ vufü xm;í zJoGm;&rnf/
oifhavsmfaom &[ef;wdkY tu,fí r&Sdrl xdkausmif;ü
oifhavsmfaom vlwdkY\ vufü xm;í zJoGm;&rnf/

pum; xdkOpömudk arhusef&pf&mü jyK&maom
0wfwnf;[lonf podkY odrf;xm;jcif;onf xdkOpömudk
arhusef&pf&mü w&m;ESifhavsmfaom tusifhwnf;/

507/ &wem (q,fyg;) udkaomfvnf;aumif;? &wem[k
orkwftyfaom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf; aumif;?
t&HwGif;ESifhwnf;cdk&mXmetwGif;ü

aumuf,líáomfvnf;aumif;? aumuf,lapíáomfvnf;
aumif;]]Opöm&Sifonf vmí aqmif,lvwåHU}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;í) odrf;xm;tHh? tmywf roifh/

&wem[k orkwftyfaom toHk;taqmifudk tuRrf;0ifí
aumuf,lxm;tHh? tmywf roifh? acwåcP,lxm;tHh? tmywf
roifh/ yHhoul[k trSwf&Sdaom &[ef;? ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, &weodu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 3-0dumv*gryÜ0doeodu©myk'f

508/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf aevGJaomtcg &GmodkY0ifí
yGJobifü xdkifaeNyD;vQif r*fzdkvfESifh zDvmjzpfaom
pum;trsKd;rsKd;udk ajymqdkukefV

ponfum; tb,fenf;-

rif;ESifh pyfaompum;? cdk;olESifh pyfaompum;?
rSL;rwfESifh pyfaompum;? ppfonfESifh pyfaompum;?
aMumufzG,fab;ESifh pyfaompum;? ppfESifh
pyfaompum;? tpm;ESifh pyfaompum;? taomufESifh
pyfaompum;? t0wfESifh pyfaompum;? ae&mESifh
pyfaompum;? yef;ESifh pyfaom pum;? eHUomESifh
pyfaompum;? aqGrsKd;ESifh pyfaompum;? ,mOfESifh
pyfaompum;? &GmESifh pyfaompum;? ed*Hk;ESifh
pyfaompum;? NrdKUESifh pyfaompum;? e,fESifh
pyfaompum;? rdef;rESifh pyfaompum;?
a,musfm;ESifh pyfaompum;? ol&Jaumif;ESifh
pyfaompum;? c&D;qHkESifh pyfaom pum;?
a&cyfqdyfESifh pyfaompum;? aovGefolESifh
pyfaompum;? taxGaxGESifh pyfaompum;? avmu

(taMumif;) ESifh pyfaompum;? ork'´&m (taMumif;) ESifh pyfaompum;? BuD;yGg;jcif; qkwf,kwfjcif;ESifh pyfaompum;wdkYwnf;/

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf aevGJaomtcg &GmodkY0ifí yGJobifü xdkifaeNyD;vQif umr*kPfchpm;aom vlwdkYuJhodkY r*fzdkvfESifh zDvmjzpfaom axG&mav;yg; pum;trsKd;rsKd;udk ajymqdkukefbdoenf;? ponfum; tb,fenf;[lrl rif;ESifh pyfaompum;? cdk;olESifh pyfaompum;/y/ BuD;yGg;jcif; qkwf,kwfjcif;ESifh pyfaom pum;wdkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonfhxdkv\wdkY\ uJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom pum;wdkYudk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf aevGJaomtcg &GmodkY 0ifí yGJobifü xdkifNyD;vQif r*fzdkvfESifh zDvmjzpfaom axG&mav;yg; pum;trsKd;rsKd;udk ajymqdkukef bdoenf;? ponfum; tb,fenf;[lrl rif;ESifh pyfaompum;? cdk;olESifh pyfaompum;/y/ BuD;yGg;jcif; qkwf,kwfjcif;ESifh pyfaompum;wdkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf aevGJaomtcgü &GmodkY 0ifí yGJobifü xdkifNyD;vQif r*fzdkvfESifh zDvmjzpfaom axG&mav;yg; pum;trsKd;rsKd;udk ajymqdkukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwapGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwapGmbk&m;onf uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh aevGJaomtcg &GmodkY 0ifí yGJobifü xdkifaeNyD;vQif

r*fzdkvfESifh zDvmjzpfaom axG&mav;yg;
pum;trsKd;rsKd;udk ajymqdkukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]tMuif&[ef;onf aevGJaomtcgü &GmodkY
0ifjim;tHh? (xdk&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

509/ xdktcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
aumovwdkif; Zeyk'fwdkYü om0w→djynfodkY oGm;onf
&Sdaomf ncsrf;tcg &Gmwpf&GmodkY a&mufukefV/
vlwdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYudk jrifí]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
&GmodkY 0ifawmfrlukefavmh}}[k avQmufukefV/
xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkUonf]]jrwpfGm bk&m;onf
aevGJaomtcg &GmodkY 0ifjcif;udk
wm;jrpfawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí r0ifukef?
cdk;olwdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYudk vk,ufukefV xdktcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf om0w→djynfodkY oGm;í
&[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukefV/
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY
aevGJaom tcg yefMum;í &GmwGif;odkY 0ifjcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]tMuif&[ef;onf aevGJaomtcg ryefMum;rlí
&GmwGif;odkY 0ifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywfoifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrl\

510/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf aumovwkdif;
Zeyk'fwdkYü om0w-djynfodkY oGm;onf&Sdaomf
ncsrf;tcg &Gmwpf&GmodkY a&mufav\ vlwdkYonf
xkd&[ef;ukd jrifí]]toQifbk&m; &GmwGif;odkY
0ifawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmufukef\ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf aevGJaomtcg
ryefMum;b] &GmwGif;odkY 0ifjcif;ukd
wm;jrpfawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} &Sdonf jzpfí r0ifbJae\
ckd;olwdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd vk,uf ,lukef\ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf om0w-djynfodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\
&[ef;wdkYonfhjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;
t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY aevGJaomtcgü xif&Sm;&Sdaom
&[ef;ukd yefMum;í &GmwGif;odkY 0ifjcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

(*)]]tMuif&[ef;onf aevGJaomtcgü xif&Sm;&Sdaom
&[ef;ukd ryefMum;rlí &GmwGif;odkY 0ifjim;tHh?
(xkd&[ef;tm;) ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fukd ynwfawmfrlV

511/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;ukd a>rukduf\?
tjcm;&[ef;wpfyg;onf]]rD;ukd aqmif,ltHh}}[k
&GmodkY oGm;V xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aevGJaomtcg
xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;ukd ryefMum;b] &GmwGif;odkY
0ifjcif;ukd y,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k awG;awmrl
]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí r0ifbj ae\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom taqmwvsif
jyKzG,fudpö &Sdrl aevGJaomtcgü xif&Sm; &Sdaom
&[ef;ukd ryefMum;b] &GmwGif;odkY0ifjcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

134/ 85- (C) 512/]]tMuif &[ef;onf
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom taqmwvsif jyKzG,fudpöukd
MuOfí aevGJaomtcgü xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;ukd
ryefMum;b] &GmwGif;odkY 0ifjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-0dumv*gryÜ0doeodu©myk'f tzGifh

513/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV

xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef; rnfonf 0ifjcif;iSg
yefMum;xkdufaom &[ef;wnf;/

xif&Sm;r&Sdaom &[ef; rnfonf Oifjcif;iSg
ryefMum;xkdufaom &[ef;wnf;/

aevGJaomtcg rnfonf rGef;vGJNyD;onfrS
eHeuft¹/₂kPfwufwk difatmif tcgwnf;/

&GmwGif;odkY Oifjim;tHh[lonf t&Htwm;&Sdaom
&Gm\ t&Htwm;ukdvGefaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf
oifh\ t&Htwm;r&Sdaom &Gm\ OypmodkY
oufa&mufaom &[ef;tm; ygpdwftmywf oifh \

xkdodkYoabm &Sdaom taqmwvsif jyKzG,fudpöukd
MuOfí[lonf xkdodkYoabm &Sdaom taqmwvsif
jyKjcif;udpöukd z,fxm;í/

514/ aevGJaomtcgü aevGJaomtcg[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom taqm wvsif
jyKtyfaom udpöukd z,fxm;í xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;ukd
ryefMum;b] &GmwGif;odkY OiftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

aevGJaomtcgü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí taqmwvsif
jyKtyfaom udpöukd z,fxm;í xif&Sm; &Sdaom &[ef;ukd
ryefMum;b] &GmwGif;odkY OiftHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\ aevGJaom tcgü eHeuf tcg[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom taqmwvsifjyKtyfaom udpöukd
z,fxm;í xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;ukd ryefMum;b]
&GmwGif;odkY OiftHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

eHeuftcgü aevGJaomtcg[k trSwf&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ eHeuftcgü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ eHeuftcgü eHeuftcg[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

515/ xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom taqmwvsif jyKtyfaom
taMumif;udpö &SdcJhaomf &GmwGif;odkY OiftHh?
tmywf roifh? xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;ukd yefMum;í
OiftHh? xif&Sm;r&Sdí &[ef;ukd ryefMum;b] OiftHh?
&GmtMum;odkY oGm;tHh? &[ef;rdef;r ausmif;odkY

oGm;tHh? wdw→dwdkYae&modkY oGm;tHh? wpfzef
jyefvmtHh? &Gm v,f (jzifhoGm;&aom)
vrf;c&D;jzpftHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh (&GmodkY
0iftHh)? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd, 0dumv*gryÜ0doeodu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 4-olpdC&odu©myk'f

516/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ouúwkdif; uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m½Hkausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qifpG,fyef;ykorm;wpfa,mufonf]]tyfusnf]tyfbl;} udk
tvkd&Sd aom toQifwdkYtm; tuREkfyfonf
tyfusnf]tyfbl;} jzifh zdwfMum;yg\}}[k &[ef;wdkYukd
zdwfMum; xm;V

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
tyfusnfwdkYukd awmif;ukef\? tyfusnfti,f&Sdaom
&[ef;wdkYonf tyfusnftBuD;wdkYukd awmif;ukef\
tyfusnftBuD;&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYonf
tyfusnfti,fwdkYukd awmif;ukefV xkdtcg
xkdqifpG,fyef;ykorm;onf &[ef;wdkY\ tusKd;iSg
tyfusnfrsm;pGmwdkYukd jyKvkyfae&aomaMumifh
tjcm;ta&mif;t0,fqkdif&m b@mukd jyKvkyfjcf;iSg
rwwfEkdifav? rdrdukd,fwkdifvnf; rrQw? xkdol\
om;r,m;wdkYonfvnf; yifyef;MuukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
twkdif;t&Snfukd rodMubJ rsm;pGmaom
tyfusnfwdkYudk awmif;ukefbdoenf;? bqifpG,fyef;yk
orm;onf p&[ef;wdkY\ tusKd;iSg rsm;pGmaom
tyfusnfwdkYukd jyKvkyfae&í tjcm;ta&mif;

t0,fqkdif&m b@mukd jyKvkyfjcf;iSg rwwfEkdifav?
rdrdukd,fwkdifvnf; rrQw? xkdol\ om;r,m; wdkYonfvnf;
yifyef;Muukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf vlwdkY\ ujh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom pum;ukd Mum;Muonfom wnf;/
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj rsm;pGmaom
tyfusnfwdkYudk awmif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjyajymqkd Muukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfukd rodbj
rsm;pGmaom tyfusnfwdkYudk awmif;Muukef\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
twkdif;t&Snfukdrodbj rsm;pGmaom tyfusnfwdkYudk
awmif;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p
(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKajcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

135/ 86-517/]]tMuif&[ef;onf t½dk; tpG,f
OD;csKdwdkYjzifhNyD;aom tyfusnfudk
jyKvkyfapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) cGjypfjcf;
a&S;&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkYh
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-olpdC&odu©myk'f tzGifh

518/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}] [lí tvkd&SdtyfV
t½kd; rnfonf trSwfr&Sd wpHkwpfckaom t½kd;wnf;/
tpG,f rnfonf qif\ tpG,fukd qkdtyfV
OD;csKd rnfonf trSwfr&Sd wpfpHkwpfckaom
OD;csKdwnf;/

jyKvkyfapjim;tHh[lonf jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? ya,m* wkdif;
ya,m*wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &jcif;aMumifh
(tyfusnfukd) cGjzsufí ygpdwftmywfukd a'oem
Mum;tyfV

519/ rdrduk,fwkdif jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
tyfusnfukd rdrduk,fwkdifyif jyKvkyfí NyD;qHk;
aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV rdrduk,fwkdif jyKvkyfí
rNyD;ao;aom tyfusnfukd olwpfyg;wdkYukd jyKvkyfí
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY
jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom tyfusnfukd rdrduk,fwkdif
jyKvkyfí NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom tyfusnfukd
olwpfyg;wdkYukdyif jyKvkyfí NyD;qHk;aptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

olwpfyg;\ tusKd;iSg jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg; jyKvkyfaom tyfusnfukd &í oHk;aqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

520/ tem;ywfoD; rD;yGwfav; cg;yef;oD;
rsufpOf;usnf rsufpOf;wH yJcGyf½kd; a&okwfwdkYü
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tppvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→ olpdC&odu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 5-rOöyDXodu©myk'f

521/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf jrifhaom anmifapmif;ü
tdyf\ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;taygif;rsm;pGmwdkYESifhtwl ausmif;pOf
a'opm&D vSnfhvnfonf &Sdaomf omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE´\ ausmif;odkY csOf;uyfawmfrl\
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf jrwpfGmbk&m;
<uvmawmfrlonfukd ta0;uyifvQif jrifi]]toQifbk&m;
<uvmawmfrlyg? tuREkfy\ tdyf&mudk
Munfhawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdt&yfuyifvQif
jyefvSnfhawmfrli]]&[ef;wdkY aexkdifyHk (trlt&m)
tm;jzifh (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;[k
odxkduf\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\ xkdtcg jrwpfGm
bk&m;onf omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´ukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ujh&JU jypfwifawmfrl
NyD;vQif ukd,fwkdif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufcljcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

136/ 87-522/]]anmifapmif;opfukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfopfukdaomf vnf;aumif; jyKvkyfvdkaom
&[ef;onf taygif]abmif} atmufpGef;ukd MuOfi
jrwpfGmbk&m; vufopfawmfjzifh &Spfopftajc&Sdaom
anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk jyKvkyfap&rnf? xkdvuf
&Spfopftajcxuf vGefapaom &[ef;tm; jzwfjcif;
a&S;&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkYh
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-rlöyDXodu©myk'f tzGifh

523/ topf rnfonf jyKvkyfjcf;ukd pGJí qkdV

anmifapmif; rnfonf tajcü taygifpGyfaom
anmifapmif;? xkyfavsmufzGJUaom anmif apmif;?
aumufaom tajc&Sdaom anmifapmif;? taygifü
tajcpGyfaom anmifapmif;[lí anmif apmif;
av;rsKd;&SdV

tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf} rnfonf tajcü taygifpGyfaom
tif;ysOf? xkyfavsmufzGJUaom tif;ysOf? aumufaom
tajc&Sdaom tif;ysOf? taygifü tajcpGyfaom tif;ysOf[lí
tif;ysOf av;rsKd;&SdV

jyKvkyfvdkaom&[ef;[lonf
jyKaom&[ef;aomfvnf;aumif;? jyKapaom&[ef;aomfvnf;
aumif;/

taygif]abmif} atmufpGef;ukd MuOfí
jrwpGmbk&m; vufopfawmfjzifh &Spfopf t&Snf
&Sdaom anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk jyKvkyfap&rnf[lonf
taygifatmufqHk;pGef;udk z,fxm;í/

xkdvuf &Spfopftajcxuf vGefapí jyKvkyfrlvnf;
jyKvkyfjim;tHh? jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfap jim;tHh?
ya,m*wkdif; ya,m*wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV/
&jcif;aMumifh (anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk) jzwfawmufí
ygpdwftmywfudk a'oem Mum;tyfV

524/ ukd,fwkdifjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom anmifapmif;
tif;ysOfudk ukd,fwkdiyif jyKvkyf NyD;qHk; aptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV ukd,fwkdifjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk olwpfyg; wdkYudk jyKvkyf
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY
jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk
ukd,fwkdif jyKvkyfNyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk olwpfyg;wdkYudkyif
jyKvkyfNyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

olwpyfg;\ tusKd;iSg jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
olwpyfg; jyKvkyfxm;aom anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk &í
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

525/ twkdif;t&SnfyrnPESifh,SOfaom anmifapmif;
tif;ysOfudk jyKvkyftHh? twkdif;t&Snf
atmuf ,kwfavsmhaom anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk
jyKvkyftHh? olwpyfg;jyKvkyfaom twkdif;t&Snf xuf
ykdvGefaom anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk &aomtcg jzwfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf roifh/

½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

ylör rlöyDXodu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 6-wlavme''odu©myk'f

526/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0wd-jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf anmifapmif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfukdvnf;aumif; vJjzifh zGJU&Sufum
jyKvkyfapukefV ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf
jrifoJzifh]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf umr*kPfcHpm;aom vlwdkYujhodkY
tb,fhaMumifh anmifapmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfukdvnf;aumif; vJjzifh zGJU&Sufi
jyKvkyfukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk

Mum;Muonfhomwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
anmifapmif;ukd vnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfukdvnf;aumif;
vjzifh zGJU&Sufí jyKvkyfapukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefVy/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
anmifapmif;udkvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfukdvnf;aumif;
vjzifh zGJU,Sufí jyKvkyfapukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
anmifapmif;ukdvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfukdvnf;aumif;
vjzifh zGJU&Sufí jyKvkyfapukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

137/ 88-527/]]tMuif&[ef;onf
anmifapmif;ukdvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfukd vnf;aumif;
vjzifh zJGU&Sufí jyKvkyfapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;)
vjukdxkwfjCIF; a&S;&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-wlavme'"odu©myk'f tzGifh

528/ tMuif\[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV

anmif;apmif; rnfonf tajcü taygifpGyfaom
anmifapmif;? xkyfavsmufzJGUaom anmifapmif;?

aumufaom tajc&Sdaom anmifapmif;? taygifü
tajcpGyfaom anmifapmif;[lí anmifapmif; av;rsKd;
&SdV

tif;ysOf rnfonf tajcü taygifpGyfaom tif;ysOf?
xkyfavsmufzGJUaom tif;ysOf? aumufaom tajc&Sdaom
tif;ysOf? taygifü tajcpGyfaom tif;ysOf[lí
tif;ysOfav;rsKd; &SdV

vJ rnfonf opfyifvJ? EG,fvJ? azmif;cg;jrufvJ[lí
vJoHk;rsKd; &SdV

jyKvkyfapjim;tHh[lonf jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? ya,m* wkdif;
ya,m*wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &jcif;aMumifh (vJukd)
xkwfí ygpdwftmywfudk a'oem Mum;tyfV

529/ rdrdjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
anmifapmif;tif;ysOfudk rdrdonfyif NyD;qHk;aptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV rdrdjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
anmifapmif;tif;ysOfudk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY
jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom anmifapmif;tif;ysOfudk rdrdonf
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY
jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom anmifapmif;tif;ysOfudk
olwpfyg;wdkYudkyif NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfaom anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk &
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

530/ tma,m*ywfüvnf;aumif;? cg;yef;üvnf;aumif;?
tHoukd#füvnf;aumif;? oydwftdwfövnf;aumif;?
a&ppfüvnf;aumif; tmywf roifh? acgif;tHk;ukd
jyKvkyftHh? olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfaom anmifapmif;
tif;ysOfudk &ojzifh vJukd xkwfí oHk;aqmiftHh? tmywf

roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q| wlavme'' odu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 7-edoD'eodu©myk'f

531/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; edoD'kdifukd
cGifhjyK awmfrlV
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf]]edoD'kdifukd jrwfpGmbk&m;
cGifhjyKtyfNyD}}[k twkdif;t&Snfyrmp r&Sdaom
edoD'kdifwdkYudk aqmifMuukef\? anmifapmif;
tif;ysOfwdkY\ a&SUrSaomfvnf;aumif;? aemufRS
aomfvnf;aumif; wGJ&GJ qGJukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfyrmp r&Sdbj
edoD'kdifukd aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefVy/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfyrmp
r&Sdukefaom edoD'kdifwdkYudk aqmifukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlVy/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
twkdif;t&Snfyrmp r&Sdaom edoD'kdifwdkYudk
aqmifukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdomtrl) onf rMunfndK
ao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]edoD'kdifudk jyKvkyfvdkaom &[ef;onf
twkdif;t&SnfyrnPESifh,SOfaom edoD'kdifukd
jyKvkyf&rnf? xkdedoD'kdifü bqkdvwåHUonfum;
yrmPwnf;? jrwfpGmbk&m; txGmawmfjzifh
tvsm;ESpfxGm? teH wpxGmcGJwnf;/ xkdymPudk
vGefapaom &[ef;tm; jzwfjcf; a&S;&Sdaom
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

532/ xkdtcgü toQifO'g,Donf BuD;aom ukd,fum,
&SdV xkdO'g,Donf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ a&SURS
edoD'kdifukd cif;í xuf0ef;usifrs qGJjzefYvsuf xkdifV
xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf toQif O'g,Dukd]]O'g,D
oifonf tb,fhaMumifh edoD'kdifukd xuf0ef;usifrs
qGJjzefYbdoenf;? a&S;a[mif;
om;a&orm;uJhodkYwnf;}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tvGefi,faom
edoD'kdifukd cGifhjyKxm;awmfrlaomaMumifh ygwnf;
[k (avQmuf\)/ xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd-]]&[ef;wdkY
edoD'kdifü wpxGm&Sdaom tqmtNrdwfukd
cGifhjyKawmf rl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

138/ 89- (c) 533/]]edoD'kdifudk jyKvkyfvdkaom
&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmP ESifh,SOfaom
edoD'kdifukd jyKvkyf&rnf? xkdedoD'kdifü
bqkdvwåHUonfum; yrmPwnf;? jrwfpGm

bk&m;txGmawmfjzifh tvsm; ESpxGm? teH
wpfxGmcGJ? tqmtNrdwfum; wpfxGmwfnf;/
xkdymPukd vGefapaom &[ef;tm; jzwfjcf;
a&S;&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

7-**edoD'eodu©myk'f tzGifh**

534/ edoD'kdif rnfonf tqmtNrdwf&Sdaom
edoD'kdiftcif;ukd qkdyfV

jyKvkyfvkdaom &[ef;[lonf jyKaomfvnf;aumif;?
jyKapaomfvnf;aumif; twkdif;t&Snf yrmPESifh,SOfaom
edoD'kdifudk jyKvkyftyfV

xkdedoD'kdifü bqkdvwåHUonfum;
twkdif;t&SnfyrmPwnf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;txGmawmfjzifh
tvsm;rS ESpxGmwdkYwnf;? teHum; wpfxGmcGJwnf;?
tqmtNrdwfum; wpfxGmwfnf;? xkdkdtwkdif; t&Snf
yrmPudk vGefapí jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? ya,m*wkdif;
ya,m*wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &jcif;aMumifh
(yrmPxufvGefonfukd) jzwfí ygpdwftmywfukd
a'oemMum;tyfV

535/ rdrdjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom edoD'kdifudk
rdrdonfyif NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV rdrd
jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom edoD'kdifudk olwpfyg;wdkYudk
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY
jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom edoD'kdifudk rdrdonf
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY
jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom edoD'kdifudk
olwpfyg;wdkYudkyif NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV

olwpfyg;\ tusKd;iSg jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

olwpfyg; jyKvkyfaom edoD'kdifudk &í oHk;aqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

536/ twkdif;t&SnfyrmpESifh ,SOfaom edoD'kdifukd
jyKvkyftHh? twkdif;t&Snfyrmpatmuf ,kwfavsmhaom
edoD'kdifukd jyKvkyftHh? olwpfyg;jyKvkyfxm;aom
yrmPxuf ykdvGefaom edoD'kdifukd &aomf jzwfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? AdwmefrsufESmMuufudkvnf;aumif;?
ajrtcif;udkvnf;aumif;? wif; wdrftumukdvnf;aumif;?
bHkvsKd]zHk}udkvnf;aumif;?
acgif;tHk;udkvnf;aumif; jyKvkyftHh? tmywf roifh?
½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owår edoD'eodu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 8-u@KyÜ#d pä'm'd odu©myk'f

537/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
trmvTrf;]temzHk;vTrf;aom} ouFef;ukd
cGifhjyKawmfrl\ qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf]]trmvTrf;
ouFef;ukd jrwpGm bk&m; cGifhjyKtyfNyD}}[k
twkdif;t&Snfyrmp r&Sdaom trmvTrf; ouFef;wdkYudk
aqmifukef\? a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif;
(w&Gwfwkduf) qGjiifukefvsuf vSnfhvnfukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,phaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfyrmp r &Sdaom
trmvTrf; ouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefVy/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf twkdif;t&SnfyrnP
r&Sdaom trmvTrf; ouFef;wdkYukd aqmifukef\[lonf
rSefoavm} }[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh¹/₂JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
twkdif;t&SnfyrnP &Sdaom trmvTrf; ouFef;wdkYukd
aqmifukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

139/ 90-538/]]trmvTrf;ouFef;udk jyKvkyfvdkaom
&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmPESifh ,SOfaom
trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd jyKvkyf&rnf? xkdtrmvTrf;ouFef;ü
pqkdvwåHUonfum; yrmPwnf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;
txGmawmfjzifh tvsm; av;xGm? teH
ESpfxGmwdkYwnf;/ xkdyrmPudk vGefapaom &[ef;tm;
jzwfjcf; a&S;&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-u@KyÜ#d pä'm'dodu©myk'f tzGifh

539/ trmvTrf;ouFef; rnfonf tMuif&[ef;\ csufrSatmuf
ykqpf'l;0ef;rS txufü &Sdaom 0Jem tkdif;tem
t&d,kdaomtem 0JBuD;emwdkYukd zHk;vTrf;jcif;iSg
jyKvkyfxm;aom ouFef; wnf;/

jyKvkyfvdkaom&[ef;[lonf jyKaomfvnf;aumif;?
jyKapaomfvnf;aumif; twkdif;t&Snf yrmPESifh,SOfaom
trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd jyKvkyf&rnf/ xkdtrmvTrf;ouFef;ü
pqkdvwåHUonfum; twkdif;t&Snf yrmPwnf;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ txGmawmfjzifh tvsm;av;xGm?

teHESpfxGmwdkY wnf;? xkdtwkdif;t&Snfudk vGefapí
jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh? jyKvkyfaprlvnf;
jyKvkyfaptHh? ya,m*wkdif; ya,m*wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &jcif;aMumifh (yrmPxuf vGefonfukd) jzwfí
ygpdwftmywfukd a'oemMum;tyfV

540/ rdrdjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd
rdrdonfyif NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV
rdrdjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom
trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd rdrdonf NyD;qHk;aptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifhV olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfí
rNyD;ao;aom trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd olwpfyg; wdkYudkyif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifhV

olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg jyKvkyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
jyKvkyfapaomfvnf;aumif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
olwpfyg;jyKvkyfNyD;aom trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd &
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

541/ twkdif;t&SnfyrmpESifh ,SOfaom
trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd jyKvkyftHh? twkdif;t&Snf
yrmPatmuf ,kwfavsmhaom trmvTrf;ouFef;ukd
jyKvkyftHh? olwpfyg;jyKvkyfaom yrmPxuf
ykdvGefaom trmvTrf; ouFef;ukd &aomf jzwfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? AdwmefrsufESmMuufudkvnf;aumif;?
ajrtcif;udkvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrftumt&Hukdvnf;aumif;?
bHkvsKdudkvnf;aumif;? acgif;tHk; udkvnf;aumif;
jyKvkyftHh? tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|r u@KyÜ#d pä'm'dodu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 9-0óduom#duodu©myk'f

542/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd
cGifhJyKawmfrl\
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m; cGifhJyKtyfNyD}}[k twkdif;
t&Snfyrmp r&Sdaom rkd;a&cHouFef;wdkYudk
aqmifukef\? a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf; aumif;
(w&Gwfwkduf) qGJiifukefvsuf vSnfhvnfukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,phaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfyrmp r&Sdaom
rkd;a&cHouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? 1/2lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkd Muukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf twkdif;t&Snfyrmp
r&Sdaom rkd;a&cHouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukef\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh^{1/2}JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,phaMumifh
twkdif;t&Snfyrmp r&Sdaom rkd;a&cHouFef;wdkYudk
aqmifukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

140/ 91-543/]]rkd;a&cHouFef;udk jyKvkyfvdkaom
&[ef;onf twkdif;t&Snf yrmPESifh ,SOfaom
rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd jyKvkyf&rnf? xkdrkd;a&cH
ouFef;ü pqkdvwåHUonfum; twkdif;t&Snf yrmPwnf;?

jrwpGmbk&m;\ txGmawmfjzifh tvsm; ajcmufxGm?
teH ESpxGmcGJwdkYwnf;/ xkdtwkdif;t&Snf yrmPudk
vGefapaom &[ef;tm; jzwfjcf; a&S;&Sdaom
ygpdwftmywf oifh\}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-0óduom#duodu©myk'f tzGifh

544/ rkd;a&cHouFef; rnfonf rkd;av;vtusKd;iSg
jyKvkyfxm;aom ouFef;wnf;/

jyKvkvfvdkaom&[ef;[lonf jyKaomfvnf;aumif;?
jyKapaomfvnf;aumif; twkdif;t&Snf yrmPESifh,SOfaom
rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd jyKvkyf&rnf? xkdrkd;a&cHouFef;ü
pqkdvwåHUonfum; twkdif; t&Snf yrmPwnf;?
jrwpGmbk&m;\txGmawmftm;jzifh tvsm; ajcmufxGm?
teH ESpxGmcGJwdkY wnf;/ xkdtwkdif;t&Snfyrmpudk
vGefapí jyKvkvfrlvnf; jyKvkvftHh? jyKvkvfaprlvnf;
jyKvkvf aptHh? ya,m*wkdif; ya,m*wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh (yrmPxuf ykdvGefonfukd) jzwfí
ygpdwftmywfukd a'oemMum;tyf\

545/ rdrdjyKvkvfí rNyD;ao;aom rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd
rdrdonfyifvQif NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
rdrdjyKvkvfí rNyD;ao;aom rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd
olwpfyg;wdkYudk NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\ olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkvfí rNyD;ao;aom
rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd rdrdonf NyD;qHk;aptHh?
ygpdwftmywf oifh\ olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkvfí
rNyD;ao;aom rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd olwpfyg;wdkYudkyif
NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\

olwpfyg;\ tusKd;iSg jyKvkvfrlvnf; jyKvkvftHh?
jyKvkvfaprlvnf; jyKvkvfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
olwpfyg;jyKvkvfaom rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd &í
oHk;aqmiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

546/ twkdif;t&SnfyrmPESifh ,SOfaom
rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd jyKvkyftHh? twkdif;t&Snf yrmP
atmuf ,kwfavsmhaom rkd;a&cHouFef;ukd
jyKvkyftHh? olwpfyg;jyKvyfxm;aom twkdif;t&Snf
yrmPxuf ykdvGefaom rkd;a&cHouFef;u &aomf jzwfí
oHk;aqmiftHh? AdwmefrsufESmMuufudk vnf;aumif;?
ajrtcif;udkvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrftumt&Hukdvnf;aumif;?
bHkvsKdudkvnf;aumif;? acgif;tHk;udkvnf;aumif;
jyKvkyftHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0r 0óduom#duodu©myk'f NyD;V

9-&we0*f 10-eE´odu©myk'f

547/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0wd-jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ rdaxG;awmf\ om;jzpfaom toQifeE´onf
omvGefaom tqif; &Sd\? ½lcsifzG,f &Sd\? MunfndKzG,f
&Sd\? jrwpfGmbk&m;atmuf vufav;opf ,kwfavsmh\?
xkdtoQifeE´onf jrwpfGmbk&m; ouFef;awmf
yrmP&Sdaom ouFef;ukd aqmifV

rax&fBuD;jzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf toQifeE´
vmaeonfukd ta0;uyif jrifí]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
<uvmawmfrl\}}[k ae&mrS xukefV
xkdrax&fBuD;wdkYonf teD;odkY a&mufvmonf
&Sdaomf odukefí]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifeE´onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ouFef;awmf yrmP&Sdaom ouFef;ukd
aqmifbdenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukefV/y/

]]eE' oifonf jrwfpGmbk&m;
ouFef;awmfyrmP&Sdaom ouFef;ukd aqmif\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ eE' oifonf tb,fhaMumifh
jrwfpGmbk&m; ouFef;awmf yrmP&Sdaom ouFef;ukd
aqmifbdoenf;/ eE' p (oifjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

141/ 92-548/]]tMuif&[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;\
ouFef;awmfyrmP &Sdaom ouFef;ukdvnf;aumif;?
xkdxufvGefaom ouFef;ukdvnf;aumif;
jyKvkyfapjim;tHh? (xkd&[ef;tm;) jzwfjci;
a&S;&Sdaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\ xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;
ouFef;awmf yrmP&Sdaom ouFef;[l&mü
pqkdvwåHUonfum; jrwfpGmbk&m; ouFef;awmf
yrmPwnf;? jrwfpGmbk&m;\txGmawmfjzifh tvsm;rS
udk;xGm? teHrS ajcmufxGmwdkYwnf;/ pum;
jrwfpGmbk&m; ouFef;awmf yrmPwnf;}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

10-eE'odu©myk'f tzGifh

549/ tMuif\lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;\lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdåpwkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&Sdtyf\

jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ouFef;awmf yrmP rnfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;txGmawmfjzifh tvsm; ukd;xGm? teH
ajcmufxGmwdkYwnf;/

jyKvkyfapjim;tHh[lonf jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? ya,m* wkdif;
ya,m*wkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &jcif;aMumifh
(yrmPxufvGefonfukd) jzwfí ygpdwftmywfukd
a'oemMum;tyf\

550/ rdrdjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom ouFef;udk
rdrdonfyif NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
rdrdjyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom ouFef;udk
olwpfyg;wdkYukd NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\ olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom ouFef;udk
rdrdonf NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf oifh\
olwpfyg;wdkY jyKvkyfí rNyD;ao;aom ouFef;udk
olwpfyg;wdkYudkyif NyD;qHk;aptHh? ygpdwftmywf
oifh\

olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg jyKvkyfrlvnf; jyKvkyftHh?
jyKvkyfaprlvnf; jyKvkyfaptHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
olwpfyg;jyKvkyfxm;aom ouFef;udk &í oHk;aqmiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

551/ jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ouFef;awmfatmuf ,kwfavsmhaom ouFef;udk
jyKvkyftHh? olwpfyg; jyKvkyfxm;aom ouFef;udk
&aomf jzwfí oHk;aqmiftHh?
AdwmefrsufESmMuufudkvnf;aumif;? ajr
tcif;udkvnf;aumif;? wif;wdrf tumt&Hukdvnf;aumif;?
bHkvsKd]zHk}udkvnf;aumif;? acgif;tHk;
udkvnf;aumif; jyKvkyftHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef; wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

'or eE´odu©myk'f NyD;V

&we0*f NyD;V

xkd&we0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

rif;ESifhpyfaomodu©myk'f? &wemukd
aumuf,laomodu©myk'f? xif&Sm;&Sdaom &[ef;ukd
yefMum;í 0ifaomodu©myk'f?
tyfusnf]tyfAl; }odu©myk'f? yrmP vGefaom
anmifapmif;odu©myk'f? vJoGwfaomodu©myk'f?
edoD'kdifodu©myk'f? trmvTrf;odu©myk'f?
rkd;a&cHouFef; odu©myk'f? jrwpfGmbk&m;
ouFef;awmf yrmPodu©myk'f? þum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY ukd;q,hfESpfyg;ukefaom
ygpdwftmywfwdkYukd o½kyftm;jzifh
jytyfNyD;ygukefNyD? xkdygpdwftmywfwdkYü
toQifwdkYukd ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?
ESpfBudrfajrmuf vnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\?
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifwdkYonf
þukd;q,fhESpfyg;aom ygpdwftmywfwdkYü tmywfrS
pifMu,fMuygukef\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þygpdwftmywfrS pifMu,fonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf/

bdu©Kygpdwftcef; NyD;V

6-yg#da'oeDtcef;

1-yXryg#da'oeD odu©myk'f

toQifbk&m;wdkY
þyg#da'oeD]oD;jcm;ajymMum;&aom}
tmywfav;yg;wdkYonf o½kyftm;jzifh
jyqkdtyfonftjzpfodkY a&mufukefV

552/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
&[ef;rdef;rwpfOD;onf om0w¬djynfü qGrf;cH
vSnfhvnfNyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&mrS zJcJhaomtcg
&[ef;wpfyg;udk jrifvQif]]toQif qGrf;udk ,ck
cH,lygavmh}}[k ajymqkdojzifh]]aumif;NyD ESr}}[k
qkdum qGrf;ukd tukefvHk; cH,lavV xkd&[ef; rdef;ronf
rGef;wnfhtcsdef eD;vwf&um; qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfjcf;isg
rwwfEkdifojzifh qGrf;jywfavV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf ESpf&ufajrmufaom
aeYüvnf;/y/ oHk;&ufajrmufaom aeYüvnf;
om0w¬djynfü qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfNyD;aemuf
qGrf;cH&mrS zJcJhaomtcg xkd&[ef;udk jrifvQif]]toQif
qGrf;udk ,ck cH,lygavmh}}[k
ajymqkdjyefojzifh]]aumif;NyD ESr}}[k qkdum
qGrf;ukd tukefvHk; cH,ljyefav\? xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf
rGef;wnfhtcsdef eD;vwf&um; qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfjcf;isg
rwwfEkdif ojzifh qGrf;jywfavV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf av;&ufajrmufaom aeYü
(c&D;) vrf;rwGif wkefwkef&D&D oGm;ae\?
tdrfh&SifolaX;onf &xm;jzifh c&D;&ifqkdifvmonf
&Sdaomf]]toQifr z,f&Sm;ygavmh}}[k xkd&[ef;
rdef;rtm; qkdV xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf vrf;ab;odkY
oufqif;onf &Sdaomf c&D;vrf;rüyifvQif wdrf;vJavV
tdrfh&SifolaX;onf xkd&[ef;rdef;rtm;]]toQifr
onf;cHygavmh? tuREkfyfonf (toQifrukD)
wdrf;vJaptyfygNyD]tuREkfyfaMumifh toQifr
vJusygonf}}}}[k qkdV tdrfh&Sif olaX; oifonf ighudk
wdrf;vJaptyfonf r[kwfyg? pifppfaomfum; igonfomvQif
tm;enf;ol jzpfyg\[k ajymqkdojzifh toQifr oifonf
tb,fhaMumifh tm;enf;ol jzpf&ygoenf;[k ar;avV xkdtcg
&[ef;rdef;ronf tdrfh&SifolaX;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;avV

tdrfh&SifolaX;onf xkd&[ef;rdef;rukd tdrfodkY
yifhaqmifí qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif]]toQifaumif; wdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS (qGrf;paom)
tmrdoukd cH,lukefbdoenf;? rdef;rwdkY rnfonfum;
qif;&JNidKjiifaom vmbf &Sd\}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcs\?
tjypfjyajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkYonf xkdtdrfh&SifolaX;\ uJh&JU ½lwfcs
tjypfjy ajymqkdaom pum;udk Mum;Muonf omwnf;/
tvkdenf;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS (qGrf;paom) tmrdoukd
cH,lbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef; oifonf &[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS (qGrf;paom)
tmrdoukd cH,\[lonf rSefo avm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; oifESifh aqGrsKd;awmfpfyfoavm?
aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl&m) -

aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyfyg jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyfaom olonf aqGrsKd; rawmfpfyf olü
oifh roifhukdvnf;aumif;? &Sd r&Sdudkvnf;aumif;
rodEkdif? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
oifonf tb,fhaMumifh aqGrsKd;rawmfpfyfaom
&[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS (qGrf;paom) tmrdoukd cH,lbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p
(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

142/ 1-553/]]tMuif&[ef;onf &GmwGif;odkY Oifaom
aqGrsKd; rawmfpfyfaom &[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS

cJzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOOfudk
aomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?
pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf uJh&JUtyfç ravsmufywf aom
yg#da'oeDtmywfodkY a&mufNyD?
xkdyg#da'oeDtmywfudk ajymMum;yg}[k
ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

1-yXr yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f tzGifh

554/ tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/
&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwdâpwkw-uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufolukd]]&[ef;}}[lí tvkd&SdtyfV
aqGrsKd;rawmfpypfaom rnfonf trdbufrSvnf;aumif;?
tzbufrSvnf;aumif; tbkd; tbGm;
ckepfqufajrmufwkdifatmif rawmfpypfaomolwnf;/
&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ESpfzufoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
rdef;rwnf;/
&GmwGif; rnfonf c&D;vrf;r xkwfcsif;rxGif;aomc&D;
c&D;qHktdrfwnf;/
cJzG,f rnfonf abmZOfig;yg; ,mrumvdu
owâm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duwdkYudk z,fxm;í t<uif;onf
cJzG,f rnfV
abmZOOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?
trJtm;jzifh ig;yg;aom abmZOOfwdkYwnf;/
]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,ltHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif; yg#da'oeDtmywf oifhV
555/ aqGrsKd;rawmfaom &[ef;rdef;rü
aqGrsKd;rawmf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &GmwGif;odkY
0ifaom &[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS cJzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; rdrd vufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;
cJtHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifhV

aqGrsKd;rawmfaom
&[ef;rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí &GmwGif;odkY
0ifaom &[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS cjzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cjrlvnf;
cjtHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifhV

aqGrsKd;rawmfaom &[ef;rdef;rü aqGrsKd;awmf\k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí &GmwGif;odkY 0ifaom &[ef;rdef;r\
vufrS cjzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cjrlvnf;
cjtHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifhV

,mrumvdu owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duudk
tm[m&tusKd;iSg cH,lHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
rsdKwkdif; rsdKwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

wpfzufoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom &[ef;rdef;r\ vufrS
cjzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfudk
aomfvnf;aumif;]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,lHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

aqGrsKd;awmfaom &[ef;rdef;rü aqGrsKd;rawmf\k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV aqGrsKd; awmfaom
&[ef;rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV
aqGrsKd;awmfaom &[ef;rdef;rü aqGrsKd; awmf\k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

556/ aqGrsKd;awmfaom &[ef;rdef;rü tmywf roifh?
tay;cdkif;aomfvnf; ray;tHh? teD;ü csxm;í ay;tHh?
t&HwGif;ç &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ausmif;ç
wdw→dwdkYae&mç qGrf;pm;Z&yfü ay;tHh? &GmrS
xkwfaqmifí ay;tHh? ,mrumvdu
owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duudk]]taMumif;&Sdaomf
oHk;aqmif avmh}}[k ay;tHh? odu©rmefESifh
omraPrwdkYü tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXr yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-'kwd, yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f

557/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
yifhzwftyfukefonfjzpfí 'g,umwdkY\ tdrfü
qGrf;pm;ukef\? qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;rdef;rwkYonf
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYtwGuf]]p (oydwf) ü [if;udk
xnfhay;ukefavmh? p (oydwf) ü qGrf;udk
xnfhay;ukefavmh}}[k pDrHvsuf wnfaeukenf/
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf tvdk&Sdwkdif; pm;&ukef\?
tjcm;aom &[ef;wdkYonfum; pdwfwkdif;us rpm;&ukef/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwkY pDrHonf
wdkYudk rwm;jrpfukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
1/2lwfcsume\? tjyppfy ajymqdkMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwkY
pDrHonfwdkYudk rwm;jrpfMuukef[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;rdef;rwkY pDrHonfwdkYudk
rwm;jrpfukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaomtri) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

143/ 2-558/]]&[ef;wdkYonfomvQif
yifhzwftfyukefonfjzpfí 'g,umwdkY tdrfü
qGrf;pm;ukef\? xkdodkYpm;&mü xkd&[ef;rdef;ronf]p
(oydwf) ü [if;udk xnfhay;ukefavmh? p (oydwf) ü
qGrf;udk xnfhay;ukefavmh}[k pDrHaom
oabm&Sdonfjzpfí wnf aejim;tHh? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
xkd&[ef;rdef;r udk]ESr &[ef;wdkY qGrf;pm;aeorQ
z,f&Sm; avOD;}[k jypfwifarmif;rj&rnf?]ESr &[ef;wdkY
qGrf;pm;aeorQ z,f&Sm;avOD;}[k xkd&[ef;rdef;rudk
jypfwif armif;rj]cif;iSg wpfyg;aom &[ef;urQvnf;
rqdkjim;tHh? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYonf uJh&JUtyfç ravsmufywfaom
yg#da'oeDtmywfodkY a&mufukefNyD?
xkdyg#da'oeDtmywfudk ajymMum;ygukef\}[k
ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukef avmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-'kwd, yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f tzGifh

559/ &[ef;wdkYonfomvQif yifhzwftfyukefonfjzpfí
'g,umwdkYtdrfü qGrf;pm;ukef\l&mü 'g,umrnfonf
rif;rsKd;? ykPÖm;rsKd;? ukefonfrsKd;? olqif;&JrsKd;[lí
'g,um av;rsKd; &SdV

yifhzwftfyukefonfjzpfí qGrf;pm;ukef\lonf
abmZOfig;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom abmZOfigzifh
yifhzwftfyukefonfjzpfí pm;ukefV

&[ef;rdef;r rnfonf ESpfzufoHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
rdef;rwnf;/

pDrHaom rnfonf taqGcifyGef;jzpfonftm;avsmfpGm
aumif;pGmoduRrf;onftm;avsmfpGm twl
pm;aomufazmfjzpfonftm;avsmfpGm
OyZÑm,fwljzpfonftm;avsmfpGm q&mwljzpfonftm;

avsmfpGm]]p (oydwf) ü [if;udk xnfhay;ukefavmh? p
(oydwf) ü qGrf;udk xnfhay;ukefavmh}}[k
ajymqdkjCIF;onfyif pDrHonf rnf\

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf[lonf qGrf;pm;q] &[ef;wdkYonf/
xkd&[ef;rdef;rudk[lonf pDrHwwfaom
&[ef;rdef;rudk/

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;rdef;rudk]]ESr
&[ef;wdkY qGrf;pm;aeorQ qkwfcGgz,f&Sm; avOD;}}
[k jypfwifarmif;rj&rnf? &[ef;wpfyg;urQvnf;
rarmif;rjrlí]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k cH,lthH? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ rsdKwkdif; rsdKwkdif; yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

560/ &[ef;rdef;rü &[ef;rdef;r[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí
pDrHonfudk rwm;jrpftHh? yg#da'o eDtmywf oifh\
&[ef;rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí pDrHonfudk
rwm;jrpftHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\ &[ef;rdef;rü
&[ef;rdef;r r[kwf[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí pDrHonfudk
rwm;jrpftHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

wpfzuf (bdu©KeD) oHCmü ylöif;jzpfaom
&[ef;rdef;r pDrHonfudk rwm;jrpftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ &[ef;r[kwfaom rdef;rü &[ef;rdef;r[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef; r[kwfaom
rdef;rü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
&[ef;r[kwfaom rdef;rü &[ef;rdef;r r[kwf[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

561/ rdrd\ qGrf;udk (olwpfyg;udkom) ay;apí
udk,fwkdifray;tHh? olwpfyg;wdkY\ qGrf;udk
udk,fwkdifom ay;í olwpfyg;udk ray;aptHh? ray;&aom
0w→Kudk ay;aptHh? rxnfhay;&ao;aom oydwfö
xnfhay;aptHh? tvHk;pHkaom &[ef;wdkYtm; tnDtrQ
ay;aptHh? odu©rmef pDrHtHh? omraPr pDrHtHh?
tmywf roifh? abmZOfig;yg;rSwpfyg; tvHk;pHkaom

t&mwdkYü tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tp vufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd, yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f NyD;V

3-wwd, yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f

562/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
om0w→djynfwGif wpfOD;aom trsKd;onf vifbuf r,m;buf
ESpfzufvHk;rSyif MunfndKV o''gw&m;tm;jzifh
yGg;rsm;\? ypönf;Opömtm;jzifhum; qkwf,kwf\?
xkdtrsKd;ü eHeuftcg jzpfay:orQaom cJzG,f abmZO
tvHk;pHkudk &[ef;wdkYtm; pGefYvSLojzifh
wpf&Hwpfcg rpm;b] ae&ukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
twkdif;t&Snfrodb] cH,lukefbdoenf;? polwdkYonf
p&[ef;wdkYtm; ay;vSL&aomaMumifh wpf&Hwpfcg
rpm;b] ae&ukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom
wnf;/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY tMuiftrsKd;onf o''gw&m;tm;jzifh
yGg;rsm;\? ypönf;Opömtm;jzifhum; qkwf ,kwf\? podkY
oabm&Sdaom trsKd;tm; Úwåd'kwd,uHjzifh
aou©or®Kwd]aou©[k orkwfjcif;}udk ay;jcif;iSgcGifh
jyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV &[ef;wdkY podkY

ay;&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf &Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmudk odap&rnf/

563/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom trsKd;onf o'`gw&m;tm;jzifh yGg;rsm;\? ypönf;Opömtm;jzifhum;
qkwf,kwf\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&Sdaom uHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom trsKd;tm;
aou©]t&d,myk*³/₄dKvf}[k orkwfjcf;udk ay;&m\?
pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom trsKd;onf o'`gw&m;tm;jzifh yGg;rsm;\? ypönf;Opömtm;jzifhum; qkwf,kwf\?
oHCmonf þrnfaom trsKd;tm; aou©[k orkwfjcf;udk ay;\]aou©[k orkwf} \? þrnfaom trsKd;tm;
aou©or®Kwday;jcf;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom trsKd;tm; aou©or®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\?
þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þodu©myk'fawmfudk jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]aou©[k orkwftyfukefaom tMuiftrsKd;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? tMuif&[ef;onf xkdodkYoabm&Sdukefaom aou©[k orkwftyfNyD;aom trsKd;wdkYü cJzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZO fudkaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY igonf uJh&JUtyfç ravsmufywfaom yg#da'oeD tmywfodkY a&mufNyD? xkdtmywfudk ajymMum;yg\}[k

ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

564/ xkdtcg om0w→djynfü yGJobif jzpfV vlwdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYudk yifhzdwfi qGrf;auR;ukef?
xkdtrsKd;onfvnf; &[ef;wdkYudk yifhzdwfav\
&[ef;wdkYonf]]aou©[k orkwftyfNyD; aom
trsKd;wdkYü cjzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJjCIF;
pm;jCIF;udk jrwpfGmbk&m; jrpfy,fawmfrlaomaMumifh
rtyf}}[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}&Sd onfjzpfí
vufrcHukef? xkdtrsKd;wdkYonf]]toQifwdkYonf
igwdkY\ vSLzG,f0w→Kudk rcH,lukef? igwdkYtm;
touf&Snfojzifh tb,ftusKd; &SdawmhtHhenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom
xkdvlwdkY\ pum;ukd Mum; Muonfomwnf;/ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY aou©[k orkwftyfukefaom
trsKd;wdkYü yifhzdwfojzifh cjzG,fukdaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZOfukdaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJjCIF;
pm;jCIF;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(c)]]aou©[k orkwftyfukefaom tMuif trsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef? tMuif&[ef;onf xkdodkY oabm&Sdukefaom
aou©[k orkwftyfNyD;aom trsKd;wdkYü a&S;tcgu
ryifhzdwfbj cjzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfudk
aomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh?
pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY igonf

uJh&JUtyfç ravsmuf ywfaom yg#da'oeDtmYwfodkY
a&mufNyD? xkdtmywfudk ajymMum;yg\}[k
ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfaomfrlV

565/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf xkdtrsKd;\tdrfodkY
uyfa&mufaom q&mjzpfV xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif xkdtrsKd;odkY csOf;uyfí
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xkdifaeV xkdtcgü xkd&[ef;onf
emzsm;ae\? xkdtcg vlwdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;
bkOf;ay;awmfrlygavmh}}[k xkd&[ef;tm;
avQmufukefV

xdkYaemuf &[ef;onf]]aou©[k orkwftyfNyD;aom
trsKd;wdkYü ryifhzdwfbj cJzG,fukdaomf vnf;aumif;?
abmZOfukdaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJjcif;
pm;jcif;ukd jrwpGmbk&m; jrpfy,fawmfrlaomaMumifh
rtyf}}[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
rcH,lb] ae\? qGrf;cHoGm;jcif;iSgvnf;
rwwfEdkifaomaMumifh qGrf;jywfav\? xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf ausmif;t&H odkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\? &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; p taMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
emzsm;aom &[ef;onf aou©[k orkwfxm;aom
trsKd;wdkYü cJzG,fabmZOfudk rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJjcif;
pm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

144/ 3- (*) 566/]]aou©[k orkwftyfukefaom
tMuiftrsKd;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? tMuif&[ef;onf xkdodkY

oabm&Sdukefaom aou©[k orkwftyf NyD;aom
trsKd;wdkYü a&S;tcgu ryifhzdwfb] remrzsm;rlí
cjzG,fudk aomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfudkaomfvnf;
aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh? pm;rlvnf;
pm;jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY igonf
újh&JUtyfç ravsmufywfaom yg#da'oeDtmymwfodkY
a&mufNyD? xkdtmywfudk ajymMum;yg\}[k
ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-wwd, yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f tzGifh

567/ aou©[k orkwftyfukefaom tMuiftrsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\l&mü aou©[k orkwf tyfukefaom trsKd;
rnfonf o'`gw&m;tm;jzifh yGg;rsm;í
ypönf;Opömtm;jzifhum; qkwf,kwfaom trsKd;tm;
Úwåd'kwd,uHjzifh aou©or®Kwdudk ay;tyfV

tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådppkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&SdtyfV

xkdodkYoabm&Sdukefaom aou©[k
orkwftyfNyD;aom trsKd;wdkYü[lonf podkYoabm
&Sdaom aou©[k orkwftyfNyD;aom trsKd;wdkYü/

ryifhzdwfb] rnfonf ,aeYtvdkYiSgaomfvnf;aumif;?
eufjzeftvdkYiSgaomfvnf;aumif; ryifhzdwfb]
tdrfOypmodkY oufa&mufR yifhzdwf\? podkY
yifhzdwfjcif;onf yifhzdwfonf rrnf/

yifhzdwfjcif; rnfonf ,aeYtvdkYiSgaomfvnf;aumif;?
eufjzeftvdkYiSgaomfvnf;aumif; yifhzdwfxm;\?
tdrfOypmodkY roufra&mufRD yifhzdwf\? podkY
yifhzdwfjcif;onf yifhzdwfonf rnfV

remrzsm;rlí rnfonf qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfjcif;iSg
pGrf;EdkifV

emzsm;aom rnfonf qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfjcf;isg
rpGrf;Edkif/

cJzG,f rnfonf abmZOfig;yg; ,mrumvdu
owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duudk z,fxm;í t<uif;onf
cJzG,frnf\

abmZO f rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?
trJtm;jzifh ig;yg;aom abmZO f wdkY wnf;/

]ryifh zdwfbj remrzsm;rlí cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k
cH,lthh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rsKdwkdif; rsKdwkdif;
yg#da'oeDtm ywf oifh\

568/ aou©[k orkwftyfNyD;aom trsKd;ü aou©[k
orkwftyfNyD[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ryifh zdwfbj
remrzsm;rlí cJzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
abmZO fudkaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;
cJtHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtm ywf oifh\

aou©[k orkwftyfNyD;aom trsKd;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdonf
jzpfí/y/ aou©[k orkwftyfNyD;aom trsKd;ü aou©[k
rorkwf&ao;[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí ryifh zdwfbj
remrzsm;rlí cJzG,fudkaom f vnf;aumif;?
abmZO fudkaomfvnf;aumif; rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;
cJtHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtm ywf oifh\

,mrumvdu owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duwdkYudk
tm[m&tvdkYisg cH,lthh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rsdKwkdif; rsdKwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

aou©[k rorkwf&ao;aom trsKd;ü aou©[k
orkwfxm;NyD[k trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
aou©[k rorkwf&ao;aom trsKd;ü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ aou©[k rorkwf&ao;aom trsKd;ü
aou©[k rorkwf&ao;[k trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

569/ yifh zdwfaom &[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? emzsm;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; tmywf roifh? yifh zdwfaom&[ef;
emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkY\ pm;<uif;udk pm;tHh? tmywf

roifh? tjcm;aom trsKd;\ xrif;udk xkdaou©[k
orkwfxm;aom trsKd;tdrfü cif;usif;pDrHwnfxm;tHh?
tdrfrS xkwfaqmifí ay;vSLukeftHh? tmywf roifh/

tjrJqGrf;vSLjCIF;? pma&wHcsí qGrf;vSLjCIF;?
yu©dubwf]vqef;yu© vqkwf yu©vSLaom qGrf;}}?
Oaygoxdubwf]OykofaeYvSLaomqGrf;}}? yg#dy'dubwf
]txGufwfpf&ufaeYvSLaomqGrf;} wdkYü tmywf roifh/

,mrumvdu
owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duwdkYudk]]taMumif;&SdcJha
omf pm;ygavmh}}[k ay;vSLtHh? tmywf roifh?
½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd, yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f NyD;V

4-pwkw→ yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f

570/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ouúwkdif; uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m½Hkausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg omuD0ifrif;wdkY\
uRefwdkYonf (c&D;vrf;udk) ydwfqdkYxm;ukefV

omuD0ifrif;orD;wdkYonf awmausmif;wdkYü
qGrf;vkyfauR;jcif;iSg tvdk&SdukefV omuD0if rif;wdkY\
uRefwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;orD;wdkYonf
awmausmif;wdkYü qGrf;auR;jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdukef
owwf}}[k Mum;í vrf;c&D;ü x<uaomif;usef;ukefV
omuD0ifrif;orD;wdkYonf rGefjrwfaom
cjzG,fabmZOfwdkYudk ,lí awmausmif;wdkYodkY
oGm;ukefonf &Sdaomf omuD0ifrif;wdkY\
uRefwdkYonf xGufvwfí omuD0ifrif;orD;wdkYudk
vkvnf; vk,ufukef\? zsufvnf; zsufqD;ukefV omuD0if
rif;wdkYonf xGufí xkdcdk;olwdkYudk
cdk;&mygypönf;ESifhwuG

zrf;,lNyD;vQif]]tb,fhaMumifh toQif aumif;wdkYonf
ausmif;t&Hü cdk;olwdkY aeMuonfudk
rajymMum;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf omuD0ifrif;wdkY\ ujh&JU ½lwfc
tjyphjy ajymqdkMuaom pum;udk Mum;Mu onfomwnf;/
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;
wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmawmf\
aumif;ygNyD[k 0efcHusifhoHk;&ef/y/ tusKd;xl; q,fyg;
wdkYudk tpGjjyKí &[ef;wdkYtm; odu©myk'fudk
ynwfawmfrlnf}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]aMumuf&GHUzG,f &Sdonf[k orkwftyfaom
ab;bsrf;ESifh wuGjzpfaoM tMuif awmausmif;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\? tMuif&[ef;onf xkdodkYoabm &Sdaom
ausmif;wdkYü a&S;u rMum;rodaptyfbj
cjzG,fudkaomfvnf;aumif;? abmZOfudk
aomfvnf;aumif; t&H\ twGif;ü rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJrlvnf;
cJjim;tHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;jim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY igonf ujh&JUtyfc
ravsmufywfaom yg#da'oeDtmwfwodkY a&mufNyD?
xkdtmywfudk ajymMum;yg\}[k ajymMum;&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrl\

571/ xkdtcgü &[ef;wpfyg;onf awmausmif;wdkYü
emzsm;\? vlwdkYonf cjzG,fabmZOf wdkYudk ,lí
awmausmif;odkY oGm;NyD;vQif]]toQifbk&m;

bkOf;ay;awmfrlygavmh}}[k
xkd&[ef;tm;avQmufukef\ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;onf]]awmausmif;wdkYü
cJzG,fabmZOfwdkYudk rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí
cJjcif;pm;jcif;udk jrwpGmbk&m;
jrpfy,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl JoHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rcH,lbj ae\
qGrf;cH0ifjcif;iSgvnf; rwwfEdkifojzifh qGrf;jywf\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;V &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m; pum;udk a[mawmfrlí
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY awmausmif;wdkYü
emzsm;aom &[ef;onf a&S;u rMum; rodaptyfbj
cJzG,fabmZOfwdkYudk rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí cJjcif;
pm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK awmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

145/ 4- (c) 572/]]aMumuf&GHUzG,f &Sdonf[k
orkwftyfaom ab;bsrf;ESifh wuGjzpfaom
tMuifawmausmif;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? tMuif&[ef;onf
xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom ausmif;wdkYü a&S;u
rMum;rodaptyfbj cJzG,fudkaomf vnf;aumif;?
abmZOofudkaomfvnf;aumif; t&H\ twGif;ü rdrd vufjzifh
cH,lí remrzsm;bj cJrlvnf; cJjim;tHh? pm;rl vnf;
pm;jim;tHh? xkd&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY igonf
uJh&JUtyf ravsmufywfaom yg#da'oeD tmywfodkY
a&mufNyD? xkdtmywfudk ajymMum;yg\}[k
ajymMum;&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmf
rl\)/

4-pwkw– yg#da'oeDodu©myk'f tzGifh

573/ tMuifawmausmif;wdkYonf &Sdukef\l&mü
awmausmif; rnfonf t,kwftm;jzifh ukyfvkyfav;wm
tjyefig;&muGmaom ausmif;wnf;/

aMumuf&GHUzG,f &Sdonf rnfonf t&Hüvnf;aumif;?
t&H\ Oypmüvnf;aumif; cdk;olwdkY 0if&m t&yfonf
xif&Sm;\? pm;&mt&yfonf xif&Sm;\? wnf&mt&yfonf
xif&Sm;\? ae&m t&yfonf xif&Sm;\? tdyf&mt&yfonf
xif&Sm;\

ab;bsrf;ESifhwuG jzpfaom rnfonf t&Hüvnf;aumif;?
t&H\Oypmüvnf;aumif; vlwdkYudk cdk;olwdkY
owfjcf;wdkYvnf; xif&Sm;ukef\? vk,ufjcf;wdkYvnf;
xif&Sm;ukef\? ½kdufESufjcf; wdkYvnf; xif&Sm;ukef\

tMuif[lonf tMuifodkYoabm&Sdaom/y/

&[ef;[lonf/y/ pt&mü pÚwådpkw→uHjzifh
&[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufoludk]]&[ef;}}[lí tvdk&Sdtyf\

xkdodkYoabm &Sdaom ausmif;wdkYü[lonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom ausmif;wdkYü/

rMum;rodaptyfbj rnfonf oDwif;oHk;azmf
ig;a,mufwdkYtm; Mum;odaptHh? podkY odapjcf;onf
rMum;rodaptyfonfyif rnf\? t&Hudkvnf;aumif;? t&H\
Oypmudkvnf;aumif; z,fxm;í Mum;odaptHh?
podkYodapjcf;onfvnf; rMum;rodaptyfonfyif rnf\

Mum;odaptyfaom rnfonf trSwfr&Sd
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom rdef;ra,musfm;onf t&HodkY
vnf;aumif;? t&H\ OypmodkYvnf;aumif;
vmNyD;vQif]]toQifbk&m; cjzG,fabmZOfwdkYudk prnf
aom &[ef;twGuf ,laqmifvmMuygvdrfhrnf}}[k
ajymMum;tHh? tu,fí
aMumuf&GHUzG,f&Sdrl]]aMumuf&GHUzG,f &Sd\}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf? tu,fí ab;&ef&Sdrl]]ab;&ef&Sd\}}[k
ajymMum; &rnf/

]]toQifbk&m; &Sdygap ,laqmifvmMuygvdrfhrnf}}
[k qdktHh?]]vlwdkYonf pteD;tem;ü
oGm;vmaeMuojzifh a&Smifz,faeukefOD;avmh}}[k
ckd;olwdkYudk ajymqdkxkdufV

,m*kESifhpyfvsOf;í Mum;odap&mü xkd,m*k\
tjcHt&H (tydkygvomorQ) udkvnf; aqmif,lcJhtHh?
ptvHk;pHkonf Mum;odaptyfonf rnfV

xrif;ESifhpyfvsOf;í Mum;odap&mü xkdxrif;\
tjcHt&H (tydkygvomorQ) udkvnf; aqmif ,lcJhtHh?
ptvHk;pHkonf Mum;odaptyfonf rnfV

cJzG,fESifhpyfvsOf;í Mum;odap&mü xkdcJzG,f\
tjcHt&H (tydkygvomorQ) udkvnf; aqmif ,lcJhtHh?
ptvHk;pHkonf Mum;odaptyfonf rnfV

trsKd;ESifhpyfvsOf;í Mum;odap&mü xkdtrsKd;ü
tMuifolonf cJzG,fabmZOofwdkYudk aqmif,l vmcJhtHh?
ptvHk;pHkonf Mum;odaptyfonf rnf\
&GmESifhpyfvsOf;í Mum;odap&mü xkd&Gmü
tMuifolonf cJzG,fabmZOofwdkYudk aqmif,lvmcJhtHh?
ptvHk;pHkonf Mum;odaptyfonf rnf\
toif;tzGJUESifhpyfvsOf;í Mum;odap&mü
xkdtoif;tzGJUü tMuifolonf cJzG,fabmZOofwdkYudk
aqmif,lvmcJhtHh? ptvHk;pHkonf Mum;odaptyfonf rnfV

cJzG,f rnfonf abmZOfig;yg; ,mrumvdu
owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duudk z,fxm;í t<uif;onf cJzG,f
rnfV

abmZOf rnfonf xrif;? rka,mrkefY? rkefYvHk;? ig;?
trJtm;jzifh ig;yg;aom abmZOofwdkY wnf;/

t&HwGif; rnfonf tumt&H &Sdaom ausmif;\ t&H\
twGif;wnf;? tumt&Hr&Sdaom ausmif;\ Oypmwnf;/

remrzsm;bJ rnfonf qGrf;cHoGm;jcif;iSg wwEdkifV
emzsm;aom rnfonf qGrf;cHoGm;jcif;iSg rwwEdkif/

rMum;rodaptyfbj remrzsm;rlí]]cJrnf pm;rnf}}[k
cH,lthh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ rsdKwkdif; rsdKwkdif;
yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

574/ rMum;rodap&mü rMum;rodaptyf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí cjzG,fabmZOofwdkYudk t&HwGif;ü
rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí remrzsm;bJ cJrlvnf; cJtHh? pm;rlvnf;
pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

rMum;rodap&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdonfjzpfí
cjzG,fabmZOofwdkYudk t&HwGif;ü rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí
rem rzsm;bJ cJrlvnf; cJtHh? pm;rlvnf; pm;tHh?
yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

rMum;rodap&mü Mum;odaptyfNyD[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí cjzG,fabmZOofwdkYudk t&HwGif;ü
rdrdvufjzifh cH,lí remrzsm;bJ cJrlvnf; cJtHh? pm;rlvnf;
pm;tHh? yg#da'oeDtmywf oifh\

,mrumvdu owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duwdkYudk
tm[m&tvdkYiSg cH,lthh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
rsdKwkdif; rsdKwkdif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

Mum;odapNyD;&mü rMum;rodap&ao;[k
trSwf&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
Mum;odapNyD;&mü ,HkrSm;&SdtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ Mum;odapNyD;&mü Mum;odaptyfNyD[k
trSwf&SdtHh? tmywf roifh/

575/ Mum;odap&müvnf;aumif;? emzsm;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; tmywf roifh? Mum;odapaom&[ef;
emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkY\ pm;<uif;udk pm;tHh? t&Hyü
cH,lchí t&HwGif;ü pm;tHh? xkdt&Hüjzpfaom tjrpf
tacguf t&Guf tyGifh toD;wdkYudk pm;tHh? ,mrumvdu
owåm[umvdu ,m0ZD0duwdkYudk
taMumif;&SdcJhaomf pm;tHh? tmywf roifh? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf
roifh/

pwkw→ yg#da'oeD odu©myk'f NyD;V

toQifwdkY	av;yg;ukefaom
yg#da'oeDtmywfwdkYudk	tusOf;tm;jzifh
jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD/	

xkdtmywfwdkYü toQifwdkYudk ar;yg\? tmywfrS
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMu ygukef\avm? toQifwdkYonf
pyg#da'oeDtmywfwdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfaeV podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pyg#da'oeDtmywfrS pifMu,fonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf
&ygonf/

yg#da'oeDtcef; NyD;V

7-aocd,tcef;

1- y&dr@v0*f 1- yXrodu©myk'f

toQifwdkY aocd,trnf &Sdukefaom joiftyf usifhtyf
tm;xkwftyfukefaom} p odu©myk'fwdkYonf
o½kyftm;jzifh jyqdktyfonfh tjzpfodkY a&mufukefV

576/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrS
vnf;aumif; wGJ&&G]csvsuf (oif;ydkifudk) 0wfukefV
vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
umrpnf;pdrfudk cHpm;aom vlwdkYuJhodkY
a&SUrSvnf; aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif;

wGJ&&GJcsvsuf (oif;ydkifudk) 0wfukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom vlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom
wnf;/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf a&SUrSvnf;aumif;?
aemufrSvnf;aumif; wGJ&&GJcsvsuf 0wfukefbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JU jypfwifMuNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;oHCmudk
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif qAA*¾D &[ef;wdkYukd -

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf a&SUrSvnf;aumif;?
aemufrSvnf;aumif; wGJ&&GJcsvsuf (oif;ydkifudk)
0wfukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif;
wGJ&&GJcsvsuf (oif;ydkifudk) 0wfukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

146/ 1-]]xuf0ef;usifrS t0ef;nDpGm oif;ydkifudk
0wftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

csuft0ef; ykqpf'l;0ef;wdkYudk zHk;vTrf;í
xuf0ef;usifrS t0ef;nDpGm 0wftyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
a&SUrSaomfvnf;aumif;? aemufrSaomf vnf;aumif;
wGJ&&GJcsvsuf 0wftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarUavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; tm;tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf
roifh/

yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f

577/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrS
vnf;aumif; wGJ&&GJcsvsuf ¹/₂Hkukef\y/

147/ 2-]]xuf0ef;usifrS t0ef;nDpGm
udk,f0wfouFef;udk ¹/₂HktHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

a&SUAemuf tpGef;ESpfckwdkYudk tnDtñGwfjyKí
xuf0ef;usifrS t0ef;nDpGm ¹/₂Hktyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
a&SUrSaomfvnf;aumif;? aemufrSaomf vnf;aumif;
wGJ&&GJcsvsuf ¹/₂HktHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;? ?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?

tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf
roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

578/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf udk,fudk azmfvsuf &GmwGif;ü
oGm;ukefV/y/

148/ 3-]](vnf vufaumuf0wfwdkYudk) aumif;pGm
zHk;vTrf;vsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

aumif;pGm zHk;vTrf;onfjzpfí &GmwGif;ü
oGm;vmtyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r^{1/2}kdaojcif;udk pGJí
udk,fudk azmfvsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;vmtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? ? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ 1/2l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f

579/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf udk,fudk azmfvsuf &GmwGif;ü
aexkdifukef\y/

149/ 4-]](vnf vufaumuf0wfwdkYudk) aumif;pGm
zHk;vTrf;vsuf &GmwGif;ü aexkdiftHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

aumif;pGm zHk;vTrf;onfjzpfí &GmwGif;ü
aexkdiftyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½kdaojcif;udk pGjí
udk,fudk azmfvsuf &GmwGif;ü aexkdiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;?
aejcif;iSguyfaom&[ef;]&GmwGif;ü
acwåwnf;cdkaeaom &[ef;} tm; tmywf roifh? ab;&ef
wdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw¬odu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

580/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf vufajcwdkYudk upm;vsuf
&GmwGif;ü oGm;ukef\y/

150/ 5-]]£a`E´udk aumif;pGm apmifha&Smufvsuf
&GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

£a`E´udk aumif;pGm apmifhpnf;onfjzpfí
&GmwGif;ü oGm;tyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
vufajcwdkYudk upm;vsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

581/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf vufajcwdkYudk upm;vsuf
&GmwGif;ü aexkdifukefV/y/

151/ 6-]]£a`E´udk aumif;pGm apmifhpnf;vsuf
&GmwGif;ü aexkdiftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

£a`E´udk aumif;pGm apmifhpnf;onfjzpfí
&GmwGif;ü aexkdiftyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
vufajcwdkYudk upm;vsuf &GmwGif;ü aexkdiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q|odu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 7-owârodu©myk'f

582/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xkdxkdt&yfodkY
Munfh¹/₂lukefhvsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;ukef\y/

152/ 7-]]rsufvTmcsvsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

rsufvTmcsvsuf xrf;ydk;wpfjyef]av;awmifcefY}
rQuDk Munfhonfjzpfí &GmwGif;ü oGm;tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
xkdxkdt&yfodkY Munfhvsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owârodu©myk'f NyD;

1-y&dr@v0*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

583/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xkdxkdt&yfodkY Munfh
¹/₂lukefvsuf &GmwGif;ü aexkdifukef\y/

153/ 8-]]rsufvTmcsvsuf &GmwGif;ü aexkdiftHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

rsufvTmcsvsuf xrf;ydk;wpfjyef]av;awmifcefY}
rQudk Munfhonfjzpfí &GmwGif;ü aexkdif tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
xkdxkdt&yfodkY Munfh¹/₂lvsuf &GmwGif;ü
aexkdiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

584/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;udk yifhvsuf &GmwGif;ü
oGm;ukef\y/

154/ 9-]]ouFef;udk yifhvsuf &GmwGif;ü
roGm;tHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

ouFef;udk yifhvsuf &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
wpfzufrSjzpfap ESpfzufvHk;rSjzpfap? ouFef;udk rí
&GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V

1-y&dr@v0*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

585/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;udk yifhvsuf &GmwGif;ü
aexkdifukef\y/

155/ 10-]ouFef;udk yifhvsuf &GmwGif;ü
raexkdiftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefaymh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

ouFef;udk yifhvsuf &GmwGif;ü raexkdiftyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½kdaojcif;udk pGJí
wpfzufrSjzpfap ESpfzufvHk;rSjzpfap? ouFef;udk yifhí
&GmwGif;ü aexkdiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? aejcif;iSguyfaom
&[ef;]&GmwGif;ü acwåwnf;cdkaeaom &[ef;} tm;
tmywf roifh? ab;&ef wdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/
½l;aom &[ef;? tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'orodu©myk'f NyD;

yXry&dr@v0*f NyD;

2-OZÆ*¢du0*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f

586/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf
&GmwGif;ü oGm;ukef\y/

156/ 11]]jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf &GmwGif;ü
roGm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwf rludk jyK& rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? jyif;pGm
&,farmzG,f taMumif;&SdcJhaomf jyHK;¹/₂HkrQ
jyHK;tHh? tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf
roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-OZÆ*çdu0*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f

587/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf
&GmwGif;ü aexkdifukefV/y/

157/ 12-]]jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf &GmwGif;ü
raexkdiftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf &GmwGif;ü raexkdiftyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
jyif;pGm &,farmvsuf &GmwGif;ü aexdkiftHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?

jyif;pGm &,farmzG,f taMumif;&SdcJhaomf
 NyKH;½HkrQNYKH;tHh? tmywf roifh? ab;&ef
 wdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh? ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
 vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 3-wwd, odu©myk'f

588/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
 om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
 aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
 qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf pl;&Sus,favmifaom toHudk
 jyKvsuf &GmwGif;ü oGm;ukefV/y/

158/ 13-]]i,faom]jznf;nšif;aom} toH &Sdonf jzpfí
 &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk
 jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

i,faom]jznf;nšif;aom} toH &Sdonfjzpfí &GmwGif;ü
 oGm;tyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
 pl;&Sus,favmifaom toHudkjyKvsuf &GmwGif;ü
 oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
 rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
 ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
 tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY tm;vnf; tmywf
 roifh/

wwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 4-pwkwåodu©myk'f

589/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf pl;&Sus,favmifaom toHudk
jyKvsuf &GmwGif;ü aexdkifukef\y/

159/ 14-]]i,faom]jznf;nšif;aom} toH &Sdonfjzpfí
&GmwGif;ü aexdkiftHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

i,faom]jznf;nšif;aom} toH&Sdonfjzpfí &GmwGif;ü
aexdkiftyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
pl;&Sus,favmifaom toHudkjyKvsuf &GmwGif;ü
aexdkiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→odu©myk'fNyD;/

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

590/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf udk,fudk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí vlyfí
&GmwGif;ü oGm;ukef\y/

160/ 15-]]udk,fudk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
roGm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

udk,fudk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf/

udk,fudk xdef;odrf;í]ajzmifhpGmxm;í} oGm;tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcf;udk pGJí
udk,fudk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

591/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf udk,fudk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí vlyfí
&GmwGif;ü aexdkifukef\y/

161/ 16-]]udk,fudk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
raexdkiftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

udk,fudk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü raexdkiftyf/
udk,fudk xdef;odrf;í]ajzmifhpGmxm;í} aexdkiftyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcf;udk pGJí
udk,fudk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
aexdkiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? aejcf;iSg
csOf;uyfaom &[ef;]&GmwGif;ü
acwåwnf;cdkaeaom&[ef;} tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q|odu©myk'fNyD;V

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 7-owârodu©myk'f

592/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf vufarmif;udk a0SU,rf;um vlyfí
vlyfí &GmwGif;ü oGm;ukef\y/

162/ 17-]]vufarmif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
roGm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfraom\)/

vufarmif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf?
vufarmif;udk xdef;odrf;í]rvlyf r&Sufxm;í} oGm;tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
vufarmif;udk a0SU,rf;um vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh\

owârodu©myk'fNyD;

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

593/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf vufarmif;udk a0SU,rf;um vlyfí
vlyfí &GmwGif;ü aexdkifukef\y/

163/ 18-]]vufarmif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
raexdkiftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfraom\)/

vufarmif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü raexdkiftyf?
vufarmif;udk xdef;odrf;í]rvlyf r&Sufxm;í} aexdkiftyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
vufarmif;udk a0SU,rf;um vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
aexdkiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? aejcif;iSg
csOf;uyfaom &[ef;]&GmwGif;ü
acwåwnf;cdkaeaom&[ef;}tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|rodu©myk'fNyD;V

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

594/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf OD;acgif;udk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí
vlyfí &GmwGif;ü oGm;ukef\y/

164/ 19-]]OD;acgif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
roGm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

OD;acgif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf?
OD;acgif;udk xdef;odrf;í]rvlyfr&Suf ajzmifhpGmxm;í}
oGm;tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
OD;acgif;udk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0rodu©myk'fNyD;V

2-O ZÆ *çdu0*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

595/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf OD;acgif;udk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí
vlyfí &GmwGif;ü aexdkifukef\y/

165/ 20-]]OD;acgif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü
raexdkiftHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

OD;acgif;udk vlyfí vlyfí &GmwGif;ü raexdkiftyf?
OD;acgif;udk xdef;odrf;í]rvlyfr&Suf ajzmifhpGmxm;í}
aexkdiftyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
OD;acgif;udk ,drf;,dkifum vlyfí vlyfíh&GmwGif;ü
aexdkiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom&[ef;? aejcif;iSg
csOf;uyfaom &[ef;]&GmwGif;ü acwåwnf;cdkaeaom
&[ef; } tm; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'orodu©myk'fNyD;V

'kwd, OZÆ *çdu0*fNyD;V

3-c rÇu w0*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f

596/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf cg;axmufí &GmwGif;ü
oGm;ukef\y/

166/ 21-]]cg;axmufí &GmwGif;ü roGm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

cg;axmufí &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r^{1/2}dkaojcif;udk pGJí
wpfzufjzifh jzpfap ESpfzufvHk;jzifh jzpfap cg;axmufí
&GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXrodu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇ uw0*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f

597/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf cg;axmufí &GmwGif;ü
aexdkifukef\y/

167/ 22-]]cg;axmufí &GmwGif;ü raexdkiftHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

cg;axmufí &GmwGif;ü raexdkiftyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r^{1/2}dkaojcif;udk pGJí
wpfzufjzifh jzpfap ESpfzufvHk;jzifh jzpfap cg;axmufí
&GmwGif;ü aexdkiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom&[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? aejci;f;iSg
csOf;uyfaom &[ef;]&GmwGif;ü acwåwnf;cdkaeaom
&[ef; } tm; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

598/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf acgif;NrD;jcHKí &GmwGif;ü
oGm;ukefV/y/

168/ 23-]]acgif;NrD;jcHKí &GmwGif;ü roGm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfraom)/

acgif;NrD;jcHKí &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
acgif;NrD;jcHKí &GmwGif;ü oGm;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf
oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 4-pwkwåodu©myk'f

599/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf acgif;NrD;jcHKÍ &GmwGif;ü
aexdkifukef\y/

169/ 24-]]acgif;NrD;jcHKÍ &GmwGif;ü
raexdkiftHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

acgif;;NrD;jcHKÍ &GmwGif;ü raexdkiftyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
acgif;NrD;jcHKÍ &GmwGif;ü aexdkiftHh 'kuú#f tmywf
oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? aejcif;iSg
csOf;uyfaom &[ef;]&GmwGif;ü acwåwnf;cdkaeaom
&[ef;}tm; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→odu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

600/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf z0g;pGef;jzifh eif;í &GmwGif;ü
oGm;ukef\y/

170/ 25-]]z0g;pGef;jzifh eif;í &GmwGif;ü
roGm;tHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

z0g;pGef;jzifheif;í &GmwGif;ü roGm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
z0g;pGef;jzifh eif;í oGm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

y|örodu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

601/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tma,m*ywzfGJUí &GmwGif;ü
aexdkifukefV/y/

171/ 26-]]tma,m*ywzfGJUí &GmwGif;ü
raexdkiftHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefaymh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

tma,m*ywzfGJUí &GmwGif;ü raexdkiftyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
(!;udk odkif;vsuf vufjcif;,Sufaom) vuf
tma,m*ywzfGJUojzifhvnf;aumif;? (jrif;acgif; ausmufqpf
t0wf&pfaom) ykqdk;tma,m* ywzfGJUojzifhvnf;aumif;
&GmwGif;ü aexdkiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? aejcif;iSg
csOf;uyfaom &[ef;]&GmwGif;ü acwåwnf;cdkaeaom
&[ef;} tm; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf
roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q|odu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

602/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf pGefYypfvdkouJhodkY qGrf;udk
r^{1/2}kdraoch,lukef\y/

172/ 27-]]qGrf;udk ^{1/2}kdaopGm cH,ltHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfraom\)/

qGrf;udk ^{1/2}kdaopGm cH,ltyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r^{1/2}dkaojcif;udk pGj
pGefYypfvdkouJhodkY qGrf;udk r^{1/2}kdrao cH,ltHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owârodu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

603/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf xdkxdkt&yfodkY Munfh^{1/2}lvsuf
qGrf;udk cH,lojzifh avmif;onfwdkYudkvnf;
rodvdkufukef? vGefaponf]uefawmhonf}wdkYudkvnf;
rodvdkufukef/y/

173/ 28-]]oydwfö trSwfxm;onfjzpfí qGrf;udk
cH,ltHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfraom\)/

oydfwfö trSwfxm;onf jzpfíomvQif qGrf;udk cH,ltyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
xdkxdk&yfodkY Munfh¹/₂lvsuf qGrf;udk cH,lthH
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

**apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf
roifh/**

t|rodu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

604/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;cH0if&mwGif [if;vsmudk
omvQif rsm;pGm cH,lukefV/y/

174/ 29-]][if;ESifhnDrQaom qGrf;udkcH,lthH[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

[if; rnfonf vufaumf& yJaemuf[if;? vufaumf& yJBuD;
[if;[laom [if;ESpfrsKd; wdkYwnf;/ (yJaemuf yJBuD;)
[if;ESifhnDrQaom qGrf;udkomvQif cH,ltyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
[if;udkomvQif rsm;pGm cH,lthH? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
t&om&Sdaom ig;ç trJpaom [if;&nfü tmywf roifh/

aqGrsKd;awmfol yifhzwfaomolwdkY\ [if;udk
cH,laom &[ef;? olwpyfg;tusKd;iSg cH,laom &[ef;?
rdrdOpömjzifh cH,laom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0rodu©myk'fNyD;V

3-c rÇuw0*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

605/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;udk armufwufvmatmif
cH,lukefV/y/

175/ 30-]]qGrf;udk oydwftwGif; tem;a&ESifh
nDrQ½Hk cH,lthh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;udk oydwftwGif; tem;a&ESifhfh nDrQ½Hk
cH,ltyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;udk armufwufvmatmif cH,lthh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh
tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'orodu©myk'fNyD;V

wwd,crÇuw0*f NyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f

606/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg

qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;udk rpm;vdkouJhodkY
r¹/₂dkrao pm;ukef\y/

176/ 31-]]qGrf;udk ¹/₂kdaopGm pm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;udk ¹/₂kdaopGm pm;tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;udk r¹/₂kdrao pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f

607/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xdkxdkt&yfodkY Munfhvsuf
qGrf;pm;ojzifhavmif;onfwdkYudkvnf; rodvdkufukef?
vGefaponf]uefawmhonf} wdkYudkvnf;
rodvkdufukef/y/

177/ 32-]]oydwfü trSwfxm;onfjzpfí qGrf;udk
pm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

oydwfü trSwfxm;onfjzpfí qGrf;udk pm;tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
xdkxdkt&yfodkY Munfh¹/₂lvsub qGrf;udk pm;tH?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

608/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf xdkxdk&yfü oHk;oyfí][dkwpfp
onfwfp ,lvsuf} qGrf;udk pm;ukefV/y/

178/ 33-][qGrf;udk tpOftwkdif;pm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podk
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfraom)/

qGrf;udk tpOftwkdif; pm;tyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGJí
xdkxdk&yfü oHk;oyfí][dkwpfp onfwfp ,lvsuf}
qGrf;udk pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; ay;vdkí oHk;oyftHh? olwpfyg;\
oydwfcGufü avmif;xnfhvdkí oHk;oyftHh? tmywf roifh?
vufokyf[if;vsmüvnf;aumif;?

ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; tmywf roifh? ½l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

wwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 4-pwkwåodu©myk'f

609/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;ukefonf &Sdaomf
[if;udkomvQif rsm;pGm pm;ukef\y/

179/ 34-]]qGrf;udk [if;ESifh nDrQ¹/₂HkomvQif
pm;tHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfraom\)/

[if;rnfonf vufaumf& yJaemuf[if;? vufaumf& yJBuD;
[if;[laom [if;ESpfrsKd; wdkYwnf;? qGrf;udk [if;ESifh
nDrQ¹/₂HkomvQif pm;tyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcf;udk pGJí
[if;udkomvQif rsm;pGm pm;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
t&om&Sdaom ig; trJpaom [if;&nfü tmywf roifh/

aqGrsKd;awmfol yifhzdwfaomolwdkY\ [if;udk
rsm;pGm pm;tHh? rdrdOpömjzifh [if;udk rsm;pGm
pm;tHh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh pm;tHh? tmywf roifh/
¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY
tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→odu©myk'fNyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

610/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;udk tv,fxdyfrS ESdyfí
pm;ukef\y/

180/ 35-]]qGrf;udk tv,fxdyfrS ESdyfí rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;udk tv,fxdyfrS ESdyfí rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;udk tv,fxdyfrS ESdyfí pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh?
pm;<uif;tenf;i,fudk wpfaygif;wnf;pk¹/₂Hk;vsuf ESdyfí
pm;tHh? tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf
roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY
tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

ylörodu©myk'fNyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

611/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf [if;¹/₂dk;¹/₂kd;udkvnf;aumif;?
om;ig;[if;udkvnf;aumif; rsm;pGm
tvdk&SdaomaMumifh qGrf;jzifh zHk;vTrf;ukefV/y/

181/ 36-]][if;¹/₂dk;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;? om;ig;
[if;udkvnf;aumif; rsm;pGm tvdk&SdaomaMumifh
qGrf;jzifh rzHk;vTrf;tHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMu ukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

[if;¹/₂dk;¹/₂kd;udkvnf;aumif;? om;ig;
[if;udkvnf;aumif; rsm;pGm tvdk&SdaomaMumifh
qGrf;jzifhhrzHk;vTrf;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcf;udk pGJí
[if;¹/₂dk;¹/₂kd;udkvnf;aumif;? om;ig;[if;udk vnf;aumif;
rsm;pGm tvdk&SdaomaMumifh qGrf;jzifh
zHk;vTrf;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? ypöönf;&SifwdkYonf
zHk;vTrf;í ay;ukeftHh? rsm;pGm tvdkr&Sdbj
zHk;vTrf;tHh? tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkY aMumifh
tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q|odu©myk'fNyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

612/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w—djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf [if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;
udkvnf;aumif; rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;ukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
[if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;udkvnf;aumif; rdrdtusKd;iSg
awmif;í pm;ukefbdoenf;? tb,folonf
csKdNrdefaumif;jrwfaom t&omudk rESpfNcdKufbJ
&SdtHhenf;? tb,folonf om,mzG,f t&omudk rESpfoufbJ
&SdtHhenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ¹/₂lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf
omwnf;? tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf [if;udkvnf; aumif;?
xrif;udkvnf;aumif; rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í

pm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf [if;udkvnf;aumif;?
xrif;udkvnf;aumif; rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;ukef\
[lonfrSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
[if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;udkvnf;aumif; rdrdtusKd;iSg
awmif;í pm;ukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdaom trl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]][if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;udkvnf;aumif;
rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfwawmfrl\

613/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;ukef\
olemar;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]igh&SifwdkY
usef;rmMuyg\avm? rQwMuyg\avm}}[k
emzsm;aom&[ef;wdkYtm; ar;ukef\? igh&SifwdkY
igwdkY onf a&S;tcgü [if;udkvnf;aumif;?
xrif;udkvnf;aumif; rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í
pm;Mu&ojzifh usef;rmMuyg\
odkY&mwGif ,cktcgü]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
jrpfy,fawmfrlaomaMumifh rtyf}}[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí

rawmif;Mu&ojzifh rusef;rmMuyg[k qdkukef\ jrwpfGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom&[ef;tm;
[if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;udkvnf;aumif; rdrdtwGuf
awmif;í pm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfukd
jyMuukefavmh/

182/ 37- (c)]][if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;udkvnf;aumif;
remrzsm;b] rdrd tusKd;iSg (ig) awmif;í rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

[if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;udkvnf;aumif; remrzsm;aom
&[ef;onf rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½kdaojcif;udk pGJí
[if;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;udkvnf; aumif; remrzsm;b]
rdrdtusKd;iSg awmif;í pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;? aqGrsKd;awmfol
yifhazdwfaomolwdkY\ xrif;[if;udk awmif;pm;aom &[ef;?
olwpyfyg;tusKd;iSg awmif;aom &[ef;?
rdrduyÜd,Opömjzifh vJvS,í pm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf
roifh? ab;&efwdkY aMumifh tmywf roifh/ ½l; aom
&[ef;? tpyvufOD; vGefusK;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

owårodu©myk'fNyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

614/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg

qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JUjypfwifvdkojzifh
olwpfyg;wdkY\ oydwfudk Munfhukef\y/

183/ 38-]]uJh&JUjypfwifvdkojzifh olwpfyg;wdkY\
oydwfudk (ig) rMunfhtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

uJh&JUjypfwifvdkojzifh olwpfyg;wdkY\ oydwfudk
rMunfhtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r^{1/2}dkaojcif;udk pGJí
uJh&JUjypfwifvdkojzifh olwpfyg;wdkY\ oydwfudk
MunfhtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh? ay;vSLtHh[lívnf;aumif;?
ay;vSLaptHh[lívnf;aumif; Munfh^{1/2}ltHh? tmywf roifh/
uJh&JU jypfwifjcif;udk tvdkr&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfroifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/
^{1/2}l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|rodu©myk'fNyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

615/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf BuD;pGmaom qGrf;vkwfudk
jyKukef\y/

184/ 39-]]rBuD;vGef;aom qGrf;vkwfudk jyKtHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

rBuD;vGef;aom qGrf;vkwfudk jyKtyfV

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
BuD;pGmaom qGrf;vkwfudk jyKtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf
oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;? tmywf
roifh? cjzG,füvnf;aumif;? opfoD;BuD;i,füvnf;aumif;?
vufokyf [if;vsmüvnf;aumif; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0rodu©myk'fNyD;V

4-ouúpö0*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

616/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf &Snfaom qGrf;vkwfudk
jyKukef\y/

185/ 40-]]qGrf;vkwfudk Odkif;0ef;nDnGwfpGm
jyKtHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;vkwfudk Odkif;0ef;nDnGwfpGm jyKvkyftyf\

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
&Snfaom qGrf;vkwfudk jyKtHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? cjzG,f opfoD;BuD;i,f vufokyf[if;vsmwdkYüvnf;
tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh/
¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;
vnf; tmywf roifh/

'orodu©myk'fNyD;V

pwkw→ouúpö0*f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f

617/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;vkwfra&mufuD
cHwGif;udk zGifh[ukefV/y/

186/ 41-]]qGrf;vkwfra&mufuD cHwGif;udk
rzGifhtHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

qGrf;vkwfra&mufuD cHwGif;udk rzGifhtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;vkwfra&mufuD cHwGif;udk zGifh[tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXrodu©myk'fNyD;V

5-uAV0*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f

618/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;onf&Sdaomf vuf
tm;vHk;udk cHwGif;]yg;pyf}ü xnfhukefV/y/

187/ 42-]]qGrf;pm;onf&Sdaomf vuftm;vHk;udk
cHwGif;ü rxnfhtHh][k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

qGrf;pm;aom &[ef;onf vuftm;vHk;udk cHwGif;ü
rxnfhtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;pm;onf&Sdaomf vuftm;vHk;udk cHwGif;ü
xnfhtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

5-uAV0*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

619/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;vkwfESifhwuGaom
cHwGif; jzifh pum;ajymqkdukef\y/

188/ 43-]]qGrf;vkwfESifhwuGaom cHwGif;jzifh
pum;rqdktHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;vkwfESifhwuGaom cHwGif;jzifh
pum;rajymrqdktyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;vkwfESifhwuGaom cHwGif;jzifh
pum;ajymqdkthHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f

620/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;vkwfudk ajr\$mufum
ajr\$mufum pm;ukef\y/

189/ 44-]]qGrf;vkwfudk ajr\$mufum ajr\$mufum
rpm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavm[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;vkwfudk ajr\$mufum ajr\$mufum rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;vkwfudk ajr\$mufum ajr\$mufum pm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? cJzG,f opfoD;BuD;i,fwdkYüvnf; tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

621/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;vkwfudk udkufjzwfum
udkufjzwfum pm;ukef\y/

190/ 45-]]qGrf;vkwfudk udkufjzwfum udkufjzwfum
rpm;tHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavm[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;vkwfudk udkufjzwfum udkufjzwfum rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;vkwfudk udkufjzwfum udkufjzwfum pm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;;
rodaom&[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? cjzG,f opfoD;BuD;i,f vufokyf[if;vsmwdkYüvnf;
tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/
¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkY
tm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

622/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf (arismufJhodkY) yg;apmifü
xm;í pm;ukef\y/

191/ 46-]](arismufJhodkY) yg;apmifü xm;í
rpm;tHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrl udk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

(ajrmufJhodkY) yg;apmifü xm;í rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
(ajrmufJhodkY) yg;apmifwpfzufüjzpfap
yg;apmifESpfzufvHk;üjzpfap xm;vsuf pm;tHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? opfoD;BuD;i,fwdkYüvnf; tmywfroifh/
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q|odu©myk'f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

623/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf vufudk cgvsuf cgvsuf
pm;ukefV/y/

192/ 47-]]vufudk cgvsuf cgvsuf rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

vufudk cgvsuf cgvsuf rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
vufudk cgvsuf cgvsuf pm;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? trldufudk pGefYvdkí vufudk cgtHh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh vufudk cgtHh? tmywf roifh/
¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owårodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

624/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;vHk;udk Mujum Mujum
pm;ukefV/y/

193/ 48-]]qGrf;vHk;udk MuJum MuJum rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;vHk;udk MuJum MuJum rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;vHk;udk MuJum MuJum pm;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf
oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? trldufudk pGefYvdkí qGrf;vHk;udk
MuJpGefYrdtHh? tmywf roifh/ ab;&efwdkY
aMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂!;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD;
vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

625/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf vQmudk xkwfum xkwfum
pm;ukef\y/

194/ 49-]]vQmudk xkwfum xkwfum rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

vQmudk xkwfum xkwfum rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
vQmudk xkwfum xkwfum pm;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf
oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0rodu©myk'f NyD;V

5-uAV0*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

626/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf yswfyswftoHjyKí pm;ukefV/y/

195/ 50-]]yswfyswftoHjyKí rpm;tHh[k usifhMuH
tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

yswfyswftoHudk jyKí rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGjí
yswfyswftoH jyKí pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'orodu©myk'f NyD;V

yíör uAV0*f NyD;V

6-ok¹/₂kok¹/₂k0*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f

627/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDjynf aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü oDwif;
oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg ykPÖm;wpfa,mufonf
oHCmtvdkYiSg aomufzG,fEdkY&nf]EdkYat;}udk
pD&if xm;avV &[ef;wdkYonf ¹/₂lwf¹/₂lwftoHjyKí
EdkYat;udk aomufukef\? uacsonf jzpfzl;aom
&[ef;wpfyg;u]]poHCmtm;vHk;onf tat;'Pf¹
xdcckufaea,mifwum;}}[k ajymqdkV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
oHCmudk taMumif;jyKí &,f&TifzG,fudk jyKbdoenf}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkukef\y/

]]&[ef; oifonf oHCmudk taMumif;jyKí
&,f&TifzG,fudk jyK\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufl)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh oHCmudk taMumif;jyKí
&,f&TifzG,fudk jyKbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; p (oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlNyD;vQif
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY bk&m; w&m; oHCmESifh pyfvsOf;í
&,f&TifzG,fudk rjyKtyf? jyKaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk&[ef;udk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;wdkYjzifh ujh&JUjypfwifawmf
rlNyD;vQif udk,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cufc]jcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

196/ 51-]]½lwf½lwftoHjyKí rpm;tHh[k usifhMuH
tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

½lwf½lwftoHjyKí rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½kdaojcif;udk pGjí
½lwf½lwftoHjyKí pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXrodu©myk'f NyD;V

1/ oDwduawmwd oDwyDVdawm (0drwd#Dum)

Ä

6-ok^{1/2}kok^{1/2}k0*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f

628/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf vufudk vsufum vsufum
pm;ukefV/y/

197/ 52-]]vufudk vsufum vsufum rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

vufudk vsufum vsufum rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'f) r^{1/2}kdaojcif;udk pGj
vufudk vsufum vsufum pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

6-ok^{1/2}kok^{1/2}k0*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

629/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf oydwfudk jcpfum jcpfum
pm;ukefV/y/

198/ 53-]]oydwfudk jcpfum jcpfum rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

oydwfudk jcpfum jcpfum rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
oydwfudk jcpfum jcpfum pm;tHh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh/ tenf;i,faom pm;<uif;udk wpfaygif;wnf;
pk¹/₂HkHk;um jcpfí pm;tHh? tmywf roifh/
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf
roifh/

wwd,odu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok¹/₂kok¹/₂k0*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f

630/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf Elwfcrf;udk vsufum vsuf um
pm;ukef\y/

199/ 54-]]Elwfcrf;udk vsufum vsufum rpm;tHh[k
usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

Elwfcrf;udk vsufum vsufum rpm;tyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r&dkaojcif;udk pGJí
Elwfcrf;udk vsufum vsufum pm;tHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→odu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok^{1/2}kok^{1/2}k0*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

631/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
b^{*3/4}wdkif; oHokrm&*D&dNrdhK om;orifwdkYtm;
ab;rJhay;&m abouVawmü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
&[ef;wdkYonf aumue'rnfaom jymom'fü qGrf;ponf
ayusHaom vufjzifh aomufa&cGufudk udkifukefV

vlwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfao
&[ef;wdkYonfhumrpnf;pdrfudk cHpm;aom
vlwdkYujhodkY qGrf;ponf ayusHaom vufjzifh
aomufa&cGufudk udkifukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
^{1/2}lwfcsukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ^{1/2}lwfcs tjyfpjy
ajymqdkMuaom vlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom
wnf;/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh
qGrf;ponf ayusHaom vufjzifh aomufa&cGufudk
udkifukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ^{1/2}lwfcsukef\?
tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;ponf ayusHaom
vufjzifh aomufa&cGufudk udkifukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}
[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfriV/y/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfao xdk,a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
qGrf;ponf ayusHaom vufjzifh aomufa&cGufudk
udkifukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY b
(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

200/ 55-]]qGrf;ponf ayusHaom vufjzifh
aomufa&cGufudk rudkiftHh[k usifhMuHtm; xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;ponf ayusHaom vufjzifh aomufa&cGufudk
rudkiftyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
qGrf;ponf ayusHaom vufjzifh aomufa&cGufudk
udkiftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh/ aq;aMumtHh[líaomfvnf;aumif;?
aq;aMumaptHh[líaomfvnf; aumif; udkiftHh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh udkiftHh? tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom
&[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL; aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywf roifh/

ylörodu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok¹/₂kok&¹/₂k0*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

632/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
b*³/₄wdkif; oHokrm&*D&dNrdKU om;orifwdkYtm;
ab;rJhay;&m abouVawmü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
&[ef;wdkYonf aumue'rnfaom jymom'fü
qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom oydwfaq;a&udk &GmwGif;ü
pGefYukefV

vlwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
umrpnf;pdrfudk cHpm;aom vlwdkYuJhodkY
qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom oydwfaq;a&udk &GmwGif;ü

pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ½lwfcsume tjyphjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom oydwfaq;a&udk
&GmwGif;ü pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom
oydwfaq;a&udk &GmwGif;ü pGefYukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfaom xdk,a,musfm;wdkYonf
qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom oydwfaq;a&udk tb,hfaMumifh
&GmwGif;ü pGefYukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p
(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

201/ 56-]]qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom oydwfaq;a&udk
&GmwGif;ü rpGefYtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom oydwfaq;a&udk
&GmwGif;ü rpGefYtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½kdaojcif;udk pGj
qGrf;vHk;ESifhwuGaom oydwfaq;a&udk &GmwGif;ü
pGeYftHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf

roifh/ (qGrf;vHk;udk) xkwf,lívnf;aumif;?
(qGrf;vHk;udk) acscGJívnf;aumif;? (axG;cH
vufaq;cHjzifh) cH,lívnf;aumif;? (&GmyodkY)
xkwfaqmifívnf;aumif; pGefYtHh? tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/
q|odu©myk'fNyD;V

6-ok^{1/2}kok^{1/2}k0*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

633/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xD;udkifxm;oltm; w&m;
a[mukefV tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xD;udkifxm; oltm;
w&m;a[mukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf xD;udkifxm;oltm;
w&m;a[mukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;
awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfriV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
xD;udkifxm;oltm; w&m;a[mukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY b
(oifwdkYjyKrdomtri) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u) -]]xD;udkifxm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH
tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfwawmfrl\

634/ xdkpOftcgü &[ef;wdkYonf xD;udkifxm;aom
emzsm;oltm; w&m;a[mjcif;iSg rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &SdMuukef\
vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf jzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
xD;udkifxm;aom emzsm;aomoltm; w&m;ra[m
ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvIwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfhomwnf;/ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
xD;udkifxm;aom emzsm;oltm; w&m;a[mjcif;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

202/ 57- (c)]]xD;udkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;udk ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrl udk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

xD; rnfonf 0g;jcrf;pdwfwdkYjzifh 0ef;0dkif;pGm
c½dkifzGJUxm;aom xD;jzL? zsmxD;? opf&GufxD;
tm;jzifh oHk;rsdK;&Sd\

w&m; rnfonf bk&m;a[mw&m; om0ua[mw&m;
&aoha[mw&m; ewfa[mw&m; t|uxmESifhpyfaomw&m;
ygVdawmfESifhpyfaom w&m;wnf;/

a[mjim;tHh[lonf yk'fjzifh a[mtHh? yk'fwdkif;
yk'fwdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ tu©&mjzifh a[mtHh?
tu©&mwdkif; tu©&mwdkif; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

xD;udkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk ra[mtyf/
tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fű) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
xD;udkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owårodu©myk'fNyD;

6-ok¹/₂kok¹/₂k0*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

635/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ű oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf wkwfudkifxm;aom oltm;
w&m;a[mukef\y/

203/ 58 -]]wkwfudkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

wkwf rnfonf tv,ftvwfjzpfaom a,musfm;\
av;awmif&Sdaom wkwfwnf;/ xdkav;awmifxuf
&SnfvQif wkwfrrnf? av;awmifatmuf wdkvQifvnf;
wkwfrrnf? wkwfudkif xm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
wkwfudkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V

6-ok¹/₂kok¹/₂k0*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

636/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf "m;udkifxm;oltm; w&m;
a[mukef\y/

204/ 59 -]] "m;udkifxm;aom remzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwf rludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

"m; rnfonf xdk;ckwf&efjzpfaom
wpfzuftoGm;&Sdaom "m;? ESpfzuftoGm;&Sdaom
"m;wnf;/

"m;udkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
"m;udkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0rodu©myk'fNyD;V

6-ok¹/₂kok¹/₂k0*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

637/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf vufeufudkifxm;aom oltm;
w&m;a[mukef\y/

205/ 60 -]]vufeufudkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;udk ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefaymh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

vufeuf rnfonf jrm;n&dKU&Sdaom av;vufeuf
(tv,faumufaom xrf;ydk;wHESifhwlaom vif;av;)
jrm;n&dKUr&Sdaom av;vufeuf (t¹/₂kd;azmufxGif;aom
'l;av;) wnf;/

vufeufudkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
vufeufudkifxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk
a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'orodu©myk'fNyD;V

q|ok¹/₂kok¹/₂k0*fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 1-yXrodu©myk'f

638/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf ajceif;pD;xm;aom oltm;
w&m;a[mukef\y/

206/ 61 -]]ajceif;pD;xm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;udk ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

ajceif;pD;xm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/
tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
eif;aomoltm;jzpfap pGyfaomoltm; jzpfap
(zaESmifhydkif;rQ) cRwfaomoltm;jzpfap
remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/
apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yXrodu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 2-'kwd,odu©myk'f

639/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtgcg
qAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf zdeyfpD;xm;aomoltm;
w&m;a[mukefV/y/

207/ 62 -]]zdeyfpD;xm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

zdeyfpD;xm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/
tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
eif;aomoltm;jzpfap pGyfaomoltm; jzpfap
(zaESmifhydkif;rQ) cRwfaomoltm;jzpfap
remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/
apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'kwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 3-wwd,odu©myk'f

640/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ,mOfpD;aomoltm; w&m;
a[mukef\y/

208/ 63 -]],mOfpD;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefaymh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

,mOf rnfonf aygif;csKyf &xm; vSnf; oHvsif; xrf;pif
ykqdk;oHvsif;wnf;/

,mOfpD;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½kdaoicif;udk
pGJí ,mOfpD;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpuvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

wwd,odu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 4-pwkw→odu©myk'f

641/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tdyf,mütdyfaeaom oltm;
w&m;a[mukef\y/

209/ 64-]]tdyf,mütdyfaeaom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefaymh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

tdyf,mü tdyfaeaom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/
tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
t,kwfojzifh ajrüaomfvnf; tdyfaeaom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pwkw→odu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 5-yOörodu©myk'f

642/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf vuftma,m*ywf ykqdk;
tma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf xdkifaeaomoltm;
w&m;a[mukefV/y/

210/ 65-]]tma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf xdkifaeaom
remrzsm;oltm; w&m; ra[mtHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

tma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf xdkifaeaom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
vuftma,m*ywfzGJUvsufvnf;aumif;?
ykqdk;tma,m*ywfzGJUvsufvnf;aumif; xdkifaeaom
remrzsm;oltm; w&m;a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yíörodu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 6-q|odu©myk'f

643/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf OD;&pfaygif;aom oltm;
w&m;a[mukef\y/

211/ 66 -]]OD;&pfaygif;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

OD;&pfaygif;ol rnfonf qHpudk rjrifaprlí
(OD;acgif;udk) &pfywf xm;olwnf;/

OD;&pfaygif;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
OD;&pfaygif;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m; a[mtHh?
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? qHpudk azmfapí a[mtHh? tmywf roifh/
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

q|odu©myk'fNyD;/

7-yg'ku0*f 7-owårodu©myk'f

644/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf OD;acgif;jcHKxm;aom oltm;
w&m;a[mukef\y/

212/ 67 -]]OD;acgif;jcHKxm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}}
podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

OD;acgif;jcHKxm;ol rnfonf acgif;ESifhwuG
jcHKxm;oludk qdk\ OD;acgif;jcHKxm;aom rem
rzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
OD;acgif;jcHKxm;aom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk
a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? OD;acgif;udk azmfapí a[mtHh? tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifh tmywf roifh? ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;?
tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

owârodu©myk'f NyD;

7-yg'ku0*f 8-t|rodu©myk'f

645/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf ajrÜ xdkifaeí ae&mü
xdkifaeoltm; w&m;a[mukef\y/

213/ 68 -]]ajrÜ xdkifaeí ae&mü xdkifaeaom
remrzsm;oltm; w&m;udk ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH
tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

ajrÜ xdkifaeí ae&mü xdkifaeaom remrzsm;oltm;
w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
ajrü xdkifaeí ae&mü xdkifaeaom rem rzsm;oltm;
w&m;a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

t|rodu©myk'f NyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 9-e0rodu©myk'f

646/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf edrfUaom ae&mü xdkifaeí
jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifaeoltm; w&m;a[mukef\y/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf edrfUaom ae&mü xdkifaeí
jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifaeoltm;
w&m;a[mukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf edrfUaom ae&mü xdkifaeí
jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom oltm; w&m;a[mukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfri\y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh edrfUaom
ae&mü xdkifaeí jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifaeol tm;
w&m;a[mukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p (oifwdkYjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrií

w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfriNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfriV

647/ &[ef;wdkY]a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;
Am&mPoDjynfü 'Gef;p@m;wpfa,muf\ r,m; onf
udk,f0ef&SdavV &[ef;wdkY xdktcg
'Gef;p@m;ronf]t&Sifhom; tuREkfyfonf udk,f0ef
&Sdojzifh o&ufoD;udk pm;vdkyg\}[k
xdk'Gef;p@m;a,musfm;tm; ajymqdkV o&ufoD;r&Sd?
o&ufoD;csdefumv r[kwf[k (qdkavaomf)]o&ufoD;udk
rpm;&vQif ao&vdrfhrnf}[k (ajymqdk\)/

xdkpOftcgü rif;\ o&ufyifonf tjrJoD;vsuf aeV
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg 'Gef;p@m;onf o&ufyifodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif wufí ykef;atmif;aeV &[ef;wdkY
xdktcg rif;onf yka&m[dwf ykPÖm;ESifh twl
o&ufyifodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrifhaom ae&mü aevsuf
rEÅefudk oif,lV

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg 'Gef;p@m;tm; podkY tMuHjzpfV

]rif;onf jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifí rEÅefudk oif,lbd\
þrif;um; tvGefvQif w&m;uif;rJhavpG/ ykPÖm;onf
edrfUaom ae&mü xdkifí jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifaom
rif;tm;rEÅefudk oifbd\? þykPÖm;onfvnf;
w&m;rJhavpG/ igonf rdef;raMumifh rif;\ o&ufoD;udk
cdk;,lrd\? igonfvnf; w&m;rJhol jzpfCjhV þvltn;vHk;¹onf
pnf;urf;rJholawG csnf;omwnf;}/

podkY MuHpnfNyD;aemuf (xdk'Gef;p@m;onf)
rif;ESifh ykPÖm;Mum;üomvQif opfyifrS avQmcsV

ykPÖm;onf rw&m;ojzifh rEÅefudk ydkYcs\
rif;onfvnf; rw&m;ojzifh rEÅefudk oif,l\? þrif; ykPÖm;
ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonfyifvQif tusdK;udk rodukef/ þrif;
ykPÖm; ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonfyifvQif taMumif;udk
rjrirMuukef[k ('Gef;p@m; u qdk\)/

([,f 'Gef;p@m;) igonf trJ[if;vsmjzifh >yrf;aom
pifMu,fonfh oav; xrif;udk pm;ae&V xdkYaMumifh
t&d,mwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;ü igrusifh ownf;[k
(ykPÖm;u qdk\)/

ykPÖm; (oif) &&Sdxm;aom Opömç (oif)
&&Sdxm;aom tjcHt&HwdkYonf pufqkyfzG,fom
jzpfukefV xdk&&Sdxm;aom Opöm tjcHt&HwdkYonf
(aemif oHo&müvnf;) tyg,fusaMumif; toufarG;rljzpfí
(,ckb0üvnf;) rw&m; usifhaMumif; toufarG;rlwdkYom
jzpfukefV

ykPÖm;BuD; (pt&yfrS) xGufajy;avavmh?
oifwdkYrSwpfyg;aom tjcM;aom owå0gwdkYonfvnf;
csufjyKwf (pm;aomufMuukef\)/ ausmufcJonf tdk;udk
cGJouJhodkY oif usifhvsuf&Sdaom w&m;rJhtusifhonf
toifhudk rcGJygapvifh}}[k ('Gef;p@m;u qdk\)/

&[ef;wdkY igonf 'Gef;p@m;jzpfaom xdktcgüvnf;
edrfUaom ae&mü xdkifí jrifhaomae&mü xdkifaeoltm;
rEÅefudk ydkYcsjcif;udk rESpfouf/ ,cktcgüum;
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdawmhtHhenf;? edrfUaom ae&mü
xdkifí jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifoltm; w&m;a[mjcif;onf
rESpfoufzG,fom jzpfvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY þ
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndK apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif þodu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

214/ 69 -]]edrfUaom ae&mü xdkifaeí jrifhaom
ae&mü xdkifaeaom rem rzsm;oltm; w&m;udk
ra[mtHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} þodkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

edrfUaomae&mü xdkifaeí jrifhaomae&mü
xdkifaeaom remrzsm;oltm; w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂kdaojcif;udk pGJí
edrfUaom ae&mü xdkifí jrifhaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
remrzsm;aom oltm; w&m;a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

e0rodu©myk'fNyD;V

1/ oAÁrd'H p&drH uwEÅd wawå0 y&dywDwd oaAÁm
t,Havmaum ouF&Huawm edr&d,ma'g ponfjzifh
zGifhjyaom tluxmESifh tnDwnf;/

Ã

7-yg'ku0*f 10-'orodu©myk'f

648/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xdkifaeaom oltm; &yfvsuf
w&m;a[mukef\y/

215/ 70-]]xdkifaeaom remrzsm;oltm; &yfvsuf
w&m;udk ra[mtHh[k usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdkifaeaom remrzsm;oltm; &yfvsuf w&m;udk
ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
xdkifaeaom remrzsm;oltm; &yfvsuf w&m;udk
a[mtHh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'orodu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 11-{um'orodu©myk'f

649/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf a&SUuoGm;aomoltm;
aemufuvdkufvsuf w&m;udk a[mukef\y/

216/ 71 -]]a&SUuoGm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
aemufuvdkufvsuf w&m;udk ra[mtHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfra\)/

a&SUuoGm;aom remrzsm;oltm; aemufuvdkufi
w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r½dkaojcif;udk pGj
a&SUuoGm;aom remrzsm;oltm; aemufuvdkufvsuf
w&m;a[mtHhh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

{um'orodu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 12-'Gg'orodu©myk'f

650/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfraomtcg
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf c&D;vrf;twdkif; oGm;aom oltm;
c&D;vrf; r[kwfb] oGm;vsuf w&m;udk a[mukef\y/

217/ 72 -]]c&D;vrf;twdkif; oGm;aom
remrzsm;oltm; c&D;vrf;r[kwfb] oGm;vsuf w&m;

ra[mtHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

c&D;vrf;jzifh oGm;aom remrzsm;oltm;
c&D;vrf;r[kwfb] oGm;vsuf w&m;ra[mtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
c&D;vrf;jzifh oGm;aom remrzsm;oltm; c&D;vrf;
r[kwfb] oGm;vsuf w&m;a[mtHhh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

'Gg'orodu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 13-aw&orodu©myk'f

651/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif; &yfvsuf pGefYukef\y/

218/ 73 -]]usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif; remrzsm;b] &yfvsuf rpGefYtHh[k
usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif; usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;
remrzsm;b] &yfvsuf rpGefYtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojcif;udk pGJí
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudk vnf;aumif;
remrzsm;b] &yfvsuf pGefYtHhh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;/y/ tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

aw&orodu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 14-pk'´orodu©myk'f

652/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf pdrf;aom jrufopfyif&Sd&mü
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;?
wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; pGefYukef\y/

219/ 74-]]pdrf;aom jrufopfyif &Sd&mü
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudk vnf;aumif;?
wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; remrzsm;b] rpGefYtHh[k
usifhMuH tm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

pdrf;aom jrufopfyif &Sd&mü
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;
udkvnf;aumif; remrzsm;b] rpGefYtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojCIF;udk pGJí
pdrf;aom jrufopfyif&Sd&mü usifBuD;udk vnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udkvnf;aumif;
remrzsm;b] pGefYtHhh? 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef; wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh/

pdrf;aom jrufopfyif r&Sd&mü pGefYaom usifBuD;
usifi,f wHawG;onf pdrf;aom jruf opfyif&Sd&modkY
vTrf;rdk;oGm;tHh? tmywf roifh? ab;&efwdkYaMumifh
tmywf roifh/ ¹/₂l;aom &[ef;? tpvufOD; vGefusL;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

pk'´orodu©myk'fNyD;V

7-yg'ku0*f 15-yEé&orodu©myk'f

653/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynff temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; a&ü
pGefYukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifhomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf umr
pnf;pdrfudk cHpm;aom olwdkYujhodkY
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;
udkvnf;aumif; a&ü pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU ¹/₂lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonf
omwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf usifBuD;udkvnf; aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; a&ü
pGefYukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udkvnf; aumif; a&ü
pGefYukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/y/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;?
wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; a&ü pGefYukefbdoenf;/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkY p
(oifwdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

(u)]]usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;?
wHawG;udk vnf;aumif; a&ü rpGefYtHh[k
usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk jyK&rnf}} podkY
(jyMuukefavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
podu©myk'fudk ynwfawmfrlV

654/ xdkpOftcgü emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;? usifi,fudkvnf; aumif;?
wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; a&ü pGefYjCIF;iSg rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonf jzpfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf p taMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY
emzsm;aom &[ef;onf usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; a&ü
pGefYjCIF;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrl\}}[krdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif podu©myk'fawmfudk
jyMuukefavmh/

220/ 75- (c)]]usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udk vnf;aumif;
remrzsm;b] a&ü rpGefYtHh[k usifhMuHtm;xkwfrludk
jyK&rnf}} podkY (jyMuukef avmh[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

remrzsm;b] usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; a&ü
rpGefYtyf/

tMuif&[ef;onf (odu©myk'fü) r¹/₂dkaojCIF;udk pGJí
remrzsm;b] usifBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usifi,fudkvnf;aumif;? wHawG;udkvnf;aumif; a&ü
pGefYtHhh? 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

apwemr&Sdaom &[ef;? owdarhavsmhaom &[ef;?
rodaom &[ef;? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYtm; tmywf
roifh? Munf;ukef;ü pGefYaom usifBuD; usifi,f
wHawG;onf a&odkY oufqif;tHh? tmywf roifh?
ab;&efwdkYaMumifhvnf; tmywf roifh/ ½l;aom &[ef;?
pdwfysHUvGifhaom &[ef;? a0'emESdyfpufaom &[ef;?
tvufOD; vGefusL;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywf roifh/

yEé&orodu©myk'f NyD;V

owåryg'ku0*f NyD;V

toQifwdkY aocd,odu©myk'fwdkYudk o½kyftm;jzifh
jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD? xdkaocd,odu©myk'fwdkYü
toQifwdkYudk ar;yg\? tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\? tmywfrS
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ar;yg\?
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifwdkYonf
paocd,odu©myk'fwdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf aeukef\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf/

aocd,tcef;NyD;V

8-t"du&Porx

toQifwdkY t"du½kPf;wdkYudk Nidrf;apEdkifaom
pw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf o½kyftm;jzifh jyqdktyfonf\
tjzpfodkY a&mufukefV

221/ 1-655/ jzpfwdkif; jzpfwdkif;aom (av;yg;aom)
t"du½kPf;wdkYudk Nidrf;apjcif;iSg txl;ojzifh
Nidrf;apjcif;iSg

or®Kcg0denf;]rsufarSmuft"du½kPf;Nidrf;apaMumif;
w&m;} udk ay;& rnf/

222/ 2-owd0denf;]&[EÅmyk*d¾Kvftm;
owday;&aom 0denf;} udk ay;&rnf/

223/ 3-trlV\$0denf;]½l;oGyfaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
owd&cdkuf ay;&aom 0denf;} udk ay;&rnf/

224/ 4-y#dnm,uma&wAAorx]0efcHojzifh
jyKtyfaom orx} udk jyK&rnf/

225/ 5-a,bk,soduorx]"r®0g'D
yk*¾dKvfrsm;&modkY vdkufí qHk;jzwf&aom
orx"r®} udk jyK&rnf/

226/ 6-wóygyd,oduorx],kwfrmaom &[ef;tm;
jyK&aom 0denf;} udk jyK&rnf/

227/ 7-wdP0w→m&uorx]rpifudk jrufjzifh
zHk;vTrf;ouJhodkY tmywfudk zHk;zdxm;&aom 0denf;
uH} udk jyK&rnf/

toQifwdkY t"du½kPf;wdkYudk Nidrf;apEdkifaom
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYudk o½kyftm;jzifh jyqdktyfNyD;yg
ukefNyD? xdk t"du&PorxwdkYü toQifwdkYudk ar;yg\
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
ar;yg\
tmywfrS pifMu,fMuygukef\avm?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;ar;yg\
tmywfrS
pifMu,fMuygukef\avm? toQifwdkYonf
t"du&PorxwdkYü tmywfrS pifMu,fMu ygukef\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf aeukef\
podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh ptmywfrS pifMu,fonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf/

t"du&Porxtcef;NyD;V

toQifwdkY ed'gef;udk o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh
 jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD? yg&mZdutmywf
 av;yg;wdkYudk o¹/₂kyf tm;jzihfh
 jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD? oHCm'dodoftmywf
 wpfq,fhoHk;yg;wdkYudk o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh
 jyqdktyfNyD;yg ukefNyD? ted,wtmywf
 ESpfyg;wdkYudk o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh
 jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD? edó*³/₄dygpdwftmywf
 oHk;q,fwdkYudk o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh
 jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD? ok'""ygpdwftmywf
 udk;q,fhESpfyg;wdkYudk o¹/₂kyf tm;jzifh
 jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD?
 yg#da'oeDtmwfvav;yg;wdkYudk o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh
 jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD? aocd,tmywfwdkYudk
 o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD?
 t"du¹/₂kPf;Nidrf;aMumif; w&m;ckepfyg; wdkYudk
 o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh jyqdktyfNyD;ygukefNyD?
 prQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom odu©myk'fonf
 xdkjrwfpGmbk&m; \ ygwdarmufü vmí ygwdarmufü
 tusKH;0if\? vcGJwdkif; vcGJwdkif; o¹/₂kyftm;jzifh
 jyjcif;odkY a&muf\? xkdESpf&mhESpfq,fckepfoG,faom
 odu©myk'fwdkYü tvHk;pHkaom &[ef;wdkYonf
 tnDtnGwf 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om cdkuf&efjiif;cHkjcif;
 r&SdMuukefbj usifhtyfownf;/

r[m0dbif;NyD;V

bdu©K0dbif;ygVdawmf jrefrmjyef NyD;NyD/
